

61  
W62TT  
x3

8

CS

61

W62 + 6

V. 3

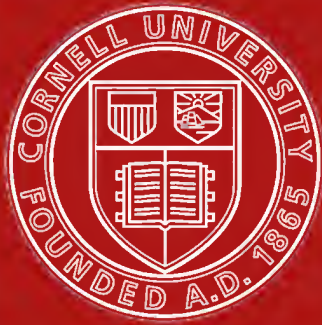
CORNELL  
UNIVERSITY  
LIBRARY



FROM

The Publishers





Cornell University  
Library

The original of this book is in  
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in  
the United States on the use of the text.

<http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924095655589>

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II, 64; IV, 133; V, 57; VI, 158; Bergen's Kings Co., N. Y., Settlers, 153-66; Munsell's Albany, N. Y., Call., IV, 137; Pearson's Schenectady, N. Y., Settlers, 97; Prime's Hist. L. I., N. Y., 360; Schoonmaker's Hist. Kingston, N. Y., 482; Sylvester's Hist. Ulster Co., N. Y., 338.

JACQUES:—Henry Jacques, Newburg, a carpenter, came 1640; married, 1648, Ann, perhaps daughter of Richard Knight; had Henry, born 1649; Mary, 1651, died young; Mary, again, 1653; Hannah; Richard, 1858; Stephen, 1661; Sarah, 1664; Daniel, 1667; Eliz., 1669; Ruth, 1672, and Abigail, 1674. He was freeman, 1669; died 1687, and his widow died 1705.

REFERENCES:—Whitehead's Perth Amboy, 365; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., I, 548.

JAQUITH:—Abraham Jaquith, Charlestown, married Ann, daughter of James Jordan of Dedham, whither it is thought he soon removed; had Abraham, 1644; Mary, 1646; and 3 other children. He was freeman 1656. Written Jackewish when the spelling was by sound.

REFERENCES:—Cutter's Jaffrey, N. H., 377-80; Davis' Gen., 79; Hayward's Hist. Gilsun, N. H., 344; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 679; Hazen's Hist. Billerica, Mass., 77; Sewall's Hist. Woburn, Mass., 618; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 763; Washington, N. H., Hist., 489-92.

JARRATT:—John Jarratt, Rawley, freeman 1640; died 1648. Names in his will wife Susanna, and daughter Elizabeth.

REFERENCE:—Powers' Sangamon Co., Ill Sett., 408.

JARVIS:—John Jarvis, Boston, merchant, died 1656; but probably he was only a visitor.

JOHN JARVIS, Boston, shipwright, married, 1661, Rebecca, daughter of Elias Parkman; had Nicholas, bapt., 1666; and Samuel, 1674; but prob. the elder died young. In his will, 1689, he names wife Rebecca, and 3 children, all minors—Samuel, Mary and Abigail.

STEPHEN JARVIS, perhaps of Huntington, L. I., married a daughter of Jonathan, of the same, before 1670.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III, 166; VIII, 3; IX, 228; Eaton's Annals of Warren, Me., 559; Jarvis Gen. (1879), 369 pp.; Whitmore's Cops Hill Epitaphs.

JAY:—Jonathan Jay, a soldier, 1676, under Capt. William Turner.

WILLIAM JAY, Boston, married, about 1653, Mary, daughter of John Hunting of Dedham.

REFERENCES:—Alden's Am. Epitaphs, V, 246-50; Am. Ancestry, VI, 151; Baird's Hist. of Rye, N. Y., 479-85; Bolton's Westchester Co., N. Y., II, 196; Flanders' Chief Justices of N. Y., I, 11-8; Holgate's Am. Gen., 234; Lamb's Hist. of N. Y. City, I, 602, 697; N. Y. Gen. Biog. Rec., VII, 110-6; X, 114.

ARMS:—

JECOCKES, or JECOXE:—Francis Jecockes, Stratford, 1646.

JEFFORD:—John Jefford, Lynn, 1675.

JEFFREY, JEFFRIES, or JEFFERY:—David Jeffrey, Boston, merchant, married, 1686, Eliz., daughter of John Usher; had Jane, born 1687; John, 1689; David, 1690; Eliz., 1692; Rebecca, 1693; Sarah, 1695; Francis, 1696, and Peter, 1697; all of these living when his wife died, 1698, as Sewall tells, in Geneal Reg., VI, 77.

DIGORY JEFFREY, Kittery, was a constable in 1664.

EDWARD JEFFREY, came in the Truelove, 1635, aged 24, from London, but it is not known where he sat down.

FRANCIS JEFFREY, Falmouth, about 1685. Willis, I, 218.

GEORGE JEFFREY, Windsor, had then Mary, born 1669; Hannah, 1671; Eliz., 1675; removed to Suffield; there had James, 1681, who was of Westerly, R. I., 1709; also he had Sarah, and perhaps other children, and died 1683.

GEORGE JEFFREY, Boston, 1676, a merchant from Scotland, may have been, 1684, at Portsmouth.

GREGORY JEFFREY, Wells, was freeman 1653, constable 1658; had wife Mary, and son John, an infant. He died 1662; his widow married John Lux.

ROBERT JEFFREY, Charlestown, came in the Eliz. and Ann, 1635, aged 30, bringing wife Mary, 27, and children—Thomas, 7; Eliz., 6; and Mary, 3; two maid servants, Susan Brown, 21, and Hannah Day, 20; he removed to R. I., 1638, where he was in high repute as physician, and treasurer of Newport, 1640, and there was living 1646.

THOMAS JEFFREY, Dorchester, freeman 1634, removed before 1634 to New Haven, prob. with Eaton in 1638, had served with reput. in the Pequot war; was called a serg. when he died, 1661, in good esteem; had a sister Sarah, wife of George Betty, in Co. Somerset.

WILLIAM JEFFREY, Weymouth, one of the earliest settlers in Mass. Bay, before Gov. Winth. or even Capt. Endicott; prob. first at Cape Ann, and may have drifted along shore to Manchester, early called Jeffry's Creek. or as far as Salem; and Felt claims him for Ipswich, but, of course, this would be some years later; he was sworn freeman 1631; may have had Mary, born 1642, and tradition gives him son John. He may be the brother of Robert, who was in R. I., 1638, and certainly is seen in list of freemen at Newport, 1655, where he died 1675, aged 84. His will names wife Mary, eldest daughter Mary, son Thomas, other daughters Sarah, Priscilla and Susanna.

REFERENCES:—Salter's Monmouth, N. J.; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 539.

ARMS:—

JEFTS, or JEFFS:—Henry Jefts, Woburn, 1640, married, 1647, Ann Stowers, and next, 1649, Hannah Borth, or Births, perhaps Booth; had John, born 1651; Hannah, who died 1653; Hannah, again, 1655; Joanna, 1656; Henry, 1659, and possibly others before or after, but all these, since the first, at Billerica, of which he was one of the first settlers, and died 1700, aged 94. Strangely is the name spelt Sciffs, in 2 Mass. Hist. Call., II, 162.

JOHN JEFTS, Boston, 1656, mariner, had Mary, born 1656, by wife Sarah, who took admin. upon his estate 1670, because "nigh twelve years since depart. and no news of him."

WILLIAM JEFTS, Rhode Island, 1652.

REFERENCES:—Hazen's Hist. Billerica, Mass., 78; Hill's Hist. Mason, N. H., 203; Sewall's Hist. Woburn, Mass., 618; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 763; Washington, N. H., Hist., 492-4.

JEGGLES:—Daniel Jeggles, Salem, 1639.

DANIEL JEGGLES, Salem, perhaps son of Thomas, or possibly of the preceding, was master of a vessel taken by the French, 1689. See Rev. in N. E., Justif., 43.

THOMAS JEGGLES, Salem, perhaps brother of the first Daniel, married, 1647, Abigail, daughter of Elder Samuel Sharp; had Abigail, born 1648; Thomas, 1650; William, 1653, died in few days; Samuel, 1654; Eliz., 1656; William, again, 1659; Daniel, 1661; Mary, 1665; Nathaniel, 1666; all exc. the third, bapt. 1668; John, born 1669; Ebenezer, 1672, and Benjamin, 1674.

WILLIAM JEGGLES, Salem, 1637, shipwright, prob. brother of first Daniel, and perhaps of first Thomas, died 1659. He had wife Mary, and son John; but perhaps a 2nd wife, Eliz., was admx. Another William, of Salem, who came from Virginia, died 1674. Giggles, Gyggles, and other forms are used.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 541.

JELLETT:—John Jellett, Boston, died 1656, yet it might seem that he was only trans., since we see no other mention of him; but the record of marriage contains that of William Wardell with widow Eliz. J., and under Gillet may be read more of her.

JELLCOE:—Thomas Jellicoe, Middletown, had wife Mary, but prob. no children; died 1684.

JEMPSON, GIMSON, or JEMSON:—James Jempson, Boston, had wife Sarah, 1647, and son James, born 1651, who prob. died soon; and James, again, 1655; and died 1662. Perhaps he may have written the name Jameson.

JOHN JEMPSON, Amesbury, possibly son of the preceding, married, 1670, Esther, daughter of George Martin, of Salisbury; took oath of fidel. 1677.

PATRICK JEMPSON, at Dover, adm. an inhab. in 1659, and there was taxed several years. See Jameson.

JENKINS, or JENKIN:—Edward Jenkins, Scituate, 1643, prob. came with Nathaniel Tilden, for in his will, 1641, he is called his servant; was represent. 1657, died 1699, leaving Thomas.—Deane.

HENRY JENKINS, New Hampshire, died about 1670.

JOEL JENKINS, Braintree, had Lydia, born 1640, and Theophilus, 1642; was freeman 1646; removed to Malden; has Theophilus, his son; died there 1660.

JOHN JENKINS, Plymouth, 1643, prob. removed to Barnstable, there married, 1653, Mary Ewer; had Sarah, born 1653; Mehitable, 1655; Samuel, 1657; John, 1659. Mary, 1662; Thomas, 1666, and Joseph, 1669. He may or may not be the passenger in the Defence, from London, 1635, called 26 years of age. A few weeks later, Eliz. J., aged 27, embarked in the Truelove at London, for N. E. She may be the person who died at Sandwich, 1649.

LEMUEL JENKINS, Malden, 1671, married, 1670, Eliz., daughter of Thomas Oakes; had Lemuel, born 1672, and Eliz., who died 1698, unless she was a grandchild.

OBADIAH JENKINS, Malden, married, 1677, Mary Lewis; had Sarah, born 1685; Ann, 1687, and Obadiah, 1690; was freeman 1690.

REGINALD JENKINS, Dorchester, 1630, is prob. the man who removed, says Winth. I, 89, to Cape Porpus, and there was killed by the Indians, 1632.

REGINALD JENKINS, Kittery, who submitted 1652, to the jurisdic. of Mass., removed to Dover; there, by wife Ann, had Philadelphia. He may have been son of the preced.

ROBERT, of Dover, 1657, called Junkins, prob. the same named Jenkins, at York, 1674, where he took the oath of alleg., 1681, to the King.

SAMUEL JENKINS, Greenwich, 1672, may have been he who married, 1670, Mary, widow of Eleazer Famer, of Dorchester.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 42; IV, 174; VI, 171; Deane's Hist. Scituate, Mass., 294-6; Freeman's Hist. Cape Cod, Mass., II, 87; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 680; Hobart's Hist. Abington, Mass., 406-9; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, Mass., 203; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, 617; Spooner Gen., I, 471-83; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., I, 550.

JENKS:—Joseph Jenks, Lynn, 1645, blacksmith, employed at the iron works, came, a widower, is the tradition of the family, from Hammersmith, or Hounslow, Co. Middlesex, or Colebrook, in the edge of Bucks, near London; had child Joseph, born in England, and perhaps another son that may have gone south, and be progenitor of the name in N. C.; and by 2nd wife Eliz., who died 1679, had prob. Sarah; certainly Samuel, born at Lynn 1654; Deborah, 1658; John, 1660; and Daniel, 1663; and died 1683. He was an ingenious workman; in 1652 was engaged to cut the dies for our coinage, says report; and Boston, 1654, gave power (we find by the record) to its selectmen to contract with him for engines to carry water in case of fire.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III, 141; Ammedown Gen., 45; Corliss' No. Garmault Gen.; Draper's Hist. Spencer, Mass., 213; Driver Gen., 147; Essex Inst. Hist. Call.; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 542-4; Wyman's Hunt Gen., 114.

JENNER, GINNER, or JENNERS:—David Jenner, Boston, 1685, freeman 1691; prob. was of Charlestown before and afterward; and by wife Mabel Russell, married 1688, had Mabel, 1690, and Rebecca, 1692. In B. had Thomas, 1693; Eliz., 1696, and David, 1699; and died 1709, aged 46.

JOHN JENNER, Dorchester, perhaps soon went to Stratford, where he might be 1650, or of Brookhaven in L. I., 1655; had prob. married Alice, only child of Robert Pigg, of New Haven.

THOMAS JENNER, Roxbury, about 1634 or 5, removed soon after to Weymouth; was minister there but a few months or years; freeman 1636; represent. 1640, and went to Saco; there preached not long, but went home, and in 1651 was in Norf'k, so poor as to sell his library. Another Jenner was of Weymouth, at the same time with this minister, and if his name of bapt. were Thomas, might be that freeman of 1639.

THOMAS JENNER, Charlestown, 1658, prob. the same to whom Frothingham, 86, says liberty of residence was given 1636; was not a freeman of the colony, but perhaps Esther, who joined the church 1648, was his wife.

THOMAS JENNER, Charlestown, perhaps son of the preceding, born in England; married, 1655, Rebecca, daughter of Nicholas Trerice, who died 1722, aged 86; had Rebecca, born 1656, and prob. other children; we know Thomas and another child were bapt. 1660; David, 1663; Sarah, 1667; Samuel, 1669; Eleanor, and Eliz., twins, 1671; and Eleanor, 1674; united with the church 1681, yet was not made freeman, though it is less remarkable, since in 1682, only two men of that town are found sworn, and only three others in 1690, among several hundreds from other towns who took that privilege, 1692. He was of the artillery comp, 1673, a capt., and prob. that master of the ship from London to Boston, 1685, with whom came Honest John Dunton, who calls him a man with "some smatterings of divinity in his head;" and died about 1699.

REFERENCES:—Caverly's Pittsford, Vt., 710; Cathren's Hist. Woodbury, Ct., 602; Jenner Gen. (1865), 3 pp. reprint; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg. XIX, 246-9; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Fams., 551-3.

JENNESS:—Francis Jenness, Hampton, baker, married a daughter of Moses Coxe; had Thomas, born 1671, died at 25 years; Hannah, 1673; Hezekiah, 1675; John, 1678; Eliz., 1681; Mehitable; and Richard, 1686. Descendants are numerous. Sometimes name appears Jennings.

REFERENCES:—Bedford, N. H., Cent., 312; Coggs-well's Hist. Nottingham, N. H., 411-9; Dow's Hist. Hampton, N. H., 765-9.

JENNINGS:—John Jennings, Hartford, 1639, removed about 1641 to Southampton, where he was 1644. Another John, of mean character at Hartford, was whipped 1649.

JONATHAN JENNINGS, Norwich, 1684, left descendants.

JOSHUA JENNINGS, Fairfield, 1656, had, in 1648, lived in same town on the river, prob. Hartford, where he married, 1647, Mary Williams, but whose daughter she was is unknown. He gave offense; died at F. 1676, leaving family and good estate.

NICHOLAS JENNINGS, Hartford, came in the Francis from Ipswich 1634, aged 22; prob. a Suff'k man, and perhaps brother of John; forfeited his grant of a lot by non-residence, attracted, possibly, to Saybrook.

RICHARD JENNINGS, Ipswich, came in 1636 with Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, being a Suff'k man, born at Ipswich; went home in 1638 or 9; obtained the living at Combs, whence, by the Act of Uniform., he was ejected 1662. Calamy, 649.

RICHARD JENNINGS, Bridgewater, 1666, had probably been apprenticed to Robert Bartlett, 1635; may have been father of that Susanna who died at Plymouth 1654, and lived afterward at Sandwich, whence he removed to B., and had there a family of children.

RICHARD JENNINGS, New London, 1675, came from Barbados, 1678; married Eliz. Reynolds, who came from the same island; had Samuel, born 1679; Richard, 1680, and Elinor.

SAMUEL JENNINGS, Portsmouth, R. I., in the list of freemen 1655.

STEPHEN JENNINGS, Hatfield, married, 1677, Hannah, daughter of John Dickinson, the widow of Samuel Gillet, killed at the Falls fight the preceding year. At the assault on Hatfield the Indians carried her to Canada, where, several months later, was born the daughter called after getting home the same year, Captivity. Other children were Stephen, born 1680; Joseph, 1682; Sarah, 1684; Benjamin; and Jonathan, 1691. He was freeman 1690; removed to Brookfield.

THOMAS JENNINGS, Portsmouth, R. I., in the list of freemen 1655; perhaps brother of Samuel.

WILLIAM JENNINGS, Charlestown, 1630.

REFERENCES:—Aldrich's Walpole, 293; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 114; Barry's Framingham, Mass., 300-3; Bartow Gen. Appendix; Butler's Hist. Farmingham, Me.,

505-9; Hall's Record Norwalk, Ct., 266, 294, 301; Hatch's Hist. Industry, Me., 662; Jennings' Assoc. Report (1863), 34 p. (1866) 10 p.; Jennings Fam., by Albert Welles (1881); Morse's Hist. Sherborn, Mass., 155; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 544-6; Shourd's Fenwick Colony, N. J., 119-21; Temple's N. Brookfield, Mass., 649-50; Schenck's Hist. Fairfield, Ct., 383-6; Montague Gen., 653-8.

JENNISON:—John Jennison, Amesbury, 1680; possibly son of William.

ROBERT JENNISON, Watertown, 1636, by wife Eliz. (in the record called Grace, probably by mistake), had Eliz., 1637; first wife died 1638; and by second wife, Grace, who died 1686, had a daughter, Michal, 1640; Samuel, 1642, died soon; and Samuel, again, 1645; was freeman 1645; died 1690.

WILLIAM JENNISON, Watertown, brother of Robert, came prob. in the fleet, 1630, with Sir Richard Saltonstall and Winth.; freeman 1631; was ensign 1633, served in the Pequot war 1636, as Underhill tells; lieut. and capt. afterward; represent. 1635, and very often later; artillery comp. 1638; went home 1651.

REFERENCES:—Aldrich's Walpole, 293-6; Benedict's Hist. Sutton, Mass., 668; Bond's Watertown, Mass., 306-10, 800-14; Fiskes of Amherst, N. H., 147; Hemenway Gen. Rec., 12; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VII, 71; Ward's Hist. Shrewsbury, Mass., 337.

JENNY:—John Jenny, Plymouth, who was a brewer of Norwich, went to Holland in his youth, lived at Rotterdam, came in the James, a little vessel of 44 tons, built for the Pilgrims at Leyden; arrived 1623, with wife Sarah (whom he married at Leyden 1614, by the name of Carey), and children—Samuel, Abigail and Sarah—at same time with the ship Ann, therefore with her passengers reckoned "old comers;" had born here John and Susanna; was an assistant 1637-39, and represent. 1641; he died 1644.

REFERENCE:—Temple's Whately, Mass., 243.

JEPSON, or JEPHSON:—Christopher Jepson, Dorchester, 1646.

JOHN JEPSON, Boston, 1647, married, 1656, Emma, daughter of John Coddington; had John, born 1657, who died soon.

ROGER JEPSON, Saybrook, removed to Middletown, died 1680, leaving Samuel, aged 8; Jonathan, 6; one daughter, Martha, 5, and Roger, 18 mos.; his widow Martha married Thomas Allyn of M.

THOMAS JEPSON, Boston, by wife Hannah had Richard, born 1692; Hannah, 1693, and Emma, 1696.

REFERENCE:—Sigourney Gen., 25.

JERMON:—Edward Jermon, Providence. See Inman; for so Judge Staples reads the name.

JEWELL:—Thomas Jewell, a miller, aged 27, unless custom house records mistake the name, came from London 1635, in the Planter.

JESS, JESSE, JOSE, or JOYCE:—David Jess, Boston, goldsmith, married before 1698 Mary, daughter of Phineas Wilson of Hartford; had David, born 1700;

Mary, 1701; Phineas, 1702; Eliz., 1704; and Susanna, 1706. He had good estate with his wife, and died 1708. His widow Mary married, 1717, Joseph King.

WILLIAM JESS, Windsor, where the name was Joyce, removed to Springfield; there had Abigail, 1645; and was drowned at Enfield Falls, in the river, same year.

JESSAN:—Jacat Jessan, Boston, merchant, agent of his brother Abraham, ironmonger of London, was of artillery comp., 1673.

JESSOP:—Edward Jessop, Stamford, about 1650; Newton, L. I., 1656; was of Westchester, 1664, and in 1653, or earlier, sold land in Fairfield, but took estate there again in 1689.

JOHN JESSOP, an early sett. at Wethersfield, might seem to have died at or near Hartford, 1637, as by order of the Gen. Court, Feb., 1637, all creditors were to produce claims 3 mos. later, but that means credit. of John Oldham, and Jessop may have been one prosecuting a suit before death of O., who might well cause this mention of him; so prob. this is the construction. He united with others in 1640 to go to settle Stamford; removed to Greenwich; was represent. 1664 for that town, prob. with Westchester or Rye, and made commissioner with authority at Westchester; but in 1673 lived at Southampton, on L. I.

PHILIP JESSOP, a soldier, 1676, in Phillip's war.

REFERENCES:—Howell's Southampton, 332-5; Huntington's Stamford, Ct., Sett., 57; Jessup Gen. (1887), 463 pp.; Prime's Sands Gen., 87-90; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 547.

JEWELL:—George Jewell, Saco, mariner, may be that unhappy man whose loss in 1637 is related by Winth., I, 244. See Folsom, 33, 125.

JOSEPH JEWELL, Watertown, by wife Martha had Joseph, born 1673, and Martha, 1675. Perhaps he was there only as transient resident, driven away by fear of Indian hostility.

SAMUEL JEWELL, Boston, 1655.

THOMAS JEWELL, Braintree, 1639, had grant at the meeting on Monday, Feb. 24, 1640, of 12 acres, which was the common allowance for 3 heads—himself, wife and prob. child Thomas; by wife Grizell had Joseph, 1642; Nathaniel, 1648; Grizell, 1652, and Mercy, 1653. His widow married Humphrey Griggs, 1656.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 42; VII, 202; Duns-ter Gen., 255; Hudson's Hist. Marlborough, Mass., 403; Jewell Gen. (1860), 104 pp.; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XXII, 436; Runnel's Hist. Sanbornton, N. H., II, 399; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 547; Loomis Gen. Female Branches, 626-33; Waterford, Me. Centen. (1879), 261.

JEWETT:—John Jewett, Ipswich, freeman 1676; of descent unknown to Savage. By wife Eliz., daughter of the first Isaac Cummings, who died 1679, he had Sarah, born 1668; Abigail, who died 1672; Abigail, again, 1675, died at 2 mos.; David, 1677, and Mary, 1679. He married Eliz., widow of Benjamin Chadwell, of Lynn; had Daniel, 1681; Jonathan, 1685; Dorcas; and Rebecca, 1690.

JOSEPH JEWETT, Dorchester, thence soon to Rawley;

freeman 1639; represent. 1651-4, and 60; died 1661. Beside 4 daughters by wife Mary, perhaps one of whom was Patience, who married at Lynn, 1666, Shubael Walker, he had Jonathan; Nehemiah, 1643; Joseph, 1656; last-named child was by Ann, widow of Bozoan Allen, of Boston, married 1653.

MAXIMILIAN JEWETT, Rawley, brother of the first Joseph, came from Bradford in the W. Riding, of Yorksh., at the gathering of the church, 1639, chosen deacon; freeman 1640; represent. 1641, and for 16 years later; had 2nd wife, married 1671, widow Elinor Boynton; and died about 1684, leaving, besides widow Sarah, the child Ezekiel; Joseph; Ann; Eliz., wife of Robert Hazeltine; Mary Hazeltine; Faith Dowse, and Sarah, prob. wife of Philip Nelson.

NATHANIEL JEWETT, Concord, freeman 1681.

THOMAS JEWETT, Hingham, married, 1672, Susanna, prob. daughter of John Gilford; had Mary, bapt. 1674; Thomas, 1676; Hannah, 1681, died at 2 years; and John, 1683.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III, 154; IV, 139; V, 130; VI, 14; Andrew's Hist. New Britain, Ct., 316; Blood's Hist. Temple, N. H., 229; Bond's Hist. Watertown, Mass., 903-5; Butler's Hist. Groton, Mass., 409, 473; Cregar's White Gen.; Cutter's Hist. Jaffrey, N. H., 382-4; Davis' Gen., 471, 484-6; Gage's Hist. Rawley, Mass., 445; Guild's Stiles Gen., 101-4; Hall's Genealogical Notes, 74, 79-81; Hanson's Hist. Gardiner, Me., 137, 158; Hatch's Hist. Industry, Me., 663; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 681; Haye's Wells Fam., 157; Little Gen., 69; North's Hist. Augusta, Me.; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 548; Stearns' Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 763-5; Temple's Hist. Whately, Mass., 240; Wood Gen., 154-66; Worcester's Hist. Hollis, N. H., 378.

AFTER HUTCHINSON ref—p 102

ARMS:—Per pale, gu, and az., semée of cross crosslets, or, a lion, rampant, arg.

AFTER JACKSON ref—p 123

ARMS:—Gu, a fess, between three shovelers, tufted on the head and breast, arg., each charged with a trefoil, slipped, vert.

CREST:—A shoveler, as in the arms.

MOTTO:—Innocentiae Securus.

AFTER JAFFREY reference—p 124

ARMS:—Paly of six, arg. and sa., surmounted by a fess, of the first, charged with 3 stars of the second.

CREST:—The sun shining through a cloud; proper.

MOTTO:—Post nubila Phœbus.

AFTER JAY ref—p 132

ARMS:—Az., a chevron, or. In chief, a demi-sun, in its splendor, between 2 mullets, of the last; in base, on a rock, two birds (or one single bird), all proper.

AFTER JEFFREY ref—p 135

ARMS:—Sa., a lion rampant, or, between 3 scaling ladders, of the last.

MOTTO:—Fac recte et nil time



## CORRECTIONS UNDER LETTER H.

**HARTSHORNE**.—Richard Hartshorne of Middletown, N. J., a prom. Quaker lawyer, came from Lancaster, England, with his three servants and purchased land from the Indians at the Highlands of Navesink, Monmouth County, N. J. in 1669. Estate still owned by his descendants. One of the proprietors of East Jersey, commissioner of boundaries in 1683. Deputy in Gov. Lowerie's Council, 1684; member of assembly from Middletown, N. J. 1683 and 1685; Speaker 1686-98. Member of Provincial Council 1684, 1695, 1698, 1702; High Sheriff 1683; Judge of Sessions 1695, 1698; Member of Gov. Barre's Council 1698, to surrender of the government to the Crown. Married Sept. 27th., 1670, Margaret Carr, dau. of Robert Carr of Newport, R. I. from London in the ship Elizabeth and Ann, 1635. A freeman of Newport March 16, 1641; member of assembly Oct. 26, 1670. His son Caleb Carr was Governor of R. I. in 1695. Richard Hartshorne had dau. Sarah, who married John Taylor of Middletown, N. J.

REFERENCES:—N. J. Archives, Vol. I, p. 220; Journal of Representatives, Vol. XIII, p. 78. Smith's History of N. J., p. 1175; Rhode Island Col. Records.

**HUBBARD**. James, Gravesend, L. I., came to Salem, Mass. in 1637 with Lady Deborah Moody, from Langham, Rutlandshire, England where he said his family could trace their lineage back 124 (One hundred and twenty-four) generations. On account of his Baptist faith took refuge with the Dutch at Gravesend, L. I., in 1643. Commissioner of Indian Affairs, Schout Fiscael, Surveyor, Commissioner in Land Office, Magistrate of Gravesend in 1650, '51, '53 and '63. Represented Gravesend in the convention held at New Amsterdam in 1653. Laid out the town of Gravesend in 1645. He was Sergeant at Law in the English Court, before emigrating to America. Married Elizabeth Baylies Dec. 31, 1664; had James, Samuel and Elias.

REFERENCES:—Town records of Gravesend; Bergen Family (Genealogy) foot notes 314 and 315; Bergen's Kings Co. Settlers; O'Callaghan's Trans. Dutch Man.

**HOLMES**.—Rev. Obadiah Holmes of Newport, R. I., was a Congregationalist minister who with his wife Katherine Preston came to Salem and Lynn, Mass. from Manchester, England before 1639. Became a Baptist, and was publicly whipped in Lynn, from the tail of a cart, for saying his prayers with his hat on, and baptising on Sunday. Later he took refuge in Providence, and at Newport, R. I., where he was made freeman in 1655. Representative to the General Court of R. I. in 1656, '57, '58; member of special Governor's Council in King Philip's war; a patentee of Monmouth Co., N. J., and instrumental in forming that patent in 1665. Mostly resided at Newport, R. I. where he was pastor of the Baptist Church for twenty-five years and died in 1682. He brought the first pendulum ("Grandfather's Clock") clock to this country, now at the Long Island Historical So. at Brooklyn, N. Y. Had Jonathan, born in 1637. John in 1639. Martha, 1640. Samuel, 1642. Obadiah, 1644. Mary, Hope and Lydia. **JONATHAN** born in England, prominent both in N. J. and R. I.; member of Gen'l Assembly in N. J., 1668 to '72 and '80 and Com. Captain, 1783. Deputy in R. I., 1689 to 1701; Speaker; Member of Governor's Council, Gen'l Treasurer, 1704.

REFERENCES:—Gen. Dictionary of R. I., pp. 103-104;

Salter's Hist. of Monmouth Co. N. J.; Elli's Hist. of New Jersey, p. 26; Old Times in Old Monmouth, Beekman and Salter.

## ADD TO HUNT.

**EDMUND** (alias EDWARD) came on the ship "Fortune" landed at Plymouth 9th of Nov. 1621, was one of Capt. Miles Standish' Company; located at Duxbury in 1637; lived at Houndsditch near Blue River in 1664; his will and inventory probated at Duxbury 20th July 1656; died (says Winsor) Christmas day 1655. (?) had a son named SAMUEL. b. 1647.

REFERENCES:—Pierce's Col. Lists; Hist. Soc. Col. Mass.; Memoirs Plymouth Colony; Winsor's Hist. Duxbury.

**ENOCH**, came with his two young sons Ephraim and Peter from England to Weymouth in 1635. M. Sarah Paine in 1668, (second wife). In 1640 was Church Collector; in 1660 m. Dorothy Baker (third wife) they had

SARAH, b. 4 July, 1660 (a deaf mute who m. Matthew Pratt also a deaf mute); wife Dorothy died in 1662 and ENOCH returned to England.

REFERENCES:—Memoirs Plym. Col. vol. IV, pp. 84-89

**EPHRAIM**, son of Enoch came with his father and brother Peter from Eng., 1635 to Weymouth; m. Ioana — made freeman 1671, was Sergeant Weymouth Militia and Ensign, 16th Mass, 1680. Captain, 1690. Representative, 1689-91; served in the expedition to St. Lawrence (Canada) under Sir William Phipps also against the Indians at Groton, 1706-7; was assistant, 1703-1713. He owned the whole town of Ashfield, given him for service in the Canadian expedition, and actually deeded to his descendants forty years after; wife Joanna died leaving a son Peter; and a son, Ebenezer, b. 6 Apr., 1694; 2d lieu. in Continental army; after a few years Ephraim m. Amanda (dau. of Thos. and Welthian Richards) was promoted to a colonelcy and died 1713-14, a very distinguished man.

REFERENCES:—Mass. Rec., vol. LXIII, p. 285; Farmer's First Families N. E. p. 9; Barber's Hist. Colonial Wars p. 225.

**JONATHAN** b. Northampton Co., Eng., 1637; was son of John and Mary (Webster) Hunt of Sudburrowe, Thrapstone Co., Northampton, Eng., came to Connecticut 1658; m. 3 Sept., 1662, Clemence (dau. of Thos. Homer of Hartford), and removed to Northampton, Mass., took oath of allegiance 16 Feb., 1678; made freeman 19 May 1680; was Deacon, 1681; Representative 1690-91 and died, 29-30 Sept., 1691 (his widow Clemence m. John Smith of Milford Conn. she d. 8 July, 1699) had Thomas, b. 23 Jan., 1663, was one of the 9 who organized the church at Hartford. Jonathan, b. 20 Jan., 1664, died same year JONATHAN, (2) b. 20 Jan., 1665 d. 1 July, 1738.

JOHN, b. 22 Dec., 1667; d. (unm.) 4 Apr., 1712.

HANNAH, b. 7 Jan., 1669-70; m. 19 Dec., 1690 to Ebenezer Wright.

CLEMENCE, b. 8 Jan., 1671; d. 8 July, 1689.

EBENEZER, b. May, 1673; d., 1675.

EBENEZER (2), b. 5 Feb., 1675; m. 27 May, 1698 to Hannah Clark.

MARY, b. 24 Mar., 1679; m. 16 Dec., 1701 to Ebenezer Sheldon; she died, 1767.

SARAH, b. 20 July, 1682 and Samuel, b. 15 Sept., 1684.

REFERENCE:—Savage-Farmer

PETER, made freeman at Plymouth, 5 June 1651; deputy, 1653; Lieut. in Miles Standish's Company, 1654; m., 24 Dec., 1673 to Rebecca Paine; 1668 was selectman; large tract of land granted to him at "Attleburrough;" he died, 1675, *sine prole*.

REFERENCES:—Court Orders, Plymouth, p. 84; Hist. Plymouth; Hist. of "Attleburrough."

PETER, of Rehoboth, son of Enoch of Weymouth; came as a youth with his father in 1635; m., 10 Dec., 1645 to Elizabeth (dau. of Henry Smith of Rehoboth; selectman in 1646. Town clerk, 1649; surveyor of highway, 1650; deputy, 1652; representative, 1660-5 and again, 1672-83; 1674 was townsman; 1664, collector of excise; was commissioned a lieutenant and promoted to a captaincy, 1682, d., 1692; had a son Ephraim, b., 9 May, 1661.

REFERENCES:—Pierce's Col. Lists, p. 70 and 27; Hist. Rehoboth; Essex Collections.

RALPH, son of Francis and Dorothy (Durand) Hunt of London, Eng.; came with his bro. Thomas to Newtown, Long Island and became patentees there, 1663-4; in 1663 Ralph was a "Schepen." In 1664 magistrate and surveyor of Indian lands; same year was made lieutenant of militia, 21 Apr., 1665; his sons were Ralph, Edward, John and Samuel.

REFERENCES:—Riker Hist. Harlem; N. E. Gen. Reg., vol. 30, p. 404; Bodge N. Y. in Rev., 499; Doc. Hist. N. Y., p. 592.

ROBERT, the first of the name in America, was born in County Kent, England; he was vicar of Reculver in 1594, resigned that office in 1602 and sailed from Blackwall, Eng., 19 Dec., 1606, as chaplain to Newport's fleet and landed at Jamestown, Virginia, 28th April, 1607. Rev. Robert Hunt preached the first gospel sermon in America, officiated at the first marriage (Anne Burras to John Layden in 1608), the first baptism and the first Holy Communion; the Sacrament was administered the third Sunday after Trinity, June 27th, 1607, in a barn-like structure which was burned the next year and the year in which Reverend Robt. Hunt died.

REFERENCES:—Smith's Hist. Generale; Lossing's Cyclopaedia U. S. History, p. 659, and many Colonial histories.

WILLIAM, b. Halifax, Eng., 1605, came to America in 1635; settled at Concord. Aug. 12, m. Elizabeth Best, who bore him Nehemiah, 1631; Samuel, b. 1633; Elizabeth, b. 1636; Hannah, b. 12 Dec., 1641; Isaac, b. 1647; Nehemiah (2), b. 1631; d. 6 Apr., 1717; wife Elizabeth, b. 1636; Hannah, b. 12 Dec., 1640; Isaac, b. 1647; in 1664, and he died at Malborough, 1667, Oct. 10th.

REFERENCES:—Bancroft's U. S. Hist.; Hunt Family, by Alfred Wyman Hoar.

JOCELYN. See JOSSELYN.

JOHNS:—WILLIAM JOHNS. Hingham, died about 1663; having no relatives in this country.

REFERENCES:—Dodds' East Haven, Ct., 131.

JOHNSON:—ANDREW JOHNSON is the name of a soldier borne on the list of Moseley's camp 10 days before the decisive battle of Philip's War, Dec., 1675.

CALEB JOHNSON is the name of a servant of John Osgood of Andover, ment. in the will of 1650 who was drowned in Merrimack river, 1656.

CHARLES JOHNSON, New London, before 1690.

DAVY JOHNSON, Dorchester, came pub. in the Mary and John, 1630, reg. adm. that year and was made freeman next year, though no further mention of him is found; but in 1636 mention is made of the widow of David.

EBENEZER JOHNSON, Stratford, perhaps son of Peter of Fairfield, married 1667, Eliz. daughter of Edward Worster, Worcester, or Wooster, had Eliz. born, 1672; removed to Derby 1676, there had Eunice 1678, Hannah, 1680; Peter 1684; and Ebenezer 1687; and perhaps more. He was freeman 1678, and being one of the chief of the town, its represent. 1685, and after Lieut. Major and Col. onel, continuing propr. 1717.

EDMUND JOHNSON, Hampton, came in the James from London 1635, aged 23, died 1654, leaving child Peter, who was bapt., 1639, and drowned 1674, John, 1641, James and Dorcas, beside widow Mary, who married 1651, Thomas Coleman, and died 1663.

EDWARD JOHNSON the famous capt. and author of the curious hist. called "Wonder Working Providences of Zion's Saviour in N.E." came, no doubt, in fleet with Winthrop 1630, took oath of fidelity following year; he was of Hernehill a parish near Canterbury; after being some time at Charlestown or Salem, and other Planta., to satisfy himself he went home to bring his wife Susan, 7 children and three servants in 1636 or 7, and was settled at C. 1637, became one of the founders of the church at W. represent, 1643-71 except the year 1848, and was speaker, 1655, was town clerk almost 30 years, and did other valuable service, died 1672. See 3 Mass. Hist. Coll. VIII., 276. In will mentions children, Edward, George, William, Matthew and John; also James Prentice, whose wife was his daughter Susanna.

EDWARD JOHNSON, York. admitted freeman of Mass., 1652, with prefix of respect., and in later days it is thought lived at Wells; was in high esteem by all parties in their time of confusion, from 1656 to 80, and after that swore allegiance to Charles II. Perhaps may be father, of that Edward, though he may be the same, unfavorably mentioned in Winth. II., 210.

EDWARD JOHNSON, Branford, married Esther, daughter of Thomas Wheaden, had Eliz., born 1690; Amos, 1693; Experience, 1695; Edward, 1697; Esther, 1700; and Ebenezer, 1703.

FRANCIS JOHNSON, Salem, 1630; freeman, 1631; perhaps brother of Capt. Edward, and may have come with him; was nephew of Christopher Caulson (an asst. chosen at the first election after the charter, 1629). By wife Joan he had bapt. there, Naomi, 1638; Ruth, 1640; Eliz., 1642; Francis, 1644; Samuel, 1649; Joan, 1651; and Sarah, 1654. Prob. his wife married in a few years more and he married at Boston, 1656, Hannah, probably widow of William Hanbury; may be the F. Johnson in Frothingham's Hist. of 1677, at Charlestown (certainly not entitled in 1648 to the double name of Walsingham, given him by Dana); was 82 years old in 1686, and died 1691, prob. at Boston.

ISAAC JOHNSON, Salem, son of Abraham, grandson of Robert of Clipsham, Co., Rutland (who was arch. deac.

of Leicester, 1684, and parson of N. Luffanham in said Co., whose lineal descendant, Ezekiel, in 1727, was lord of the manor of Clipsham), and his mother, wife of Abraham, was a daughter of William Chadderton, D.D., the Puritan Bp. of Lincoln. He had larger estate than any of the patentees that came to our country; was an assistant named in the royal charter; next is Sir Richard Saltonstall, and in the list of members of the Boston church formed at Charlestown, stands after Winthrop and Dudley, and before Wilson, their minister. He came with Winthrop in the admiral ship of the fleet, formerly named the "Eagle," but after purchased by the Gov. and Comp. for this expedition called "Arabella," in compliment to the illustr. passengr., his wife. She was one of the daughters of Thomas Clinton, 3d Earl of Lincoln, and sister of Theophilus, the 4th Earl, ancest. of the Duke of Newcastle; she left, says Mather, I, 21, "an earthly paradise in the family of an Earldom to encounter the sorrows of a wilderness, for the entertainment of a pure worship in the house of God, and then immediately left that wilderness for the heavenly paradise." She died in a few weeks after landing at Salem, and was buried there; in a month Isaac followed her.

ISAAC JOHNSON, Roxbury, eldest son of John of the same; born in England, freeman, 1635; married, 1637, Eliz. Porter; had Eliz., born, 1639, died 1661; Mary, 1642; Isaac, 1644; Joseph, 1645, died soon; Nathaniel, born, says town record, 1647, bapt., says ch. rec., same day, by name of Nehemiah, which may be error. He was of Artillery comp., 1665, its capt., 1667; represent., 1671; was killed by the Indians at the head of his comp. in the great Narragansett fight, 1675. Hutch., I, 299, or Mather, VII, 50. The widow died, 1683.

ISAAC JOHNSON, Charlestown, by wife Mary had Eleazer, and Mary, bapt., 1676; Isaac, 1677; William, 1680; Eliz. and Hannah, twins, 1681; Nicholas, 1684; Abigail, 1686; Hannah, 1689; Nathaniel, 1692; and Abigail, again, 1694. He died, 1711, aged 62.

JAMES JOHNSON, Portsmouth: sent over by Mason in 1630 or 1; is said to have died about 1678, aged 79.

JAMES JOHNSON, Boston, 1635, a glover, freeman, 1636; artillery, comp.; a capt. in 1656, and he married 1667; his wife, Margaret died, 1643, and he married Abigail, daughter of Elder Thomas Oliver; had Joseph, born 1644, died very soon, Abigail, 1645; Abigail, again 1647; James and John, twins, 1653; Eliza., 1655; perhaps died in few months; Mary, 1657, and two named Hannah, of whom the youngest was born, 1661.

JEREMIAH JOHNSON, New Haven, 1662.

JOHN JOHNSON, prob. came in the fleet with Winthrop, bringing wife, Margery, who died in 1655, and his children, Isaac and Humphrey, prob. others, as his will speaks of 5; possibly the other 3 were daughters, and all born in Eng. Freeman, 1631; a man of estate and distinction; represent. at the first general court, 1634, and many years following; artillery comp., 1638; surveyor-gen. of arms and ammunit. He married Grace, wid. of Barnabas Fawer, and died, 1659.

JOHN JOHNSON, Newport, 1638; may have been of Wickford, 1674.

JOHN JOHNSON, Sandwich, 1634.

JOHN JOHNSON, New Haven, 1653, counts 5 in family; prob. the propr. with others of the name, 1685; may be

he who came from London in the James, 1635, aged 26, with wife, Susan, 24; Eliz., 2, and Thomas, 18 mos.; which may be thought a blunder by the custom house clerk for 8 mos. At New Haven had Daniel, 1648; Samuel, bapt., 1654; Hannah, 1657; Sarah, 1664, and Abigail. Perhaps he was brother of Edmund, a fellow passenger, but uncertain; another John came from London, 1635, in the Eliz., aged 23, of whom nothing is sure, unless he was John who, for service in Pequot war, 1637, had grant in Conn. of 50 acres in 1671. He may be the freeman of Guilford, 1669, or of New Haven. The Guilford John married Eliz. Disbrow, 1651, who had been divorced that year for offense of her husband, Thomas Relph, Rolfe, or Ralfe, who ran off to R. I. He had 4 children by her: John: Ruth, 1654; Isaac, 1656; and Abigail, 1659. His widow died 1669, and he died 1681; in his will naming these children.

JOHN JOHNSON, Rawley, 1650; married 1655, Hannah, daughter of Anthony Crosby, had John, born 1668, and Samuel, 1671; beside 2 daughters. He prob. had served in Philip's war, for in 1667 he was made capt. of the town by the Gen. Court.

JOHN JOHNSON, Lancaster 1654; may be he of Sudbury, who married 1657, Deborah, daughter of William Ward, who died 1697, aged 60 and lived at Marlborough, where he had John, born 1672, died soon; Daniel, 1675; Eliz., 1677, and Deborah, 1678; was freeman, 1690, and died, 1713.

JOHN JOHNSON, Charlestown, married, 1656, Eliz., daughter of Elias Maverick; had John, born 1657; and prob. others—certainly Ruth, who in 1681 is named in the will of grandfather Maverick; removed before 1662 to Haverhill; was the first blacksmith there; freeman, 1666; represent., 1690.

JOHN JOHNSON, Boston, a turner, m. Sarah daughter of, James Neighbors.

JOHN JOHNSON, Watertown, married, 1659, Mary, daughter of Thomas King; had Hannah, who married, 1697, Francis Pierce, her father having giving her in month preceding houses and lands at Cambridge Farms, now Lexington, whither he had removed.

JOHN JOHNSON, New Hampshire, married, 1661, Eleanor Brockett; had John, born 1662; Rosamond, 1665; Hannah, 1670; James, 1673, and Ebenezer, 1676.

JOHN JOHNSON, Rehoboth; had Eliz., born 1673; Joseph, 1677; Rebecca, 1679; Rachel, 1681, died in 4 mos.; Jonathan, 1683.

JOHN JOHNSON, Norwich, 1677; has large posterity.

JOHN JOHNSON, Oxford, one of the Huguenots who prob. came, 1686 from Rochelle in France, after the persecution began the year before, and wrote his name Jean Jeanson; had wife, Susan; was, with 3 of his children, killed by the Indians, 1696. His widow married, 1701, her cousin, Daniel Jhonnot, who rescued her from that fate, as the family tradition credibly reports.

JOHN JOHNSON, Salem, 1691; a lighterman. Felt.

JOSEPH JOHNSON, Lancaster, died 1668, leaving widow, Susanna.

MARMADUKE JOHNSON, Cambridge, 1661; printer, sent over by the Society for Prop. the Gospel to put Eliot's Indian Bible to press; ought to have more told of him than that he was sick of his residence here and went home in 1664, a little before finishing the work.

NATHANIEL JOHNSON, Medfield, married 1671, Mary Plimpton; died in Marlborough, prob., 1718.

PETER JOHNSON, an early adventurer with Byran Binks in the settlement of Sagadahock; see Col. Rec., I, 98. He and his associates prob. went to Virginia—at least, Winth., I, 58, gives them no prominence.

PETER JOHNSON, Boston, called a Dutchman when, in 1638, Richard Rawlings was allowed to purchase his house; he removed and was of Fairfield about 1649. His wife, Eliz., had a child born in prison, where, perhaps, she died. We find not the occasion of her imprisonment, which was very long, but conjecture is that she was insane, and that the child was posthumous, named Moses, and had elder brothers, John and Ebenezer.

RETURN JOHNSON, Hampton, swore alleg., 1678, but had at Andover, 1673, married Mary Johnson.

RICHARD JOHNSON, Charlestown, or Watertown; came in the employment of Sir Richard Saltonstall, 1630, and removed to Salem; had grant of land, 1637; but prob. lived at Lynn that year; freeman; had children, Daniel, Samuel, Eliz., and Abigail, and died, 1666.

RICHARD JOHNSON, Swanzey; by wife, Eliz., had Richard, born, 1684.

RICHARD JOHNSON, New Haven, had no family, but is called old Richard Johnson in record of his death, 1679.

ROBERT JOHNSON, New Haven, 1646; died, 1661 and in his will names children, Thomas, John and William.

ROBERT JOHNSON, the graduate of H. C., 1645. Is altogether unknown to Savage.

ROBERT JOHNSON, Marblehead, 1674.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, Boston, a mariner; by wife, Mary, had Peter, born 1653, and he died soon after.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, one of the soldiers in Gallup's comp., 1690, in the sad expedit. of Sir William Phips, of whom no more is known.

SOLOMON JOHNSON, Sudbury, 1638; freeman, 1651; by wife, Hannah, had Joseph, or Joshua, and Nathaniel, twins, born, 1640; Mary, 1644, and by wife, Elinor, had Caleb, 1646, casually killed at 8 years; Samuel, 1654; Hannah, 1656, and Caleb again, 1658; and died, 1690.

STEPHEN JOHNSON, Andover, married, 1661, Eliz., daughter, perhaps, or sister of Rev. Francis Dane; had Eliz., who died, 1668; Stephen; Francis, born, 1666; Ann., who died, 1669; Joseph; Mary, who died, 1673; and Benjamin. He died, 1690.

THOMAS JOHNSON, Hartford, a cobbler, as the record of his admin., 1640, calls him.

THOMAS JOHNSON, Hingham, 1635, came, perhaps, in the Hopewell, Capt. Babb, in the autumn of that year from London, aged 25 (though the name in the custom house record may be taken for Ireson, and inspect. leaves it uncertain); is prob. the man who was in peril on a raft, 1646, as told by Winth., II, 305, and was drowned, says Boston record, in the harbor, 1656. Had no children by his wife, Margaret.

THOMAS JOHNSON, Dover, 1648-57, had only child, a daughter, that died prob. soon after her father, who died, 1661.

THOMAS JOHNSON, of H. C., 1661; is, like Robert, wholly unknown to Savage. In Mather's catalogue, 1698, both are starred.

THOMAS JOHNSON, New London, 1682.

THOMAS JOHNSON, Andover, married, 1657, Mary, daughter of Nicholas Holt, who died, 1700, had Thomas, John, James, Peter and Josiah living at his death, in 1719. He was freeman, 1691, and, perhaps, had other children, for Penelope J. was killed by the Indians at Andover, 1698.

TIMOTHY JOHNSON, Andover, married, 1674, Rebecca, daughter of John Aslett, and died, 1688.

WALTER JOHNSON, middletown, 1684; of whom nothing is known.

WILLIAM JOHNSON, Charlestown, 1634, perhaps bro. of Capt. Edward, had wife, Eliz., and Ruhamah, a daughter, bapt., 1635; Joseph, 1637; Eliz., 1639, and Jonathan, 1641; and by second wife, Judith, James, born 1643; prob. others, and, certainly, Eliz., who was in 1668 wife of Edward Myer. William died, 1677.

WILLIAM JOHNSON, Guilford, married, 1651, Eliz Bushnell, perhaps daughter of Francis, an important man, represent., 1665, and after, far above twenty years after, was a deacon; had Eliz., born 1652; Hannah, 1654, who may be guessed to be called Ann in the will or other records; Mary, 1657; Sarah, 1658, died soon; Martha, 1660, died in a few weeks; Abigail, 1661, died young; Mercy, 1665; Sarah, again, 1667, died at 2 years; Samuel, 1670, and Nathaniel, Apr. 17, 1672. The mother died 10 days after, the last child in a few weeks, and the father died, 1702.

WILLIAM JOHNSON, Stonington, 1670, died, 1696, leaving children.

WILLIAM JOHNSON, Andover, married, 1678, Sarah Lovejoy; had Susanna, who died, 1683, and prob. other children; was freeman, 1691.

WINGLE, or WINDLE JOHNSON, New Haven, married, 1664, Sarah, daughter of John Hall; had William, born 1665, and John, 1667; was freeman, 1669.

ZECHARIAH JOHNSON, Charlestown, 1672, by wife, Eliz., had Eliz., bapt., 1673; Jephtha, 1675; Sarah, 1677, and Zechariah, 1680; William, 1683; Sarah, again, 1684, and Mary, 1688; and he was freeman, 1676.

Of this name the occurrence is so frequent in all parts of N. E. that out of inquiry confined exclusively to it, a large volume would grow.

REFERENCES:—Abbott's Andover, 35; Aldrich's Hist. Wolpole, N. H., 296-8; Am. Ancestry, I, 42; II, 64; III, 154; IV, 122, 166; VI, 87; VII, 30, 35, 49, 91, 162, 240; VIII, 50, 88; Austin's Allied Trans., 154; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 114; Baldwin's Hist. Milford, Mass., 844-8; Barry's Hist. Framingham, Mass., 303; Brown's West Simsbury, Ct., Settlers, 88; Bond's Hist. Watertown, Mass., 539-42; Butler's Hist. Farmington, Me., 509-14; Champion Gen.; Chase's Hist. Haverhill, Mass., 276, 634-7; Child Gen., 422; Clute's Hist. Staten Island, N. Y., 392-4; Coffin's Hist. Boscamen, N. H., 560-2; Cogswell's Hist. Henniker, N. H., 632; Cogswell's Nottingham, N. H., 726-30; Collins' Hillsdale, N. Y., 14 App., 68-74; Cope. Fam. of Pa., 52-115; Corliss No. Yarmouth, Me.; Cathren's Woodbury, Ct., 600-2; II, 1510; Cutter's Hist. Arlington,

Mass., 265; Davis' Landmarks Plymouth, Mass., 162; Davis' Hist. Wallingford, Ct., 830-6; Deane's Hist. Scituate, Mass., 296; Densmore's Hartwell Gen.; Davis' Hist. Hampton, N. H., 770-5; Driver Gen., 510-2; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 284; Ellis' Hist. Roxbury, Mass., 122; Emery's Rem. Newbury, Mass., 201-14; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., XXII, 121-5; Felton's Johnson Gen. (1879); Tax's Hist. Dunstable, Mass., 246; Gage's Hist. Rawley, Mass., 446; Gilmer's Georgians, 90, 102, 105; Gold's Hist. Cornwall, Ct., 253; Goode Gen., 174, 321; Guild's Stiles Gen., 394; Hatch's Hist. Industry, Me., 663-73; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 682-6; Heraldic Journal, III, 43-5, 182; Holgate's Am. Gen., 22; Hubbard's Stanstead Co., Canada, 273; Hudson's Hist. Lexington, Mass., III; Hudson's Hist. Marlborough, Mass., 403-6; Johnson's Wonder Working Providence; Poole's Ed., Introduction, 140; Johnson's Gen. (1876), 85 p.; (1878) 12 p.; (1879) 16 p.; (1885) by Paxton; (1891) 27 p.; (1892) 200 p.; Kellogg's White Gen., 37; Kulp's Wyoming Valley Trans.; Lapham's Hist. Norway, Me., 537; Leland Gen., 249; Littell's Passaic Valley Gen., 193-5; McKeen's Hist. Bradford, Vt., 297-305; Martin's Hist. Chester, Pa., 156; Meade's Old Families of Va.; Miller's Hist. Colchester Co., N. S., 266-81; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, Mass., 204-6; Marris and Flynt Gen., 16; Morse's Gen. of Sherburn, Mass., 155; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VIII, 232, 358-62; XXXIII, 60-6; 81-91; 333-9; XXVIII, 407-10; N. J. Hist. Coll., VI, Supp., 121; N. Y. Gen. Rec., XVIII, 150-2; XIX, 67-9; North's Hist. Augusta, Me., 894-6; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 618; Old Kent, Md., 50-9; Orcutt's Hist. Derby, Ct., 737-41; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, Ct., 1226; Orcutt's Hist. Torrington, Ct., 726; Orcutt's Hist. Wolcott, Ct., 588; Paige's Hist. Cambridge, Mass., 593-5; Paige's Hist. Hardwick, Mass., 404-6; Pearson's Schnecktady, N. Y. Settlers, 97; Phoenix's Whitney Gen., I, 345; Pierce's Hist. Gorham, Me., 180; Poor's Hist. of Researches, 107; Power's Sangamon Co., Ills., 21, 410-4; Queens Co., N. Y. Hist., 248; Richmond Va., Standard, III, 14-29; Ridlon's Harrison, Me. Settlers, 83-6; Runnell's Hist. Sanbornton Mt., II, 402-8; Salisbury Mems. (1888); Sanderson's Charlestown, N. H., 457; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 549-59; Sewall's Woburn, Mass., 73-6; 165-8; 617; Sharp's Seymour, Ct., 200-3, 222; Shourd's Fenwick Colony, N. J., 103-10; Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, 124; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 765; Stearn's Hist. Rindge, N. H., 579; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 420; Stone's Johnson Orderly Book (1882); Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 650-4; Temple's Hist. Northfield, Mass., 477; Temple's Gen., 98-101; Timlow's Hist., Southington, Ct., 137; Tuttle Gen., 666-8; Vinton's Richardson Gen., 208; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 561-4; Ward's Hist. Shrewsbury, Mass., 334-6; Washburn's Hist. Leicester, Mass., 379; Waren's Hist. Waterford, Me., 264; Watson's Johnson Gen. (1872); Whitmore's Copp's Hill Epitaphs; Williams' Hist. Danbury, Vt., 178; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., I, 554-63; Young's Hist. Wayne Co., Ind., 229.

ARMS:—Gu, on a chevron, between 3 *fluer-de-lis*, arg., three escallops of the field.

CREST:—An arm, couped at the elbow, erect, holding an arrow; proper.

MOTTO.—*Deo regique debeo.*

JOHONNOT:—DANIEL JOHONNOT, Boston, a Huguenot youth, born about 1668; came from Rochelle in France, attending his uncle, Andrew Sigourney, prob. in 1686, and lived at Oxford with those other noble exiles until driven away by the Indians in 1696, when he saved, says tradition, his cousin, Susan Johnston (before men.) whose husband and three children were then killed. He married her, 1701; had Zechray, born, 1702; Susan, 1703; Daniel, 1704, died at 17 years; Andrew, 1705; Marian, 1706, and Francis, 1709. His wife died after 1731, and he died 1748.

REFERENCES:—Bridgeman's Granary, 181; Hemingway's Vt. Gaz., IV, 917-9; U. S. Hist. Reg., VI, 357-66; VII, 141-4; Porter's Eddy, Gen. Appendix; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 559.

JONES:—ABEL JONES, Northampton; freeman, 1690.

ABRAHAM JONES, Hull, 1657; freeman, 1673; was representant, 1689. In his will of 1717 he mentions wife, Sarah, and his seven sons, Benjamin, Thomas, Abraham, Josiah, Joseph, John and Ephraim; another Abraham, perhaps, was freeman, 1690.

ALEXANDER JONES, Portsmouth, 1631, who married a daughter of Thomas Walford of the same, and had Alexander; was one of those sent by Mason, the patentee.

BENJAMIN JONES, Malden, 1681; perhaps is the man who married at Hingham, 1686, Susanna Beal.

BENJAMIN JONES, New Haven; married, 1687, Hannah Brown; is by some supposed to be son of dept.-gov. William, but this is doubtful.

CHARLES JONES, who came 1635; aged 21, in the Abigail from London, may be thought brother of Thomas, who came at the same time in that ship; if so, was probably of Dorchester.

CORNELIUS JONES, Stamford, 1670; called senior, so that perhaps he had son of the same name.

DAVID JONES, Dorchester; freeman, 1665; married, 1669, Sarah, daughter of Clement Topliff; had Jonathan, born 1660, died under 22 years; Eliz., bapt., 1662, died under 20 years; David, 20, bapt. 1664; John, bapt. 1667; Praise-ever, 1671; and Jonathan, again, 1683; his wife died the same year, aged 44, and he died 1694, aged 66. Perhaps he was the soldier of Turner's comp. who, with a few others did not march all the way to the place of their hard service on Conn. River, but was left at Sua-boag 1676.

EDWARD JONES, Charlestown; freeman, 1631, with prefix of respect.; was prob., therefore, in the fleet with Winthrop yet no more is known of him but that he was there in 1636, prob., and by wife, Ann, daughter of George Griggs of Boston, had Mary, bapt. 1637; Eliz., born 1643. His widow married Robert Latimore.

GRIFFIN, or GRIFFITH JONES, Springfield, 1646; freeman, 1649; had Mercy, born 1647; Hepzehah, 1649; Samuel, 1651; Ebenezer, 1653; Thomas, 1655; Griffith, 1658, died soon; Griffith, again, perhaps, 1660; Experience, 1662; Peletiah, 1664; beside Benoni, whose date is not found, and died in 1677.

HENRY JONES, Lynn, 1642.

ISAAC JONES, Casco; had lands on Presumscut River,

1681. Willis thinks he came from Charlestown that year and was at Falmouth.

ISAAC JONES, Boston; by wife, Mary, had Mary, born 1687; and John, 1691.

JACOB JONES, New Haven; died, 1675.

JAMES JONES, freeman of Mass., 1644; may have belonged to Roxbury, or Charlestown, or Boston, or other town after that date, where the surname was common.

JEFFREY JONES, Southold, L. I., 1664; was of Salem, 1668.

JENKIN JONES, Dover, 1666; married Abigail, daughter of John Heard.

JOHN JONES, Concord; came in the Defence from London, 1635 to Boston, with wife, Sarah, aged 34, and children, Sarah, 15; John, 11; Ruth, 7; Theophilus 3; Rebecca, 2; and Eliz., 1-2. He was ordained 1637, pastor to the church gathering of year preceding; had Eliphalet, born 1641; in 1644 went with many of his parish to Fairfield. Perhaps the wife and Theophilus died at C. He died early in 1665.

JOHN JONES, Providence, 1646; was in the list of freemen, 1655, and swore alleg. to the King, 1666. His daughter, Mary, married James Greene.

JOHN JONES, Portsmouth; prob. came in the Susan and Ellen, 1635, aged 20, from London; had Francis, Mary, Nathaniel, James and John, and died about 1667. Belkn., I, 28.

JOHN JONES, New Haven, died, 1657. Whether he had wife or children is unknown.

JOHN JONES, Cambridge, 1648; perhaps was the youth of 15, passenger in the Abigail, 1635; by wife, Dorcas, had Samuel, born 1648; removed to Concord, then had Ephraim, 1650; Eliz., 1652; Joseph, 1654; John, 1656; Dorcas, 1659; and Rebecca, 1663; and, perhaps, William, who died unmarried, 1691, at C. He was freeman, 1650, and died, 1673.

JOHN JONES, Boston; by wife, Eliz., had John, born 1665; William, 1668, and Jotham, 1672.

JOHN JONES, Swanzev; buried, 1675; killed, no doubt, by the Indians on the first day of Philip's War.

JOHN JONES, Charlestown, whose name is by Frothingham, 183, misprinted John James; by wife Rebecca, daughter, it is thought, of Manns Sally, had Rebecca, bapt. 1672; John, 1673, died young; Thomas, 1674; John, again, 1677; and Catharine, 1680. In 1681, says Willis, was at Falmouth, yet came back to C. and had bapt. Rebecca, 1688, and Sarah, 1690. May have been brother of Isaac of Casco.

JOSEPH JONES, Hingham, had his house burnt by the Indians, 1676. He had married at Weymouth, 1657, Patience, daughter of Thomas Little. One, Joseph, was a soldier in Gallup's comp. in the sad expedit. of Phip's, 1690 to conquer Canada.

LEWIS JONES, Roxbury, with wife, Ann, who died 1680 aged 72, or 78, is found among members of the church about 1640; had Phoebe, born 1646, died few months later by a scald, says church record; he had elder child, Lydia, perhaps born in England; also Josiah, born 1643; and Shubael, 1651. This last was probably infirm in

mind. He was long at Watertown, and there died, 1684.

LEWIS JONES, Saybrook; had Margaret, born 1667; Catharine, 1671; Jonathan, 1673; Samuel, 1676; and Ephraim, 1685.

MATTHEW JONES, Boston; by wife, Ann, had Rebecca, born 1645; Matthew; and Sarah, about 1660; removed to New London where Sarah married John Prentice.

MORGAN JONES, Newton, L. I., 1680; son of John of Bassaleg, near Newport, Co. Monmouth; bred at Jesus College, Oxford; left a place in Glamorganshire for the Uniformity act of 1662, and might, therefore, from other non-conformists expect better treatment than to be called a tanner from Wales,, of whose deception in evangelis. at Killingworth and Branford, indignant story is given in Magn., VII, 34. Riker's Hist. of Newtown, 99-115, overthrows all the credit of Mather's relation with great modesty.

PHILIP JONES, buried at Boston, 1684; as Sewall tells, was prob. only transient.

RALPH JONES, Barnstable; married, 1650, Mary, daughter of Capt. Matthew Fuller; had Shubael, born 1654; Jedediah, 1656; John, 1659; besides 5 others whose names are not found.

RICE JONES, Boston; by wife, Ann, had Matthew, born 1651; Sarah, 1654, died 1661.

RICHARD JONES, Dorchester, 1635; died, 1641, leaving widow, Alice, and children, Timothy, Samuel, Eliz. and Mary. The widow married John Kingsley.

RICHARD JONES, Hingham, 1636; has still descend. there, unless Lincoln, 44, has given this name by mistake for Robert.

RICHARD JONES, Farmington; after one of the first settlers at Haddam, died, 1670; had David, born 1663, who died early after his father; Eliz., 1666; Mary, 1668, and Patience, posthum., 1671.

ROBERT JONES, Hingham, 1637; removed to Rehoboth, 1644, back in a few years to H.; had Robert, born, possibly, in Eng.; Ephraim, 1649, at H.; John, 1652; Joseph, 1658; and Thomas, 1659. Deane, 298. He is prob. man called son-in-law in will of John Biddle, 1653, whose daughter, Ann, was his wife. One, Robert, taxed at Dover, 1657 and 62, may not be easily found elsewhere.

ROBERT JONES, Salisbury; married Joan, daughter of William Osgood; had William, born 1659; Robert, 1660; Joseph, 1664; Eliz., 1666; and Mary, 1668.

ROGER JONES, a soldier of Turner's comp., 1676; therefore belonging to Boston or Charlestown, prob.

STEPHEN JONES, Dover; freeman, 1672; married, 1664, Eliz. Field. In the Indian war his house was a garrison defended with success in 1694.

TEAGUE JONES, Yarmouth, 1653; had Teague, Jeremiah, Joseph, and Samuel, perhaps, but dates are not seen.

THOMAS JONES, Dorchester, 1635; came that year, aged 40, with wife, Ellen, 36; Isaac, 8; Esther, 6; Thomas, 3; and Sarah, 3 mos.; besides Mary, 30 years, who may have been a sister, all embarked in the Abigail from London, says the custom house record; prob. son, Thomas, died on passage. Here he had Hannah, 1636; and Rebecca, 1642; was freeman, 1639; selectman, 1644,

and many years more, represent., 1638, 9 and 49; died, 1667.

THOMAS JONES, Newberry, 1637; removed to Hampton 1639; by wife Abigail had Susanna born that year. He may be the freeman of 1652 at Kittery.

THOMAS JONES, Hingham, 1638; freeman, 1646; had Joseph, prob. born in Eng., and, possibly, Benjamin, also, as he was born 1637; Thomas, 1640; and prob. others. Deane, 298. Perhaps this is the man who came in the Confidence, 1638, from Southampton, called himself a tailor, aged 36, with wife, Ann, and 4 children under 10 years, whose names are not given, and 2 servants. He was of Caversham, in south part of Oxfordshire; in the same ship was a William Jones under 11 years. This Thomas may, in his later years, have lived at Hull, and married at Boston, 1657, widow Abigail Elithrop.

THOMAS JONES, Charlestown; butcher; came in the Mary Ann from Yarmouth, 1637, aged 25, being from Elsing in Co. Norfolk; had wife, Abigail, and died 1666. His will names daughter, Susanna, widow of William Goose; he left 2 dwellings and a slaughter house. The widow married a Chadwell.

THOMAS JONES, Gloucester; by wife, Mary, daughter of Richard North, had Thomas, born 1640; Nathaniel and Ruth, twins, 1645; Samuel, 1647; Ephraim, 1649; Benjamin, 1651; Remember, 1653; removed, 1651, to New London, back same year and died, 1671, unless this date belonged to the Thomas, Jr., and 1672 be the father's. The widow died, 1682.

THOMAS JONES, Taunton; had Lydia, born 1659; Thomas, 1662; Joseph, 1664; and Hannah, perhaps, 1657, or else 1675.

THOMAS JONES, Concord, removed to Fairfield; there freeman, 1669; represent., 1685; may have been brother of Rev. John.

THOMAS JONES, Huntington, L. I., 1664; may possibly be same as preceding, but prob. not. See Trumbull Col. Rec., I, 428, with II, 83.

THOMAS JONES, Guilford, 1639; by wife, Mary, who died 1650, had Sarah; Samuel; Nathaniel; and Thomas, born 1650, died one month after the mother. He soon after married widow Carter, went home and died in England, 1654, of small-pox.

THOMAS JONES, Boston; married, 1654, Lydia, daughter of Robert Saunderson.

THOMAS JONES, Springfield, 1678.

THOMAS JONES, Charlestown, not son of Thomas of the same; was, perhaps, a householder in 1678; died, 1686, in 35th year. His will shows that he was a mariner; had mother, Catharine, sister, Catharine and brother, William; prob. no wife or children.

TIMOTHY JONES, Gloucester; by wife, Eliz., had Thomas, born 1680.

WILLIAM JONES, Cambridge, 1635; may be the inhabitant of Charlestown in 1658, a mason.

WILLIAM JONES, Portsmouth, 1640; in 1644 lived at that part named Bloody Point. Belkn., I, 28.

WILLIAM JONES, Scituate; died, 1672, as not mentioned by Deane, may have only been transient.

WILLIAM JONES, New Haven; idly said to be son of that Col. John, the regicide, executed 1660, who had, late

in life, many years after the birth of this William, married second or fifth sister of famous Oliver Cromwell, widow of Roger Whetstone, by the Protector called to be one of the lords or "other house," as he termed in contempt of the work of his own hands, chiefly was it so surmised, prob. because he came from England shortly before the suffering of his supposed father. True it is that he arrived in Boston from London (where he was born, 1624, and had been a lawyer), 1660, in the same ship with the celebrated regicides, Wholley and Goffe and brought sons William and Nathaniel, born to him by first wife. But he had motive sufficient to come without the vain fear of being pointed at for a son of that tool of Oliver, because in virtue of a marriage contract of 1659, he, by the style of W. J. of the parish of St. Martin's in the Field, Co. Middlesex, had married Hannah Eaton of the parish of St. Andrew, Holborn, London, spinster, youngest daughter of Gov. Theophilus Eaton, and was well inclined to take care of her estate at New Haven; brought a child, Hannah, the offspring of that union, born same season of the embarkation; had there Theophilus, 1661, died in 3 days; Sarah, 1662; Eliz., 1664, but bapt. by the name of Mary; Samuel, 1666, died at 6 mos.; John, 1667, H. C., 1690; Deodat, March, 1670, died next month; Isaac, 1671; Abigail and Rebecca, twins, 1673, died both in 5 days; and Susanna, 1675; of Caleb, by Increase Mather, called a son, we may well doubt, as he tells of his death at sea, 1676. He was of good talents, a very active public servant, assist. and dep. gov. of the col. of New Haven, and after assist., 1678 of the United Col. of Conn.; died, 1706.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 43; II, 64; III, 96, 124, 165, 171; IV, 33; V, 55, 140, 209; VI, 76, 133, 205; VII, 23, 73, 190, 268; VIII, 190; Andrews' Hist. New Britain, Ct., 311; Austin's Ancestral Dict., 33; Babson's Hist. Gloucester, Mass., 107; Ballou's Hist. Milford, Mass., 846-60; Bangor Hist. Mag., III, 57; IV, 55-7; Barry's Hist. Farmington, Mass., 304-7; Blake's Hist. Franklin, Mass., 255; Bond's Hist. Watertown, Mass., 310-22; Bullock Gen.; Bunker's L. Cent., 106; Densmore's Hartwell Gen.; Draper's Hist. I. Gen., 227; Butler's Hist. Farmington, Me., 515; Champion Gen.; Chapman Gen., 52, 220; Chapman's Trowbridge Gen., 52; Clapp's Jones Hill, Dorchester, Mass., 1-8; Cleveland's Hist. Gates Co., N. Y., 671; Clute's Hist. Staten Island, N. Y., 395; Cooley's Trenton, N. J. Gen., 150-2; Carlin's North Yarmouth, Me.; Cushman's Hist. Sheepscott, Me., 394; Davis' Hist. Reading, Vt., 139; Davis' Hist. Wallingford, Ct., 886-8; Deane's Hist. Scituate, Mass., 297; Dennyside, Me. Cent., 106; Densmore's Hartwell Gen.; Draper's Hist. Spencer, Mass., 214; Dyer's Hist. Plainfield, Mass.; Eaton's Annals Warren, Me., 559-69; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 285; Freeman's Cape Cod, Mass., II, 208, 476; French's Hist. Turner, Me., 55; Goode Gen., 36, 205, 232, 236; Goodwin's Gen. Notes, 129-36; Green's Kentucky Farms; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 686; Hazen's Hist. Billerica, Mass., 79; Hill's Old Barnstable, Mass. (1878); Hinman's Conn. Settlers, 1st ed., 179; Hollister's Hist. Pawlet, Vt., 208; Howell's Southampton, N. Y., 335-8; Hudson's Hist. Lexington, Mass., 280; Hughes Gen., 233; Huntington's Stamford Ct., Settlers, 38; Jameson's Hist. Medway, Mass., 496-8; Jenkins' Hist. Gwynedd, Pa., 367, 378; Jones (Ipswich) by Caldwell (1888), 7 p.; Jones (of Queens Co., N. Y.) (1849), 99 p.; Jones (of Virginia) Gen. (1891), 295 p.; Jones (of Roxbury) by Trask (1878), 75 p.; Jones'

New York in Rev. War, I, 58-67; Jones' Stockbridge, Mass., 148-50; Joslin's Hist. Poultney, Vt., 285-7; Kidder's Hist. of Ipswich, N. H., 393; Kingsman's N. Bridgewater, Mass., 549; Lancaster's Hist. Gilmanton, N. H., 273; Lapham's Hist. Paris, Me., 647; Leonard's Hist. Dublin, N. H., 355; Little's Passaic Valley Gen., 186; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, N. H., 422; Locke Gen., 34, 64, 117-22; Meade's Old Fams. of Virginia.; Morse's Gen. of Sherborn, Mass., 156; Morse Mem. Appendix, 66; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VI, 260, 279-82; XIII, 34; XLIV, 158-67; XLVII, 470-2; N. Y. Hist. Soc. Coll., New Series, II, 490; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, Ct., 1227; Paige's Gen., 100; Paige's Hist. Cambridge, Mass., 595; Palmer and Trimble Gen., III, 22; Paxton's Marshall Gens., 145; Penn Mag. of Hist., IV, XIII, 180; Phoenix's Whitney Gen., I, 193; Pierce's Hist. Gorham, Me., 179; Potter's Old Fams. Concord, Mass.; Power's Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 414-20; Queen's Co., N. Y., Hist., 552-4; Richmond, Va. Standard, II, 44, 52; III, 4, 6, 44; Runnell's Hist. Sanbarnton, N. H., II, 410; Savages' Gen. Dict., II, 560-8; Schenck's Hist. Fairfield, Ct., 387-91; Lecomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 376; Sedwick's Hist. Sharon, Ct., 94; Shuttuck's Hist. Concord, Mass., 376; Slaughter's Bristol Parish, Va., 138; Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, 191; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 767-72; Stearn's Hist. Rindge, N. H., 580; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 421; Strong Gen., 159-62; Swift's Barnstable Fams., II, 106-12; Thayer Mem. (1835), 89; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 654; Thomas Fam. of Maryland, 101; Timlow's Hist. Southington, Ct., 138-43; Vinton's Giles Gen., 278; Walker Gen., 40; Washington, N. H., Hist., 494-507; Wheeler's Eminent N. Carolinians, 202; Wheeler's Hist. N. Carolina, 188; Whitman Gen., 11-3, 202-8; Whitmore's Copsps' Hill Epitaphs; Wilkesbarre Hist. Rec., V, 6; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 563-6; Young's Hist. Chautauque Co., N. Y., 565; Young's Hist. Wayne Co., Ind., 180.

JORDAN, JOURDAINE, or JOURDAN:—FRANCIS JORDAN, Ipswich, 1634; married, 1635, Jane Wilson; had Sarah, born, 1636; Hannah, 1638; Mary, 1639, died in 4 mos.; Mary, again, 1641; Lydia, 1643; and Deborah, 1645; made his will, 1678, in which he names his wife, Jane, and a grandchild, Mary Simson.

JAMES JORDAN, Dedham; died, 1655; had son, Thomas; daughter, Mary, and Ann.

JOHN JORDAN, Guilford, 1639; signed the covenant of that year by his name, Jurden; was there in 1668; perhaps died next year.

JOHN JORDAN, Plymouth, 1643; who may have been father of that Jehosabeth that married, 1665, John Robbins of Bridgewater; at least there had Baruch born 1651, may have removed to Portsmouth.

ROBERT JORDAN, Casco; came as a preacher before 1641; prob. having deacon's or priest's orders from Episc.; author; married Sarah, only daughter of John Winter, the great leader of all that coast, and slid easily into civil life, but was not cautious enough to conciliate the Mass. chief men who imprisoned him, 1654, but in 1658 he was sworn freeman of this jurisdiction. His est. was on the Spurrink, now Scarborough. In the Indian hostilities, 1675, he withdrew to Portsmouth and there died, 1679, aged 68. His wife and children, John, Robert, Dominicus, Jedediah, Samuel and Jeremiah, are in will carefully provided for. Willis, 154, 238.

STEPHEN JORDAN, Ipswich, 1634; came that year in the Mary and John; removed to Newburg; died, 1670, leaving wife, Susanna, who died, 1673, and 2 daughters who had married Robert Cross and John Andrews, both at Ipswich.

THOMAS JORDAN, Guilford, 1650; came from same part of Kent, Eng.; went home in 1651, and was of distinct. there. A daughter married Andrew Leete.

THOMAS JORDAN, Rehoboth; married, 1674, Esther Hall, daughter of Edward of the same.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II, 65; V, 122; VI, 36; VIII, 48; Bangor, Me., Hist. Maj., IV, 71; Collins Hist. Hillsdale, N. Y., 76; Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me.; Eaton's Annals Warren, Me., 562; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 286-8; Gilmer's Georgian's, 144; Jordan Gen. (1882), 488 p.; Lapham's Hist. Bethel, Me., 569; Lapham's Hist. Norway, Me., 538-41; Me. Hist. Soc. Coll., I, 153-6; Mellick Story of an Old Farm, 675; Neill's Virginia Carolorum, 282; Paige's Hist. Hardwick, Mass., 406; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 568; Walker Gen., 153; Wheeler's Hist. Brunswick, Me., 841.

JOSE:—CHRISTOPHER JOSE, Portsmouth; had lived at Isle of Shoals, where he was constable, 1656; by wife, Jane, had Richard, born, 1660; Thomas, 1662; Joanna, 1664; Margaret, or Mary, 1666; John, 1668; Jane, 1670; Samuel, 1672; and Mary, 1674; and he died, 1678.

REFERENCES:—Wentworth Gen., 298

JOSSSELYN, JOCELYN, JOSELIN, or JOSLIN:—ABRAHAM JOSSELYN, Scarborough; of the grand jury, 1658; was, perhaps, brother of Henry, Esquire, and John, the traveller; but whether he went home or died here, is unknown.

HENRY JOSSELYN, Scarborough, son of Sir Thomas of Co. Kent; came, perhaps, as early as 1631; certainly was here in 1634, but this was in employment of Mason, patentee of N. H., after whose death he engaged under Sir F. Gorges, and most faithful was his servant from 1636; freeman, 1658; he married Margaret, widow of Capt. Thomas Cammock; was for a long time the second person in authority in Maine; in 1665 of course he enjoyed the favor of the royal commissioners, but again became loyal to the usurp. governm. of Mass. In 1676 he was subdued by the Indians, and prob. went to the westward; but no more is known. See Williamson. Sullivan, 369, supposed that he went to Plymouth, and Willis, 128 followed that mistake. The indefatigable historian of Portland discovered that he was at Pemaquid in 1682, and died early next year.

JOHN JOSSELYN, Scarborough, the well-known author; brother of the first Henry, came in the Nicholas, chartered by Edward Tyng; arrived from London at Boston, 1638; made a short excursion to S. to see his brother; went home in the Fellowship from Boston and reached Bideford, 1639. His next visit brought him to Boston 1663, whence, after spending a few weeks, he went to his brother at S. and remained 8 years. He went home and published in 1672, his book, "New Eng. Rarities," more curious than trustworthy.

RICHARD JOSSELYN, Saybrook, a freeman of Conn., 1669; spelt Joseland.



THOMAS JOSSELYN, Hingham; a husbandman, aged 43; with wife, Rebecca, 43, and children, Rebecca, 18; Dorothy, 11; Nathaniel, 8; Eliz., 6; and Mary, 1; beside Eliz. Ward, a servant, 38; came from London, 1635, in the Increase; was among grantees of Sudbury, 1640; not resident; but after some years removed to Lancaster, where he signed the civil compact, 1654; having, perhaps, for a short time lived at Boston; at Lancaster he died, 1661.

REFERENCES:—Barry's Hanover, 335-47; Deane's Hist. Scituate, Mass., 299; N. E. Reg., II, 306-10; XIV, 15; XL, 290-4; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 570-2; Spooner Gen., I, 430-4; Stiles' Josselyn Gen. (1868), 126 pp.

ARMS:—Chequy, gu. and az., on a fess of the first, an armulet, or.

JOY:—ISAAC JOY, Guilford; died 1674; was prob. only transient.

JACOB JOY, Fairfield; removed to Killingworth: married, 1672, Eliz. Wellman, who was daughter of William Spencer of Hartford, and widow of William W. of New London and Killingworth; had Deborah, born 1673; Jacob, 1675; Walter, 1677; Mary, 1680.

THOMAS JOY, Boston, 1638; a house carpenter; by 1640, bapt. 1641; John, 1641; Thomas, 1643; both prob. died young; Joseph, 1645; Ephraim, 1647; in the year 1646 was arrested, and kept 4 or 5 days in irons, as a too ardent lover of liberty; soon removed to Hingham; had there more children—Sarah, Eliz., and Ruth; freeman, 1665; artillery comp. the same year, and died, 1678.

WALTER JOY, Milford, 1650.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 115; Bangor Me. Hist. Mag., IV, 74; Dyer's Hist. Plainfield, Mass.; Joy Gen. (1876), 37 pp.; Schenck's Hist. Fairfield, Ct., 391.

JOYCE, or JOICE:—JOHN JOYCE, Lynn; removed, 1637, to Sandwich, thence to Yarmouth in 1643, being in list of those able to bear arms that year in both towns; had Abigail, 1646 at Y., where de died, 1666. His widow Dorothy died, 1680. In his will names only Hosea, Mary and Dorcas.

WALTER JOYCE, Marshfield, 1667. Winsor.

WILLIAM JOYCE, Boston, who died, 1648; was only transient; had wife in London.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 573.

JOYLIFFE:—JOHN JOYLIFFE, Boston, 1656; married, 1657, Ann, widow and extrix. of Robert Knight, who had also been widow and extrix. of Thomas Cromwell, the wealthy privateersman; had only child Hannah, born, 1660. He was freeman, 1673; many years a selectman; one of the patriots in 1689 who put Andros in prison; town recorder in 1691, and was made by Increase Mather one of the council in the charter of William and Mary; died, 1702. Hutch., I, 374 and II, 14.

JAYNES:—JOHN JAYNES, aged 18; emb. at London, 1635 for N. E. in the Hopewell, Capt. Bundock; but no more is known.

REFERENCES:—Meade's Old Fams. of Va.; Richmond, Va., Standard, II, 34.

JUDD:—ROGER JUDD, Boston; freeman, 1690; by wife, Eliz., who died, 1720, aged 69, had Jonathan; Eliz., born 1678; David, 1680, died young; and David, again, 1682, bapt. at O. S. church with Jonathan and Eliz., 1684; Ebenezer, 1686; and Experience, 1690.

THOMAS JUDD, Cambridge, 1634; freeman, 1636; had 2 or 3 children born at C.; removed to Hartford before 1639, and was of orig. propr.; had there John, 1640; Benjamin, 1642; removed, 1645 to Farmington, prob. after birth of Mary, about 1644; had there, Ruth, bapt., 1647; Philip, 1649; and Samuel, 1651; or, perhaps, 1653. Was represent., 1647, and often after until 1679; one of the founders of the church, 1652, and soon one of its deacons. Of the three eldest children, we judge Thomas, born about 1638, the youngest; may have been born at H., while we are ignorant of the 2 elder, which was the first born, Thomas or Eliz., or whether he had married when he left England; yet it is prob. that he brought wife, though her name is not seen; and it may be that one child was born before the father came; later in life his wife died and he removed to Northampton; there married, 1679, Clemence, widow of Thomas Mason, and died 1688; perhaps near 80, or quite. The widow died, 1696.

REFERENCES:—Andrew's New Britain, Ct., 140-8; Bronsan's Hist. Waterbury, Ct., 508-13; Goode Gen.; 290; Jones' Gen., 80; Judd Gen. (1856), 112 pp.; Judd's Hist. Hadley, Mass., 520-2; Kellog's White Gen., 44-71; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XIV, 288; Strong Gen., 275-81; Timlow's Hist. Southington, Ct., 115-8.

JUDKIN, or JUDKINS:—JOB JUDKIN, Boston, 1658; had, by wife, Sarah, who died 1657, Job, born 1637, died soon; Samuel, 1638, bapt. 1641; as was also on same day son Job, born 2 mos. before; Joel, 1643; and Sarah, 1645.

SAMUEL JUDKIN, Hingham; married, 1667, Eliz., daughter of John Leavitt; had Samuel, born same year; the father fell in Turner's comp., 1676; the son perished with many of his townsmen by small-pox, 1690, in Philip's expedition against Quebec.

THOMAS JUDKIN, Gloucester, 1651; married, 1665, widow, Ann Howard; died, 1695, aged 66.

REFERENCES:—Babson's Gloucester, 109; Lapham's Norway, Me., 541; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 575.

JUDSON:—SAMUEL JUDSON, Dedham, 1646, or earlier. Savage remarks that his widow, Bridget, died that year, according to church records; but we presume that it is error for wife, as he states that Samuel married Mary, widow of Henry Aldrich. Mary had 2 sons by A. and 3 daughters—Mary, Sarah and Esther by Samuel. She afterward married John Hayward of the same.

WILLIAM JUDSON, Concord, 1635; came the year pre-

ceding with wife and three sons; removed, 1639, to Hartford, yet seems not to have been an original propr. nor long there, for in 1644 he was at Stratford, and engaged in 1644 there to obtain aid for the infant colony at Cambridge. A few years later he removed to New Haven, where his wife, Grace, died, 1659, and he married, next year, Eliz., widow of Benjamin Wilmot; and died 1661; or, as Goodwin says, 1662. His will only names son, Joseph, born 1619; and Jeremiah 1621; but he had another son Joshua, of whom we know nothing as to place of birth or date.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 43; II, 65; V, 209; IX, 24; Deacon's Stoddard Gen.; Goodwin's Gen. Notes 137-44; Goodwin's Foote Gen., 275; Goodwin's Olcott Gen., 32; Judson Chart. (1860) 15x20 in.; Sprague's Hist. Gloversville, N. Y., 121; Timlow's Hist. Southington, Ct., 143-6;

JUELL. See JEWELL.

JUNKINS. See JENKINS.

JUPE:—GRACE JUPE, Boston; sister of Robert Keayne, had Anthony, Mary, and Benjamin.

JUPP:—JAMES JUPP, Norwalk, 1672; was in Philip's war for serving in which the town voted him grant of land; married, 1683, Ann, daughter of Thomas Hickens of Stamford.

## K.

KATES. See CATES.

KATHERICK. See CATHRICK.

KEAIS:—SAMUEL KEAIS, New Hampshire; married, 1696, Mary, widow of John Haddy; had Samuel, born 1697, and William, 1699.

KEATS:—RICHARD KEATS, Boston, 1677; bricklayer.

KEAYNE:—BENJAMIN KEAYNE, Boston, 1638; only son of Robert; born in London, came with his father, freeman 1639, artillery co. 1638, married before 1639, Sarah daughter of Gov. Thomas Dudley had only child Ann, lived some short time at Lynn, was a Major, went home in disgust with his wife about 1645; and repud. her, died 1668. She had been disciplined 1646 for irregular prophesy and was excom. in 1647, and sadly degraded, but was made the wife of one Pacey.

JOHN KEAYNE, Hingham, died, 1650, of whom no more is known but that his name appears sometimes Cane.

ROBERT KEAYNE, Boston, merchant of the Merch. Taylor's comp. of London, came in the Defence, 1635, aged 40, with wife, Ann, 36, and a son Benjamin, 16 (ment. before). In 1624 he had been one of the undertakers, who encouraged the Plymouth Pilgrims; he was freeman, 1636; represent., 1638 and 9; one of the founders of Ar-

tilery comp.; died, 1656 and his widow married Samuel Cole, 1660. William, Boston, had wife, Agnes, who joined the church, 1646.

KEBY, or KEBBY. See KIBBY.

KEDALL, KEDELL, or KEEDEL:—A strange name of 2 maids that married very reput. at Watertown, viz., Mary, 1655, Thomas Whitney; and Bethia 1666, Theophilus Phillips; and long and large inquiries have been followed as to their origin.

KEDEN:—BENJAMIN KEDEN, Boston, 1661; servant of Rice Jones.

KEELER:—RALPH KEELER, Hartford; had a lot in 1640, though not orig. propr.; had there Rebecca, born 1651; and Eliz., who may have been born at Norwalk; besides an elder daughter who married Thomas Moorhouse. He was freeman, 1668; had John, Ralph, Samuel, and Jonah, who died 1676; and died 1672. He had married Sarah widow of Henry Whelpley.

WALTER KEELER, Norwalk, 1651; perhaps a nonentity.

KEELEY:—EDWARD KEELEY, New Haven; a propr. in 1685; may be he who came from London, 1635, in the Hopewell, Capt. Bundocke, aged 14.

KEEN, or KEAN:—ARTHUR KEEN, Boston; died, 1687. His will mentions wife, Jane; son, John; and daughter Sarah Pierce, who was wife of William.

JAMES KEEN, Braintree, 1645; was Capt.

JOHN KEEN, Boston, 1662; mariner, and in a few years innholder; may be that passengr. in the Confidence from Southampton, 1638, aged 17, with Martha, 60, who may have been his mother; Eliz., Martha, Josias, and Sarah, prob., his brother and sisters.

JOSIAH KEEN, Duxbury, married Hannah, daughter of John Dingley; had John, bapt. 1661; Josiah; Matthew; and Hannah.

WILLIAM KEEN, Salem, 1638; of which Felt says, he had in that year a grant of land, and nobody else tells anything.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V, 22; VII, 168; Eaton's Hist Thomaston Me., 290-2; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, Mass., 206; Penn. Mag. of Hist., I, 3; II, 325-35; III, 334-41; IV., 242-5; 343-60; 444-500; V, 85, 101, 217-9.

KEENY, KENY, or KEENEY:—ALEXANDER KEENEY, Wethersfield; freeman 1667; died, 1680, leaving Alexander, 18; Thomas, and Sarah, twins, 16; Joseph, 14; Lydia, 11; Ebenezer, 8; and Richard, 6. His wife, Alice, died, 1683.

WILLIAM KEENEY, Gloucester; by wife Agnes, had Susanna; Mary; and John, born about 1640; removed to New London about 1651; in 1662 was about 61; and his wife, 63; he died 1675.

REFERENCES:—Cunnabell Gen., 90; Orcutt's Hist. Derby, Ct., 742-4; Young's Hist. Warsaw, N. Y., 285.

KEEP:—JOHN KEEP, Springfield, 1660; freeman, 1669; married, 1663, Sarah Leonard; had Sarah, born 1666; Eliz., 1668, died young; Samuel, 1670; Hannah, 1673; and Jabez, who was, with his mother, taken by the Indians, 1676, when the father was killed as were the mother and son soon after.

REFERENCES:—Hodgman's. Westford, Mass., 456; Longmeadow, Mass., Cent., 70-3; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 657-8.

KEESE:—JOHN KEESE, Portsmouth, R. I.; married, 1682, Ann, daughter of Shadrach Manton; had Alice, born 1683; William, 1685; Patience, 1690; John, 1693; Shadrach, 1695; Ann, 1698; and he died, 1700.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 115; Hurlbut Gen., 441.

KEET:—FRANCIS KEET, Northampton; had come from east part of the colony on service in Philip's war; was at the Falls fight 1676; married Hannah, daughter of John French, had Francis, John, and, perhaps, Thomas.

KEETCH:—JOHN KEETCH, Boston; by wife, Hannah, had Mary, who died 1656 says the record.

KEISAR:—See KEYSAR.

KEITH:—JAMES KEITH; first minister of Bridgewater; bred at one of the coll. in Aberdeen; came about 1662; was ordained early in 1664, undr 21 years of age; died, 1719, aged 76; his first wife was Susanna, prob. daughter of deacon Samuel Edson; and his second, 1707, was Mary Williams of Taunton, widow of Thomas; and all his children were by the first; one daughter, Susanna, probably married Jonathan Howard, 1689, at T. Progeny of his sons James, Joseph, Samuel, Timothy, John, and Josiah, is scattered through the U. S. Had also daughters, Margaret and Mary.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, VI, 32; IX, 113; Child Gen., 475-8; Crane's Rawson Gen., 176; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 292; Green's Kentucky Fams.; Hudson's Hist. Lexington, Mass., 280; Keith Gen. (1873), 24 pp.; (1889), 115 pp.; Leland Gen., 63-5; Paxton's Marshall Gen., 27; Pierce's Grafton, Mass., 509-12; Spooner Gen., I, 208-11; Whitman Gen., 126, 333-5.

KELLEN, KILLIN, or KELLING:—JAMES KELLEN, Charlestown; married, 1679, Hannah Trarice perhaps daughter of John; had James; Samuel, 1682; and Margaret, 1684.

KELLOG:—DANIEL KELLOG, Norwalk, 1655; by 1st wife (name unknown), had Mary, 1663; Rachel, 1664. as second wife he had Bridget, 1665; daughter of John

Bouton; by her had Sarah, 1666; Eliz. 1668 who died young; Daniel 1671; Samuel 1674; Lidia 1676; Benjamin and Joseph twins, 1678; of whom Joseph died before 1703; was rep. 1670, and 6 or 7 times after; and died 1688.

JOSEPH KELLOG Farmington, weaver, freeman 1654, had John, bapt. 1656, and Martin; removed 1659 to Boston had Edward 1660; next year sold his prop. in B. and went to Hadley; where his first wife Susanna died 1666; and he married next year, Abigail daughter of Stephen Terry, besides these children he had Samuel 1662; Joanna 1664; and Sarah 1666; all by 1st; and 2nd wife had Stephen 1668; Nathanel 1669; Abigail 1671; Eliz. 1673; Prudence 1675; Ebenezer 1677; Jonathan 1679; Daniel 1682; died 2 years; Joseph 1684; and Ephraim 1687; died young. All the daughters were married. In the Falls fight he was lieut. and command. the men of H. He died, 1707, then having 14 adult children.

NATHANIEL KELLOG, Farmington, 1653; had been one of the sett. at Hartford, 1640, though not original propr.; had, perhaps, Eliz., born 1652; Joseph, 1653; and Nathaniel, bapt. 1654, who all died early, and he died after short residence at F.

SAMUEL KELLOG, Hatfield; perhaps brother of the 1st Joseph; married, 1664, Sarah, widow of Nathaniel Gunn, daughter of Robert Day; had Samuel, born 1669; Nathaniel, 1671; Ebenezer, 1674; and Joseph, 1676; who was killed with his mother, 1677, by the Indians, who carried young Samuel off to Canada, whence he came back. He married, 1679, Sarah Root of Westfield; had John, born 1680; and Thomas, 1681; who both died at H. unmarried, over 70 years of age, and Sarah, 1684.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IV, 169; VI, 66, 85; IX, 192; Barry's Hist. Framingham, Mass., 307; Chapin Gen.; Oweight Gen., 309; Eaton's Warren, Me., 403; Eaton's Thomaston, Me., 298; Kellog Meeting (1858), 8 p.; (1860) 8 p.; Nash. Gen., 85; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 4-6; Sedgwick's Hist. Sharon, Ct., 95; Temple's Hist. No. Brookfield, Mass., 659; Thayer Mem., 61.

KELLOND:—THOMAS KELLOND, Boston; merchant; recent. from England; had warrant, 1661, from Gov. Endicott, for pursuit that was fruitless of the regicides, Whalley and Goffe; married Abigail, daughter of Capt. Thomas Hawkins, widow of Samuel Moore; had Susanna, born 1665; John, 1667, died young; John, again, 1669, died young; Thomas, 1670, died young; Samuel, 1671; Eliz., 1673; Thomas, again, 1674; John, again, 1678; and Richard, 1681; died, 1686; and his widow married 3rd husband, Hon. John Foster, whom she outlived.

THOMAS KELLOND, Boston; by wife, Eliz., had Eliz., born 1687, died soon; Eliz., again, 1689; Mary, 1697; and Thomas, 1699.

KELLY:—ABEL KELL, Salem; freeman, 1641; where he removed to is not known.

BENJAMIN KELLY, a freeman of Mass., 1669; can be assigned to no town with confidence.

DAVID KELLY, Boston; by wife, Eliz., had David, born 1647; and Samuel, 1653; and another Samuel, 1657; he died, 1662; his widow married, 1663, Robert Smith.

HENRY KELLY, Lancaster; freeman, 1668, if the printer have not mistaken the name; that, perhaps, was intended for Kerley.

JOHN KELLY, Newburg; among the first settlers; came, says Coffin, from Newbury in Berks. 1635; had Sarah, born 1641; and John, 1642; died, 1644. A John Kelly was admitted freeman of Conn., 1658, but his residence is not known.

RENALD, or REGINALD KELLY, Pemaquid; took oath of fidelity, 1674.

ROGER KELLY, Isle of Shoals, 1668; married at Exter, 1681, Mary, daughter of William Holdbridge of Salisbury; was rep. at the first gen. Ct. in Boston, says Farmer, under the new charter, 1692.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V, 169; Austin's Allied Fams., 156-9; Chase's Hist. Chester, N. H., 530; Guild's Stile's Gen., 544-6; Kelly Gen (1887), 154 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 6.

KELSEY:—WILLIAM KELSEY, Cambridge, 1632; freeman, 1635; removed to Hartford, thence, about 1663, to Killingworth; at H. the only children born were Abigail, 1645; Stephen, 1647; and Daniel, 1650; but, no doubt, others were omitted in the record or were earlier born at C.; was rep. in 1671, when the record is Callsey, but after it is Kelse, Kelso, Kelsea, Kelsa, or Kelsy.

REFERENCES:—Adams' Fairhaven, Vt., 406; Buckingham Gen., 237-9; Chandler's Hist. Shirley, Mass., 1487-90; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XIX, 242; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 421; Stone Gen., 43; Wentworth Gen., I, 645-8.

KELSON:—THOMAS KELSON, Reading.

KEMBLE, or KEMBALL:—See KIMBALL.

REFERENCE:—Wyman's Charlestown, 568.

KEMPE:—EDWARD KEMPE, Dedham; freeman, 1639; prob. was of Wenham, 1651; and afterward a blacksmith, and died 1668, at Chelmsford, to which he removed, 1655. His will names only daughter, Esther, wife of Samuel Foster, and her son, Samuel, and his own kinsman, Samuel of Groton.

ROBERT KEMPE, Dedham, 1639; adm. with wife of the church that year, as was Esther, 1646.

SAMUEL KEMPE, Billerica, 1659; afterward prob. at Andover, and at Groton, where the family widely extended; by wife, Sarah, had Jonathan, born, 1668; Mehtable, 1673; and Bethea, 1683.

WILLIAM KEMPE, Duxbury, is called in custom house

certificate from Southampton, 1635; a servant, passenger in the James, arriving in Boston that year; but may be a mistake. Had William, and died, 1641; leaving widow, Eliz.

WILLIAM KEMPE, Dover, 1664; of whom no more is known.

REFERENCES:—Butler's Hist. Groton, Mass., 409; Page Gen., 75; Hazen's Hist. Billerica, Mass., 80; Worcester's Hist. Hollis, N. H., 379.

KEMPSTER:—DANIEL KEMPSTER, Cambridge; freeman, 1647; Abigail, his daughter, more prob. his wife, died 1657; his will names no wife nor children, however.

KEMPTHORNE:—DANIEL KEMPTHORNE, Cambridge; is in list of creditors of James Atwood "for keeping his," sons 1653.

SIMON KEMTHORNE, Charlestown; perhaps son of Daniel; married Mary, daughter of Robert Long; had Sarah, born 1656, who died 1671. In 1656 he brought from Barbadoes, as master of the ship Swallow, two women, the first Quakers in the colony, for which he was blamed by the court of assist.; he died about 1657. His widow died 1675.

KEMPTON:—EPHRAIM KEMPTON, Scituate; perhaps brother of Manassch; is included in the list of those able to bear arms, 1643, with Ephraim, Jr.; but his name is erased, because, no doubt, he was too old or infirm, and he died 1645. He came some time after 1627.

MANASSEH KEMPTON, Plymouth; one of the old comers, prob. in the Ann, 1623, though name in the division of lands is printed Faunce; had wife, Julian, sister of Gov. Bradford, widow of George Martin; was rep., 1639, at the first assembly in the colony, and for 9 years more; was one of the first purchasers with Gov. B. of Dartmouth, and died 1663; and the record adds: "He did much good in his place, the time God lent him." His widow died 1665, in 81st year. See Russell's Guide to Plmouth, Appx., XI.

REFERENCES:—Davis' Landmarks, 163-5; Rickertson's N. Bedford, Mass., 203, 205, 209; Wheeler's Hist. Newport, N. H., 450.

KEN:—ROBERT KEN, Reading; among early settlers.

KENDALL:—FRANCIS KENDALL, Woburn, 1640; married, 1644, Mary Tidd; had John, born 1646; Thomas, 1649; Mary, 1651; Eliz., 1653; Hannah, 1655, Rebecca, 1657; Samuel, 1659; Jacob, 1661; and Abigail, 1666; was freeman, 1647; in 1700 swore he was four-score years old. His wife died 1705.

JOHN KENDALL, Cambridge 1647; died 1661. His daughter, Eliz., married, 1647, Morris Somes of Gloucester.

ROBERT KENDALL, Mass., 1640. Felt.

THOMAS KENDALL, Lynn, brother of Francis, free-man, 1648; had one son who died young, and another daughter beside the eight following; Ely, 1643; Rebecca, 1645; Mary, 1647; Hannah, 1650, removed to Reading, had Sarah, 1653; Abigail, 1655; Susanna, 1658; and Tabifha, 1660; was deacon and died 1681. His widow Rebecca died 1703, aged 85.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III, 189; Ballou's Hist. Milford, Mass., 863; Barry's Hist. Framingham, Mass., 307-10; Densmore's Hartwell Gen.; Douglas Gen., 265; Ely Gen., 299-301; Kendall Gen.; Locke Gen., 20; Morse's Hist. Sherborn, Mass., 157; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XXXIX, 17-23; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 9; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. W., 652-5; Sewall's Hist. Woburn, Mass., 619-23; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 776; Temple's Hist. Northfield, Mass., 478; Vinton's Richardson, Mems., 255; Well's Am. Fam., Antiq.; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gen., II, 569.

KENNARD:—John Kennard, Haddam, about 1674, married Rebecca, daughter of Jared Spencer, of the same, and died 1689, leaving John, 6 years old; and Eliz., 2. His widow married John Tanner.

KENNEDY:—Alexander Kennedy, Plymouth, by wife Eliz., had Hannah, born 1678; Eliz., 1682; Joanna, 1685; William, 1689; Sarah, 1693; Annable, 1698; and John, 1703. Descendent's are at Middleborough.

REFERENCES:—Cushman's Sheepscott, 396; Eaton's Annals Warren, Me., 2nd Ed., 566; Kennedy, Gen. (1888), by E. D. Kennedy; Wentworth Gen., I, 640-4.

KENNET:—Richard Kennet, Boston, died 1693. Probably he was an apothecary.

KENNICUT:—Roger Kennicut, Malden, married 1661 Joanna Sheperton, had Joanna, born 1664; Lydia, 1667; and John, 1669; was freeman, 1670, but sold his estate 1679, he and his wife then called of Swanzey.

KENNISTON or KINISTON:—Allen Kenniston, Salem, 1638, or earlier, for Dorothy K., his wife, is by Felt, recent., 1636, but in 1638 a grant of land was made to him; was freeman, 1642; and died 1648.

CHRISTOPHER KENNISTON, Portsmouth, married at Exeter, 1677, Mary Mushamore; perhaps he was son of Welham.

JOHN KENNISTON, Dover, 1663, Greenland, 1625; was killed by the Indians and his house burned 1677. Belkn. I. 81.

WILLIAM KENNISTON, Dover, 1646-71.

REFERENCES:—Dow's Hampton, N. H., 776; Eaton's Thomaston, 229.

KENNY, or KENNEY:—Andrew Kenny, Malden, by wife, Eliz., had Samuel, born 1690.

HENRY KENNY, Salem, 1653; had John, bapt. 1654; Mary, 1659; Sarah, 1662; and perhaps others.

HENRY, KENNY, perhaps son of the preceding, married 1691, Priscilla Lewis, had Jermima, born 1693; Priscilla, 1696; Dinah, 1698; and Mary, 1701.

JOHN KENNY, Salem, had Hannah, bapt. 1657, who prob. died young, as his will names only Sarah; and he died 1670, says Felt.

RICHARD KENNY, New Hamp., 1680.

THOMAS KENNY, Gloucester, 1664. Gibbs.

REFERENCES:—Jameson's, Medway, Mass., 498.

KENRICK, KENERICK, after Kendrick:—Caleb Kendrick, Boston, 1652.

GEORGE KENRICK, Scituate, 1634, freeman, 1635, joined the church with wife 1637; had Deborah, 1638; died in few weeks; Joseph, born 1620; rep. 1642 and 1644; removed to Rehoboth, 1645, says Deans, but more prob. to Boston, where is recorded the birth by wife Jane of Joseph; and Deborah, 1646. His son Isaac died 1676.

JOHN KENRICK, Boston, 1639, prob. had come the former year, if not earlier, and there is no slight reason to think he came with mother in the James from Bristol, 1635; by wife Ann, sister prob. of Robert Smith, from London, had Hannah, bapt. 1640, who died soon; John, 1651; Elijah, 1644, then 6 days old, died soon; Elijah, again, or Elisha, as the false record has it, 1645; and Hannah, again, 1652. He lived after 1652, when he sold his estate in Boston proper, in that part of B. called Muddy river, now Brookline, where wife died 1656; 1658 removed to Cambridge, village of Newton, there died 1686. His widow Judith died, says Roxbury rec., 1687.

JOHN KENRICK, Ipswich, or Rowley, married 1657, Lydia Cheny.

JOHN KENRICK, Rehoboth, married 1681, Mary Perry, had Jehiel, born 1682; and Mary, 1684.

REFERENCES:—Jackson's, Newton, 354-9.

KENT:—James Kent, Newburg, brother of Richard, Jr., freeman 1669, had only son John, born 1641, possibly in England; died 1681.

JOHN KENT, Dedham, 1652, freeman, 1654; but of whom no more is learned.

JOHN KENT, Charlestown, by wife Hannah Grissell, who died 1696, had Hannah, born 1667; Mary, 1670; Joshua, 1672, died soon; Joshua, again, 1673; Joseph, 1675; Samuel, 1678, died at 25 years; Ebenezer, 1680; and Lydia, 1683.

JOSEPH KENT, Dedham, brother of John.

JOSHUA KENT, Dedham, 1643, prob. brother of 1st Adm. of the church, 1644, went home, and came again, 1645, bringing two brothers, it is said, but perhaps only one; freeman, 1646; by wife Mary, had Lydia, born 1647; went with wife again to England that year, but came again 1648; that year had Sarah, bapt. in 1650; and Mary, 1651.

JOSEPH KENT, New Hamp., 1689.

OLIVER KENT, Dover, 1648, died about 1670, leaving widow, Dorothy

RICHARD KENT, Ipswich, 1634, came that year, with another of the same christian and surname, perhaps a cousin, in the Mary and John; freeman 1635; removed with first settlers to Newbury; left in England Sarah, and other daughters, of which one, Rebecca, had married in Eng., Samuel Scallard, and after his death she came, and perhaps brought daughter Mary, who married 1656, John Rolfe, and the mother married 1647, John Bishop; but here, says Coffin, he had John, born 1645; and he died 1654.

RICHARD KENT, Newbury, 1635, came the year before in the Mary and John, brother of James, had wife Jane, who died 1674, and he married 1675, Joanna,

widow of Nicholas Davison, of Charlestown, and died 1689, without children, and gave estate to his nephew, John.

STEPHEN KENT, Newbury, brother of 1st Richard, came, says Coffin, 1635, but if so he went home, and came again 1638, in the Confidence from Southampton, with wife Margery, and 4 or 5 servants. Sworn freeman 1639; had Eliz. 1642, died at 11 years; Hannah 1644; Stephen 1648; Rebecca 1650; David 1657, and Mary. Had 3 wives. Ann, the 2nd, died 1660; he married 1662, Eleanor, widow of William Leadlock, of Saco, and removed to Haverhill, thence to Woodbridge, N. J.

THOMAS KENT, Gloucester, 1643, died in 1658; and his widow died 1671.

THOMAS KENT, Gloucester, perhaps son of the preceding, married 1659, Joan, daughter of Thomas Penny, had Thomas, born 1660; Mary, 1662; Mercy and Joan, twins, 1665, both died in 6 days; Joan again, 1666; and John, 1667; was of Brookfield, 1671; freeman 1690.

WILLIAM KENT, Boston, 1662, married, Mary, widow of John Mears; of artillery comp. 1667, its ensign 1673, died 1691. Seven of this name, had, in 1634, been graduated at Harvard, and 9 at other New England colleges.

REFERENCES:—Am., Ancestry, IX, 133; Babson's Hist. Gloucester, Mass., 110; Bangor, Me., Hist. Mag., V. 238; Chase's Hist. Chester, N. H., 551; Deane's Hist. Scituate, Mass., 300; Dwight, Gen., 405, 421-8. Futhley's Hist. Chester Co., Pa., 620; N. E. Hist. Gen., Reg., XV, 273; Power's Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 425; Savage's Gen., Dict., III, 11; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 658; Tuthill and Kent, Chart (1880) 2x2 ft., Waldo's Hist. Tolland, Ct., 126; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 570-3.

KERLEY, CARSLY, or CARSLY:—Edward Kerley, of Ashmore Co., Dorset, near Shaftsbury, husbandman. Embarked in the Confidence, 1638, aged 22, at Southampton; but no more is known of him.

WILLIAM KERLEY, Hingham, 1637, of Sudburg, about 1641, removed to Lancaster, freeman 1647; in his old age married 2nd wife, 1664, Rebecca, widow of Thomas Josslyn, and died 1670, leaving William and Henry.

REFERENCES:—Savage's, Gen., Dict., III, 13; Worcester Mag. and Hist. Journal, II, 281.

KESKEYS:—Henry Keskeys, Boston, by wife Ruth had Henry, born 1656.

KETCHAM:—Edward Ketcham, Ipswich, 1635, freeman, 1637, may reasonably be thought progenitor of all the name, in our country. Perhaps Edward of Stratford, who died before 1678, was his son whose daughter Rebecca married, 1678, Thomas Taylor of Norwalk, and Edward K. married Mary, daughter of Richard Harcutt, but probably he was of L. I.,—yet may have been the Stratford man, who in his will 1655 names 3 daughters—Mary, Hannah and Esther.

HENRY KETCHAM, Ipswich, 1638, probably son of preceding.

JOHN KETCHAM, Ipswich, 1648, prob. son of Edward, removed to that part of L. I., called Setauket, now Brookhaven, constable, stood up for the jurisdic. of Conn., was honored, 1662, with a commis. to make his neighb. swear and represent. 1664. In 1668 he removed to Newton, there was a man of influence to his death,

1689. Riker, 89.

JOSEPH KETCHAM, Norwalk, 1672, possibly son of the preceding, or grandson of Edward, married, 1697, Mercy, daughter of Deacon Henry Lindall, of New Haven, had Nathaniel, born 1680; and Sarah, 1672; was in town service, 1701.

SAMUEL KETCHAM, Newtown, L. I., 1655, prob. brother of John, was of Setauket, freeman of Conn., 1664, and with Edward, who may also have been bred at Huntington, 1672.

REFERENCES:—Bunker's, L. I., Gens., 230; Savage's, Gen. Dict., III, 14; Sedgwick's, Hist. Sharon, Ct., 94; Sylvester's, Hist. Ulster Co., N. Y., 101.

KETTLE:—John Kettle, Gloucester, by wife Eliz., daughter of the 1st William Allen of Salem, had Eliz., born 1658; Mary, 1660; Samuel, 1662; and James, 1665. Prob. from him is derived the name of Kettle Cove at the adjoining town of Manchester.

PETER KETTLE, came in the Abigail, 1635, aged 10, from London; nothing else known about him.

RICHARD KETTLE, Charlestown, 1633, butcher, freeman, 1635, by wife, Esther, daughter of Samuel Ward, had Hannah, bapt. 1637; John, 1639; Joseph, 1641; Samuel, 1642; Nathaniel, 1644; Jonathan, 1646.

REFERENCES:—Babson's Gloucester, III.; Munsell's Albany Call, IV, 137; Pearson's, Schenectady, N. Y., Settler's, 99. Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 14-6.

KEY:—John Key, Dover, had James, taken about 1690 by the Indians, and soon killed. But he and another John called Jr., perhaps his son, were prisoners from Piscataqua, at Quebec, 1695.

REFERENCES:—Hanson's Kent, Md., 38; Hayden's Va., Gens., 167; Paxton's, Marshall, Gen., 28; Richmond, Va., Standard, III, 20; Smith's Hist. Delaware Co., Pa., 476

KEYES:—Robert Keys, Watertown, 1633, by wife Sarah, had Sarah, born that year; Rebecca, 1638; Mary, 1639; died soon. Mary, again, 1642; died soon; Elias, 1643; removed to Newbury, then had Mary, again, 1645; may have returned to Watertown, perhaps had Peter, and others, and he died, 1647. His widow married 1658, John Gage.

SOLOMAN KEYS, Newburg, married 1653, Frances Grant, had Hannah, born 1654; Sarah, 1656; Mary, 1658; Jane, 1660; and Judith, 1662; removed to Chelmsford, there he had Solomon, bapt. 1665; and was tythingman, 1679.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I., 43; Blakes's, Lucy Keyes, Biog. (1893) 23 pp.; Cochrane's Hist. Antrim, N. H., 567; Davis' Hist. Reading, Vt., 140; Keyes Gen. (1857) 15 p.; (1880) 192 p.; (1880) 319 p.; Keyes' W. Boylston, Mass., Reg., 26; Merrill's Hist. Ackworth, N. H., 233; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 16; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 777; Ward's Hist. Shrewsbury, Mass., 339-47; Whitcomb Gen., 9; Young's Hist. Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 366.

KEYSAN, or KEZAN:—John Keysan, Haverhill, married Hannah, daughter of John Davis, of Dover.

KEYSER, of KEASUR:—George Keyser, Lynn, a tanner, freeman, 1639, removed to Salem, married Eliz., daughter of Edward, Holyoke, had Elizur; George, born 1657; and Edward, 1659. His wife died 1659, and

the last child followed soon after; and he died 1676, or by another account, 1690, aged 73.

THOMAS KEYSER, Lynn, 1638, perhaps brother of George, by wife Mary, had Rebecca, born, 1640; and Thomas; Timothy, 1646.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V., 29; Keysur, Reunion (1889), 161 p.; Plumb's Hist. Hanover, Pa., 438-40; Welles' Washington Gen., 261.

KIBBY, KIBBE, or KIBBEE:—Arthur Kibby, Salem, fisherman, or mariner, by wife, Abigail, daughter of William Ayer of the same, had Abigail, born 1659; Arthur, 1660; William, 1661; and probably Mary; Joseph; Hannah; Sarah; and Jerusha. He prob. died early in 1685.

EDWARD KIBBY, Boston, 1645, a sawyer, living at Muddy River, had Reuben, bapt. 1653; and Eliz., 1655, both at Roxbury, also prob. James; Elisha; Joshua; Rebecca; Edward; and perhaps, Hannah.

ELISHA KIBBY, Salem, married Rachel Coak, had John, born 1668; Edward, 1670; Elisha, 1673; died young; and James, 1675; removed to Enfield, 1682, then part of Springfield, had Isaac, the 1st male child born in E., 1683; and Rachel, 1688; and perhaps others. Probably he was son of the preceding, or of the following.

HENRY KIBBY, Dorchester, tailor, freeman 1642; Artillery Co. 1644; died 1661.

JOSEPH KIBBY, Salem, married Abigail, daughter of William Anger.

JOSHUA KIBBY, Sherborn, by Morse, the autocrat of S., regarded as son of Edward, married 1668, at Woburn, Mary Comey, daughter of David, had Edward; Sarah, 1708; and Joshua 1712.

WILLIAM KIBBY, Hull, 1642.

REFERENCES:—Coggswell's Henniker, 634; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 17; Wheeler's Hist., Newport, N. H., 452.

KIDBY:—John Kidby, Duxbury, 1640.

LEWIS KIDBY, Boston, 1640, fisherman.

KIDD:—James Kidd, Dover, 1657, took oath of fidelity 1677; was of Exeter 1688.

KIDDER:—Edward Kidder, by Eaton called one of the first settlers at Reading; it is probable that he was the man of Wrexam, in Co. Denbigh, 1675, who bound himself to serve 4 years in Boston, Theophilus Gale, of Chester, in England, as a shoemaker.

JAMES KIDDER, Cambridge, 1649, son of James, born in England, at East Grinstead, Co. Sussex, 1626, by wife Ann, daughter of Elder Francis Moore, married 1649; had Hannah born 1650; Dorothy 1651; James 1654; John 1655; Thomas 1657; Nathaniel, bapt. 1659; Ephraim 1661; at Billerica had Stephen 1662; Enoch 1664; Samuel 1666; Sarah 1667; and Joseph 1670; and died about 1683.

STEPHEN KIDDER, Berwick, 1633, in the employment of Mason the patentee. See in Belkn. I., 425, letter of Ambrose Gibbons.

THADDEUS KIDDER, Marblehead, 1674.

REFERENCES:—Adams, Fairhaven, Vt., 406; Am. Ancestry, VI., 161, 181; Bass Hist. Braintree, Vt., 157; Guilds' Stiles Gen., 84; Kidder Gen. (1876) 32 pp. (1886) 175 pp.; Kidder's New Ipswich, N. H., 394-414; Paige's

Hist. Cambridge, Mass., 596; Ransom Gen.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 18; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 659; Upham Gen., 38-40; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 585-8.

KILBOURN, or KILBORNE:—George Kilbourn, 1636, freeman 1640, in church record is called servant, removed to Rowley, by wife Eliz. had Mary, born 1649; Joseph 1652; Jacob 1655; one of the flower of Essex in Lothrop's camp. Killed by the Indians 1675 at Bloody Brook; Samuel 1656; Isaac 1659; and Eliz. 1653. He was son of Thomas, Capt. at Wood, Ditton Co., Cambridge, 1612.

JOHN KILBOURN, Wethersfield, 1647, son of Thomas, born in England, came in the Increase with his father 1635, by wife Naomi, who died 1659, had John, born 1651; Thomas 1653; and Naomi; and by wife Susan, perhaps daughter of John Brownson, of Hartford, had Ebenezer, born 1665; Sarah; George, 1668; Mary; Joseph about 1672; and Abraham 1675. He was represented 1660, 1 and 2; made his will 1688, but lived many years afterward at Glastonbury, and died 1703; and his wife died 1711.

THOMAS KILBOURN, Wethersfield, from Wood Ditton, in Co. Cambridge, came to Boston in the Increase 1635, aged 55, with wife Francis 50; and children Margaret, Lydia, Mary, Frances, and John, before mentioned. He died 1640; his widow 1650.

THOMAS KILBOURN, who came in the Elizabeth from Ipswich 1634, aged 24, with wife Eliz. 20, was eldest son of preceding, bapt. 1609. Sent by his father in advance to make preparations for the family migrat., but no more is known of him.

REFERENCES:—Coffin's Boscawen, 562-6; Freeman's Hist. Cape Cod, Mass., II., 648; Kilbourn Gen. (1845) 151 pp. (1856) 488 pp.; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XIII., 372; XVIII., 226; Ridlon's Harrison, Me., Settlers, 90; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 18-20.

KILBY:—Christopher Kilby, Boston, by wife Sarah had Nathaniel, born 1694; Miriam 1696; John 1699; Rebecca 1701; Samuel 1706; Sarah 1708; and Mary 1712.

EDWARD KILBY, Boston, married 1662, Eliz., widow of Edward Yeomans, daughter of Thomas Josselyn.

JOHN KILBY, Boston, perhaps brother of Christopher, by wife Rebecca had Eliz. 1686; John 1688; Sarah 1692; Christopher 1693; prob. died soon; Richard 1695; William 1698; Catharine 1700; Rebecca 1702; Christopher, again, 1705; Nicholas 1708; and Ebenezer 1711.

REFERENCES:—Dennysville, Me., Centen., 107; Heraldic Journal, II., 48; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 20; Titcomb's Early N. E. People, 94-101; Wilder Gen., 354.

KILCUP:—Roger Kilcup, Boston, perhaps son of William, freeman 1690, married 1695, Abigail, daughter of Joseph Dudson, had Dudson, was of artillery comp. and died 1702, aged 52. It is presumed his widow married, 1704, Ezekiel Lewis.

WILLIAM KILCUP, Boston, 1659, in few years was of Charlestown with wife Grace, and called a sieve-maker; may have had daughter Sarah married to Richard Wilson before 1654, though in Geneal. Reg., VIII., 277, a different conjecture is given.

KILHAM, KILLAM, KELHAM, or KEELUM:—Austin, or Augustine Kelham, Salem, 1637, had then, says Felt, a grant of land, but was of Dedham soon

after, and may have short time lived at Ipswich; by wife Alice had Lot, born 1640; and Sarah 1642; was freeman 1641. He was of the church at Wenham before 1655, when he removed to Chelmsford.

DANIEL KILHAM, Wenham, artillery comp. 1645.

DANIEL KILHAM, son of the preceding, freeman 1680.

JOHN KILHAM, Dedham, 1645; perhaps was of Brookfield 1690, and his family in poverty.

REFERENCE:—Fiske Fam. of Amherst, 135.

KILTON:—Robert Kilton, is on the list of Gallop's comp. in Phip's crusade against Quebec 1690, but further is not known.

REFERENCE:—Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 116.

KIMBALL, sometimes Kemball:—Ebenezer Kimball, Rowley, 1691.

EPHRAIM KIMBALL, Wenham, freeman 1690.

GILES KIMBALL, Charlestown, 1656, brother of Thomas, died at Boston 1659.

HENRY KIMBALL, Watertown, prob. brother of Richard the 1st, came in the Eliz. 1634, from Ipswich, aged 44, with wife Susanna 35; children Eliz. 4; and Susan 1½; and servant Richard Cutting 11; freeman 1638; had John, born 1638, died soon; Mary 1641; Richard 1643; and John, again, 1645; and he died 1648. His widow married again, and died 1684.

HENRY KIMBALL, Charlestown, married 1656, Sarah, perhaps daughter of John Fawnell, who died next year. He married 2nd wife Mary, daughter of Thomas Brigden, had Zechary, Mary, Sarah, and Henry.

JOHN KIMBALL, Newburg, married 1665, Mary Hobbs, had Mary, born 1667; and John 1668, and the father died same month.

JOHN KIMBALL, Amesbury, took oath of fidelity 1677, and was made freeman 1690.

JOHN KIMBALL, Boxford, freeman 1690.

RICHARD KIMBALL, Watertown, prob. brother of Henry of the same, came from Ipswich, Old England, 1634, aged 39, in the Elizabeth, with wife Ursula; children Henry 15; Richard 11; Mary 9; Martha 5; John 3; and Thomas 1; and servant John Laverick 15; was freeman 1635; removed 1638 to Ipswich, there had more children and died 1675, leaving Henry, Richard, Mary, Thomas, Benjamin, Eliz., Caleb, Sarah, and another daughter, wife of John Severns.

SAMUEL KIMBALL, Wenham, freeman 1682.

SAMUEL KIMBALL, Boston, mariner, perhaps eldest son of Thomas of the same, may have been a soldier in Mosely's comp. 1675, and died 1684.

THOMAS KIMBALL, Charlestown, 1653, merchant, by wife Eliz. Trarice, perhaps eldest daughter of Nicholas, had John, born 1656, removed to Boston and had Sarah 1666; Rebecca 1668; Henry 1670; and Eliz. 1671. He was buried on Copp's Hill; died 1689 and was born 1622.

THOMAS KIMBALL, Dover, 1660. Spelling is often Kemble.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III., 30, 90; IV., 88; VII., 97; VIII., 76; Andrew's Gen. (1890), 190-5; Bond's Hist. Watertown, Mass., 323-5; Buxton, Me., Centen, 142-7; Cochrane's Hist. Antrim, N. H., 569-71; Collins' Hist. Hillsdale, N. Y., App., 88-90; Driver Gen.,

368-86; Dudley Gen., 126; Dunster Gen., 288-99; Ham-matt Papers Ipswich, Mass., 79; Kimball Gen. (1885), 103 pp.; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XXVIII., 271; Perley's Hist. Boxford, Mass., 51-3; Pierce's Hist. Grafton, Mass., 512-4; Saunderson's Hist. Charlestown, N. H., 460; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 21-3; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 660; Wentworth Gen., I., 162-5.

KIMBER:—Richard Kimber, born probably at Wantage, England, grandson of Richard, of Grove, Berkshire, England, born 1610, an officer of Horse in the Parliamentary Army under Cromwell 1643-1644; married Mary Preddy, emigrated to America, sailing from Bristol, England, and settled in Pennsylvania. He was a farmer. By a warrant dated April 5, 1749, he obtained a patent for sixty-seven acres of land and allowance, the patent being dated August 15, 1753. He died in 1753. By his will dated February 15, 1753, and proved February 26, 1753, he gave half of his property to his wife, and the other half to his son, Richard Preddy (called Preddy in the will, but always known as Richard Preddy after his father's death), and his daughter Sarah. Children: Isaac, died young; Sarah married Daniel Hart; Mary married Joseph Underwood, removed to Virginia; Richard Preddy, born 1737, died 1822, married Gertrude Griffith.

REFERENCE:—"The Descendants of Richard Kimber," Boston, 1894.

KIMBERLY:—Thomas Kimberly, Dorchester, 1635, had wife Alice, with whom he removed to New Haven 1639; his estate was then small. His wife, by whom he had Eleazer, bapt. 1639; and Abiah 1641; besides 5 or 6 others, before or after, died 1659, at New Haven; he married again and removed to Stratford, there died 1673; in his will of that year he names sons Thomas, Abraham, Nathaniel, and Eleazer, wife Mary, and several daughters.

THOMAS KIMBERLY was freeman in 1669, had wife Hannah, and with Nathaniel, propr. at New Haven 1685; but T. had no children, and it is said Nathaniel left son of same name.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IX., 222; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, Conn., 1232; Orcutt's Hist. Tarrington, Conn., 728; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 23.

KIME:—William Kime, Dover, 1668-71.

KIMWRIGHT:—George Kimwright, Dorchester, married about 1653, the wealthy widow of John Holland; removed to Cambridge about 1664.

KINCAID:—Daniel Kincaid, New Hampsh., came 1689, probably from Scotland.

KIND:—Arthur Kind, Boston, by wife Jane had Sarah, born 1646; James, who died 1654; Mary, who died 1655; James, again, 1655; Nathaniel, 1658; Thomas 1659; Mary 1662; and William 1665.

KING:—Alexander King, Wickford, R. I., 1674.

CLEMENT KING, Marshfield, by Miss Thomas, in Geneal. Reg., VIII., 192, is favored with wife Susanna, who died or was buried 1669; but whose son, or whose daughter, or when born or married, is not easily known.

DANIEL KING, Lynn, 1647, a merchant, born 1601, died 1672. His will names wife and children, Daniel, Hannah, Eliz., and Sarah. His widow Eliz. who had been widow Corwin, says Lewis, died 1677 or 8. His estate was very good.



EDWARD KING, Windsor, an Irish servant, had grant of land 1663, living on Long Island when he died 1702; had 2 daughters named Mary Hilliard and Saray Cady.

GEORGE KING, freeman of Mass. 1637, came in the Hercules 1634, and by Farmer is set down at Newbury, but he must soon have removed, for Coffin names him not.

HENRY KING came in the James from Southampton 1635, is called a laborer, but no more is known.

HEZEKIAH KING, Weymouth, by wife Mary had Mary, born 1679; and Samuel 1686; and prob. others.

ISAAC KING, Weymouth, a soldier in Capt. Johnson's comp. in the great Narragansett fight, 1675, when he was wounded. Prob. he is called Hezekiah in the list of Geneal. Reg., VIII., 242.

JAMES KING, Suffield, died 1722, leaving James; William 1679; Annis 1681; Benoni 1685; Joseph 1687; and Mary 1692.

JOHN KING, Northampton, is by Hinman said to have come at the age of 16 in 1645, living at Hartford, and 5 years after married Sarah Holton, daughter of John; but part of this is error., for he married 1656, Sarah, daughter of William Holton, who, of course, was sister, not daughter of John; had John born 1657; William 1660; Thomas 1662; Samuel 1665; Eleazur 1667, who died at 32 years unmarried; Joseph 1669, died next year; Sarah 1671; Joseph, again, 1673; Benjamin 1675; Thankful 1679; David 1677, or 1681; and Jonathan, 1683; and his wife died soon after; was represent. 1679 and 89; married 2nd wife Sarah, widow of Jacob Mygatt, daughter of William Whiting, was a capt., and died 1703.

JOHN KING, Weymouth, by wife Esther had Fearnot, born 1655; John 1659, died soon; John, again, 1661; Esther 1664; and Patience 1668. Perhaps he was son born in England of an elder John of the same, who had Mary, born 1639; and Abigail 1641.

MARK KING, Charlestown, 1658, by wife Mary had Mark, besides Mary, both bapt. 1659; 2 children bapt. 1660, whose names are not found; Hannah 1664, died soon; Hannah, again, 1666; and Samuel 1671.

PETER KING, Sudbury, 1654, deacon and represent. 1689 and 90, died 1704. Prob. he had children of whom one may have been Peter, freeman 1690.

PHILIP KING, Weymouth, 1672. His daughter Mary married John Leonard.

RALPH KING, Lynn, 1648, married 1644, Eliz. Walker, had Ralph, born 1667; Daniel 1669; Sarah 1671; Richard 1677; and Mary 1679; freeman 1680; was capt., and died 1689.

RICHARD KING, prob. of Salem, had died, and his widow married Richard Bishop, of Salem, to whom, in her right, was granted admin. of est. of K. as early as 1635. Felt.

ROBERT KING, came in the Confidence from Southampton 1638; aged 24; a servant, but no more is known.

SAMUEL KING, Plymouth, 1643, had Samuel, born 1649, and Isaac 1651.

SAMUEL KING, Weymouth, by wife Experience had Susanna, born 1659; Eliz. 1662; Experience 1664; Sarah 1666; and Samuel 1671; was freeman 1681. Another Samuel at Weymouth, or the same, had Abigail, born 1681.

THOMAS KING, Sudbury and Lancaster, by wife Ann, who died 1642, had Thomas, born same year, who died 1645. The father also soon died. Possibly he was that youth of 15 who came from Ipswich at the same time, in 1634, with the other Thomas, a few years older.

THOMAS KING, Watertown, 1640, prob. in the Frances from Ipswich, 1634, aged 19, came with so many, who sat down at that place, but first was prob. at Hampton; by wife Mary had Thomas, born 1641; Mary 1643; and died 1644. His widow married, 1645, James Cutler.

THOMAS KING, Scituate, came in the Blessing from London 1635, aged 21, in comp. with William Vassall, united with the church 1638, but did not remove next year with the pastor and his many friends; by wife Sarah had Rhoda, born 1639; George 1642, who, it is thought, died young; Thomas 1645; Daniel 1648; Sarah 1650; and John 1652, who died in a few weeks, and the wife died soon after. He next married 1653, Jane, widow of Elder William Hatch, who died soon after. Had 3d wife, Ann; but children of the first wife only are heard of; was Ruling Elder and died 1691.

THOMAS KING, Sudbury, married 1655, Bridget Davis.

THOMAS KING, Taunton, died 1713, aged 70, says gravestone. He may be that Weymouth inhab. who by wife Mary had John, born 1670; Mary 1673; and, perhaps, had child after removing to Taunton.

WILLIAM KING, Salem, came from London in the Abigail, 1635, aged 28; freeman 1636, though Felt says he had grant of land 1637, and was freeman after it; had then bapt. Mehitable 1636; John 1638; and Deliverance 1641.

WILLIAM KING, Isle of Shoals, died 1664, leaving William.

WILLIAM KING, Boston, who by wife Sarah, daughter of George Griggs, had William, born 1655, is, perhaps, father of that man, honored by Dunton in 1686, who died 1690. The widow of William married before 1662, Roger Burgiss, and died 1664.

REFERENCES:—Massachusetts, Atkins' Hist. Hawley, 44-97; Ballau's Hist. Milford, 869; Benedict's Hist. Sutton, 670-81; Bond's Hist. Watertown, 326; Davis' Landmarks Plymouth, 167; Deane's Hist. Scituate, 301; Hobart's Hist. Abington, 410; Jackson's Hist. Newton, 359; Taylor's Great Barrington, 117-20; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, 663; Temple's Northfield, 479; Temple's Palmer, 469-501; Wilson's Address at Palmer (1852); Wyman's Charlestown Gens., 589.

OTHER PUBLICATIONS:—Am. Ancestry, I., 44; II., 66; III., 30; IV., 160; VI., 10, 107, 166; VII., 186; VIII., 76, 160; IX., 188; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 117; Bulloch Gen.; Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me.; Cutts Gen., 64; Driver Gen., 236; Dwight Gen., 119, 550-2, 952-72; Elderkin Gen., 152-66; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll. (1880); Goode Gen., 25 pp.; Goodwin's Olcott Gen., 30; King Chart (1887) 22 x 27; (1892) 22 x 26; (1892) 23 x 28; King Gen. (1866) 28 pp.; Lapham's Hist. Paris, Me., 650-3; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, N. H., 430-2; Longmeadow Mass. Centen., 73; Loomis Gen. Female Branches, 651; Me. Hist. Records, I., 1-8, 33-40, 182-6, 209-11; Maine Hist. Soc. Call., III., 214; Meade's Old Fams. of Va.; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XI., 357-9; XVI., 144-50; XLVI., 370-4; Phoenix Fam. of Vt., II., 1275; Powers Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 428-31; Richmond, Va., Standard, II., 9; III., 13; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 23-7; Strong Hist., 256, 578, 1256; Thomas Fam. of Maryland, 104; Walter's King Fam. Rec.

(1880); Walworth's Hyde Gen., 285; Wentworth Gen., I., 299-304; Whitman Gen., 28; Whitmore's Copps Hill Epitaphs; Young's Hist. Wayne Co., Ind., 187.

**KINGMAN**:—Edward Kingman, Wentworth, a soldier in Capt. Johnson's comp. 1675, in the Narraganset campaign.

**HENRY KINGMAN**, Weymouth, freeman 1636, represent. 1638 and 52; his wife Joan died 1659; son Henry, perhaps eldest, died 1660. In his will of 1666, he calls his age 74, or thereabouts, ment. sons Edward, Thomas, John, and daughter Holbrook; Davis, wife of Tobias, married 1649; and Barnard; of whom the last was dead, leaving 5 children.

**REFERENCES**:—Am. Ancestry, II., 66; VI., 75, 85, 116; Isabell and Kingman Gen. (1889) 30 pp.; Kingman's No. Bridgewater, Mass., 216-20; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 27; Whitman Gen., 145.

**KINGSBURY**:—Henry Kingsbury, Ipswich, 1638, came with wife Margaret and 2 or more children in the Talbot, one of the fleet of Winthrop 1630; of him we learn no more, but possibly he was of I. (I.) 1648. Winth. Appx. A. 41 and 45.

**HENRY KINGSBURY**, Ipswich, calls himself 54 years old in a depon. of 1669; with wife Susanna, by whom he had Susanna, who married Joseph Pike; John; James, perhaps; Joseph, born about 1656, and other children, prob. Samuel, and Thomas; may be the son of Margaret the preceding, living at I. 1660, at Rowley 1662, and who died at Haverhill 1679; and he died there 1687. Perhaps he had Ephraim.

**JAMES KINGSBURY**, Haverhill, perhaps son of Henry, or of Thomas; took oath of fidelity 1677; had married 1674, Sarah, daughter of Matthias Button. Removed later to Conn. and in 1730 was of Plainfield.

**JOHN KINGSBURY**, Watertown, freeman 1636, removed that year to Dedham, of which he was represent. 1647. From his will it is learned that his wife was Margaret, and only child John.

**JOSEPH KINGSBURY**, Dedham, brother of the first John of the same, freeman 1641; by Millicent had Mary, born 1637; Eliz. 1638; Joseph 1641; John 1643; Eleazar 1645; and prob. others, of whom one may have been Sarah, who died 1646.

**REFERENCES**:—Am. Ancestry, IV., 49; Blake's Hist. Franklin, Mass., 256; Blood's Hist. Temple, N. H., 230; Caulkin's Hist. Norwich, Conn., 234; Corliss' Gen., 240; Hayward's Hist. Gilsum, N. H., 348; Hughes Gen., 207-11; Locke Gen., 106; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XIII., 157-6; XVI., 327, 337-41; Pierce's Hist. Grafton, Mass., 514; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 28; Stile's Hist. Windsor, Conn., II., 426-8; Temple's Hist. No. Brookfield, Mass., 664.

**KINGSLEY**, or **KINSLEY**:—John Kingsley, Dorchester, 1635, came prob. with some friend of Mather and was here before him; at least was one of the 7 pillars on formation of the new Church for him 1636, and was the last surviv.; had Freedom Eldad, born 1638; Enos; Edward; and Renewal, 1644; removed to Rehoboth after 1648, when he was in office, and 1658; there lived and suffered Indian hostilities, of which in a letter of supplication for relief, in 1676, most sad picture is given. It is printed in Trumbull, Col. Rec., II., 445.

**JOHN KINGSLEY**, Milton, married Abigail, daughter of James Leonard; had Abigail; Mary 1676; John;

Stephen; Samuel; and Eliz., and died 1698, leaving widow and children here named.

**SAMUEL KINGSLEY**, Billerica, freeman 1651; married Hannah, daughter of Capt. Richard Brackett; died 1662.

**STEPHEN KINGSLEY**, Dorchester, perhaps brother of John, freeman 1640, rep. 1650, removed to Braintree, there had Mary, born 1640; he removed finally to Milton, was rep. 1666; in his will provides for son John, three sons-in-law, besides children of his son Samuel, prob. deceased.

**REFERENCES**:—Am. Ancestry, V., 173; VI., 207; VIII., 49; Caverly's Hist. Pittsford, Vt., 712; Coit Gen., 174; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, Mass., 220; Ruggles Gen.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 29; Montague Gen., 416-8, 621-7, 634-6; Stanton Gen., 279; Strong Gen., 885-90, 1405-13; Warren-Clark Gen., 104.

**KINGSNOTH**, or **KINGSWORTH**:—Henry Kingsnoth, Guilford, 1639; signed the cov. for settlement of June 1; married Mary, daughter of John Stevens, of the same; died 1668, and his widow married 1669, John Collins, as his 2nd wife.

**KINGSMILL**:—William Kingsmill, a Quaker, punished at Boston with 15 stripes.

**KINNICUT**:—See Kennicut.

**KINSMAN**, or **KINGSMAN**:—Robert Kinsman, Ipswich, 1635; came the year preceding in the Mary and John; had soon after a grant of land; married a daughter of Thomas Boreman, and died 1665.

**ROBERT KINSMAN**, Ipswich, son of the preceding; freeman 1674; married Rebecca, eldest daughter of Andrew Burley of the same; was a warm oppon. of Andros, rep. 1692.

**KIRBY**:—Henry Kirby, a soldier 1676, served in Turner's comp. on Conn. river, who may be the Salem freeman 1677, spelled in list Kirrey, unless, as seems more prob. that he intend. for Skerry.

**JOHN KIRBY**, Middletown, whither Dr. Field thought he removed from Boston, and Hinman made him of Hartford 1645; but before the sett. of M. he had been at H. and Wethersfield, and at Plymouth 1643; had Eliz. born at Hartford 1646; and at W. Hannah, 1649; John and Eunice, twins, 1651. He owned an estate at Rowington, near Kenilworth, in Warwicksh. His son John was killed by the Indians 1676; and he died 1677, leaving widow Eliz., and children Mary, the wife of Emanuel Buck, aged 32; Hannah, wife of Thomas Andrews, 27; Esther, wife of Benajah Stone, 25; Sarah, wife of Samuel Hubbard, 23; Joseph 21; Bethia 18; Susanna 13; and Abigail 11; beside Eliz. wife of David Sage.

**RICHARD KIRBY**, Lynn, removed 1637 to Sandwich; by wife Jane had Increase, and prob. Abigail, twins, born 1650, of whom Abigail died soon and Increase same year; also the mother and her son Richard. The father was imprisoned as a Quaker 1658; may have taken oath of fidel. at Dartmouth 1684, where he married 1678, Abigail Rowland of D. perhaps as 2nd or 3rd wife. By former wife Patience he had at D. Sarah, born 1667; John 1673; and Robert 1675. Perhaps he was of Oyster Bay, L. I., 1685.

**ROBERT KIRBY**, Dartmouth, 1684, or near that time.

**WILLIAM KIRBY**, Boston, by wife Eliz. had Eliz., born 1640, who died 1642. He was the executioner of 1657

and 8, living in 1667, may be that freeman of 1647, printed Kerley.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II., 67; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 30.

KIRGE:—Joseph Kirge, is the un-Eng., name given to one of "the flower of Essex," who fell at Bloody Brook under Capt. Lothrop, 1675. Name prob. should be spelled King.

KIRK:—Henry Kirk, Dover, 1665.

THOMAS KIRK, Boston, merchant from London, or, as Sir Thomas Temple wrote, then here, capt. of a ship, was sent with Thomas Kellond, bearing warrant from Gov. Endicott, 1662, to arrest in Conn. the regicides Whalley and Goffe. Hutch. I., 215; 3 Mass. Hist. Call., VIII., 325. Full report of their search, a curious paper is in Hutch. Call. 334.

ZECHARIAH KIRK, Boston, 1686, married Abigail, daughter of Joshua Rawlins.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III., 170; Cogswell's Hist. Henniker, N. H., 638; Cregar's Haines Ancestry, 148-50; Futhey's Hist. Chester Co., Pa., 624; Kirk Gen. (1872) 252 pp.

KIRKEETE, KARKEET, or CARKEET:—William Kirkeete, Saco, died 1662. The name seems strange, yet one William K., of Lynn, who may have come from Saco, by wife Lydia had Robert, born at Salem, 1697.

KIRKHAM:—Thomas Kirkham, Wethersfield, 1648, had Samuel, and, perhaps other children, but not on record.

KIRMAN:—John Kirman, Lynn, 1632, freeman 1633, represent. 1635.

KIRTLAND, or KERTLAND, now commonly KIRKLAND:—John Kirtland, Saybrook, by tradition called one of the first settlers, but very likely was not; was son of Nathaniel, of Lynn; married 1679, Lydia, daughter of Lieut. William Pratt, had John, born 1681; Priscilla 1683; Lydia 1685; Eliz. 1688; Nathaniel 1690; Philip 1693; Martha 1695; Samuel 1699; Daniel 1701; and Parnell 1704; was a lieut., and died 1716.

NATHANIEL KIRTLAND, Lynn, came in the Hopewell, Capt. Bundock, from London, 1635, aged 19, called of Sherington, in Co. Bucks, near Olney, went to Long Island with first settlers there, but after few years came back to L. There, by wife Parnell, had Ann, born 1658; John 1659; Hannah 1662; Eliz. 1664; Martha and Mary, twins, 1667; and he died 1686.

PHILIP KIRTLAND, Lynn, came in the Hopewell, Capt. Bundock, from London, 1635, aged 21, prob. brother of above, and from same place in England; went with him to settle on L. I., but came back sooner than he; was a shoemaker, Lewis says; by wife Alice had Mary, born 1640; Sarah 1646; Susanna 1652; Hannah, and Ebenezer, twins, 1654. He had elder brother John whose residence is unknown, and died in or before 1659, and his wife Alice married Evan Thomas, of Boston, who in favor of children made conveyance of estate in trust 1661.

REFERENCES:—Brown's Simsbury, Ct., 89; Burk and Alvord Gen., 187-94; Kirtland Gen. (1894) 5 pp.; Muzzey's Reminiscences; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XLVIII., 66-70; Wetmore Gen., 584-7; Young's Life of J. T. Kirkland, 78-80.

KIRTSHAW:—John Kirtshaw, Newton, L. I., 1655.

KISKEYES, or KESKEYS:—Henry Kiskeyes, Boston, married, 1656, Ruth, daughter of Richard Graves, had Henry, born 1657; misprinted in Geneal. Reg., X., 68.

KITCHELL:—Robert Kitchell, Guilford, 1639, had wife Margaret; son Samuel; Hannah; and Sarah, who died 1657; was given power in 1665, to hold court at G., but next year removed to N. J., where he was distinguished, and is called in hist. the benefactor of Newark. His widow removed to Greenwich, there died 1679.

REFERENCES:—Kitchel Gen. (1879) 80 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 32; Tuttle Gen., 667.

KITCHEN:—John Kitchen, Salem, 1640, freeman 1643, shoemaker, by wife Eliz. had there bapt. Eliz. and Hannah, 1643; Joseph 1645; John 1646, died soon; Mary 1648; John, again, 1652; and Robert 1655; was chosen sealer of leather 1655, and died 1676.

KITCHERELL, KETCHERWELL, KETCHERING, or KECHERELL, sometimes with the first letter C.:—Joseph Kitcherell, Charlestown, 1636.

SAMUEL KITCHERELL, Hartford, by wife Martha had Martha; Samuel, and Hannah, born 1646; and he died 1650. His widow married 1651, Anthony Dorchester, of Springfield, where Samuel died 1651, and Hannah 1658, and Martha married 1659, Abel Wright.

KITTREDGE:—John Kittredge, Billerica, 1661, or earlier; the ancestor of the many thousands of the name in our land, came, it is said, in youth with his mother, was a farmer; had John, born 1666; James 1668; Daniel 1670; Jonathan 1674, who died 1696; and Benoni 1677, posthum., for the father died 1676.

REFERENCES:—Aldrich's Walpole, 303-5; Am. Ancestry, VI., 32; Chase's Hist. Chester, N. H., 552; Draper's Hist. Spencer, Mass., 217; Hazen's Billerica, Mass., 85-8; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 661; Temple's N. Brookfield, Mass., 1664-7.

KNAPP:—Aaron Knapp, Taunton, 1643, may have been father of Eliz., who married 1674, Nicholas Stoughton; and besides had Mary, bapt. at Roxbury, 1659; and he died before 1676. Baylies, II., 267, 278.

JOHN KNAPP, Taunton, married 1685, Sarah Austin.

NICHOLAS KNAPP, Watertown, may have come in the fleet with Winthrop and Saltonstall 1630; by wife Eleanor had Jonathan, who was buried 1631; Timothy 1632; Joshua 1635; Caleb 1637; Sarah 1639; Ruth 1641; and Hannah 1643; removed to Stamford; there, it is supposed, had Moses and Lydia. His wife Eleanor died 1658, and he married next year Unity, widow of Peter Brown, who had been widow of Clement Buxton; died 1670.

ROGER KNAPP, New Haven, 1643-7, Fairfield 1656-70, and prob. later; had made his will 1673, named wife Eliz. and children Jonathan, Josiah, Lydia, Roger, John, Nathaniel, Eliz., and Mary.

THOMAS KNAPP, Sudbury, married at Watertown 1688, Mary, daughter of John Grout, and died beyond sea, leaving widow and children, Sarah aged 9 and Mary 6.

WILLIAM KNAPP, Watertown, 1636, died 1658, "aged about 80 years." Perhaps he came as early as Nicholas, and had in his will of 1655 not named any wife,

but referred to children, of whom several were brought by him from England. They were William; Mary; Eliz.; John, born 1624; James 1627; Ann; and Judith.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II., 68; IV., 162; VII., 166, 207; Baird's Hist. Rye, N. Y., 416; Benedict's Hist. Sutton, Mass., 682; Bond's Hist. Watertown, Mass., 327; Cleveland's Yates Co., N. Y., 149, 711; Cleveland Gen., 228-31; Draper's Hist. Spencer, Mass., 215; Hemenway's Vt. Gaz., V., 149; Huntington's Stamford, Ct., Settlers, 61-4; Jackson's Hist. Newton, Mass., 360; Joslin's Hist. Poultney, Vt., 294-6; Knapp Gen. (1878); Lapham's Hist. Rumford, Me., 365; Paige's Hist. Hardwick, Mass., 408.

KNEELAND:—John Kneeland, Boston, one of the founders of the Scots Charitable Soc. 1657; by wife Mary had Mary, born 1659, died next year; Hannah 1663; Mary, again, 1666; John 1668; Solomon 1671; and Ruth 1673. He died at Roxbury, aged 59.

PHILIP KNEELAND, Lynn, 1637.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V., 45; Champion Gen.; Herrick's Hist. Gardner, Mass., 364; Hodgman's Hist. Westford, Mass., 459; Ridlon's Harrison, Me., Settlers, 86-9.

KNELL, KNEALE, or KNILL:—John Knell, Charlestown, perhaps son of Nicholas, removed to Boston, had wife Eliz., who became 3rd wife of Nathaniel Bachiler, of Hampton, 1689. Children of K. were John, born 1679; bapt. 1680; Hannah bapt. 1681; and Rachel 1683.

NICHOLAS KNELL, Stratford, 1650; married Eliz., widow of Thomas Knowles, of New Haven, had John, born 1651, died soon; Eliz. 1653; Isaac 1655; John, again, 1657; by the government was granted in 1668 50 acres, and as much more next year; and died 1675.

PHILIP KNELL, Charlestown, perhaps brother of John, by wife Ruth, married 1666, as wid. Allen, had Ruth, 1670; Eliz. 1674; and Philip 1675.

REFERENCES:—Orcutt's Stratford, Ct., 1233.

KNIGHT, or KNIGHTS:—Alexander Knight, Ipswich, 1635, had kept an Inn at Chelmsford, Eng., says Vincent in his Hist. of the Bequot war. Perhaps he came in the Defence—at least in the same ship that year came from London, Sarah K., aged 50, and Dorothy, 30, of whom one might be widow and the other sister or daughter.

APZIA KNIGHT, Charlestown, 1637, of the force of Frothingham, 57 and 88, can render such a name credible; perhaps it might have been Apphia.

CHARLES KNIGHT, Salem, a soldier of Gardner's comp. wounded in great Narragansett fight 1675.

DANIEL KNIGHT, York, 1640, perhaps in Indian war, removed to Lynn, died 1672. He may have been son of Jacob.

EZEKIEL KNIGHT, Salem, of the grant of land 1637, which Felt mentions drew him thither, but most of his days were at Braintree; by wife Eliz., who was buried 1642, had Ezekiel, born 1641, died at 7 mos.

EZEKIEL KNIGHT, Wells, 1645, prob. had wife and children in early life, and may be the same as the preceding; was commiss., i. e., represent. 1661, at York, much betrust. in public service, and afterward, 1662,

married Mary, daughter of Gov. Theophilus Eaton, widow of Valentine Hill, of Dover, formerly of Boston; and next, the widow of John Lovering, and she died before June, 1675. His will mentioned son Ezekiel, and daughter Eliz. Wentworth, of Dover, who is believed to have been wife of Ezekiel W.

FRANCIS KNIGHT, Pemaquid, 1648.

GEORGE KNIGHT, Hingham, came 1638, in the Diligent, with wife and children from Barrow, a parish of Co. Suffolk, near Bury, St. Edmunds.

GEORGE KNIGHT, Scarborough, died 1671, in his will of that year mentions wife Elinor, son Nathan, and daughter Eliz. His widow married Henry Brooking.

GEORGE KNIGHT, Hartford, 1671, died 1699, leaving widow Sarah, several daughters, but no sons.

JOHN KNIGHT, Dorchester, 1634, with prefix of respect, prob. removed, but may be that John who died in a town not mentioned 1634.

JOHN KNIGHT, Newbury, came from Southampton 1635 in the James; was a tailor of Romsey in Hauts, adm. freeman with his brother Richard 1635, had wife Eliz., who died 1645, and by her, or a former wife, had John, born 1622. His next wife was Ann, widow of Richard Ingersoll, of Salem, and he died 1670.

JOHN KNIGHT, Watertown, 1636, a maulster, prob. not the freeman of 1636, as Bond thought; was among original proprs. of Sudbury 1642; prob. the freeman of 1643, was of Woburn 1653, first signer of a petition for church liberty.

JOHN KNIGHT, Lynn, had Martha, born 1657.

JOHN KNIGHT, Northampton, freeman 1676.

JOHN KNIGHT, Charlestown, not son of John of the same; by wife Persis had Persis, bapt. 1669, died young; Mary 1670; Persis, again, 1672; John 1673; Samuel 1675; perhaps several more, and some of them may belong to the other John of C., for Mr. Wyman says, no John of C. had wife Persis.

JOHN KNIGHT, not son of 1st John of Charlestown, married 1681, Abigail, eldest child of John Craggin; had Abigail 1681; John 1684, died next year; John, again, 1686; Benjamin 1688, died under 10 years; Samuel 1690; Ebenezer 1695; Rebecca 1698; Benjamin 1700; and Amaziah 1703.

JOHN KNIGHT, perhaps son of Richard of the same, married Leah, widow of Benedictus Tarr, it is said, but no more is known of him except that his inv. was brought in 1700.

JONATHAN KNIGHT, Salem, 1670, married prob. at Woburn 1663, Ruth Wright, and had Jonathan; Ebenezer; Enos; Ruth; and Deborah; and he died 1683. He was probably son of 1st Philip. A John, with wife Mary, and Joseph, with wife Hannah, early at Watertown, are ment. by Bond, but no issue is found in his volume.

JOSEPH KNIGHT, Woburn, freeman 1652, had Sarah, born 1651; Samuel 1652, died next year; Hannah 1654; John 1656; Eliz. 1658; Mary 1660, died at 10 mos.; Dinah 1661; Samuel, again, 1663; Mary, again, 1672, died in a few months; Joseph 1673; Edward 1677; Isaac 1680, died next mo.; James 1681, died soon; Ruth 1882; Ebenezer 1684; and Amos 1687; but most prob. by more than one wife, and quite prob. by 2 Josephs. The senior died 1687, and wife Hannah died 1695.

JOSEPH KNIGHT, named by Thomas Spaule, of Boston, in his will 1671, as the husband of testator's daughter Mary, and having children, and to her and them mankind resid. devise aft. that to his own wife dur. wid., was prob. of B.

MAUTLYN, or MACKLIN KNIGHT, Boston, 1643, had wife Dorothy.

MICHAEL KNIGHT, Woburn, married 1657, Mary Bulard, had Mary, born 1658; Jonathan 1662; Joshua 1665; Lydia 1674; and he had been adm. freeman 1654.

PHILIP KNIGHT, Charlestown, had wife Margery, children Jonathan, Philip, Rebecca, Eliz., and Mary, who, at his death were of the ages respect. about 26, 23, 17, 13, and 11; but he had removed long before to Topsfield, or near it, and died 1668.

RICHARD KNIGHT, Newbury, prob. younger brother of the first John, came with him from Southampton in the James, 1635, called in the custom house record tailor of Romsey, in Hauts; married, says Coffin, Agnes Coffley, who died 1679; had Rebecca, born 1643; Sarah 1648; Ann; and Eliz. He was sworn freeman 1636, was deacon, and died 1683, aged 81.

RICHARD KNIGHT, Weymouth, 1637, mentioned by Winthrop, II., 348; may be he who was recorded an inhab. of Boston early in 1642, a slater, being adm. of the church, and perhaps son of a widow Susan; freeman 1642; by wife Dinah had Samuel 1643, died soon; Joseph, 1645; and by wife Joanna had Joanna 1653; James 1655; but it may be very difficult to distinguish him from others of the name.

RICHARD KNIGHT, Hampton, perhaps Portsmouth, 1643, was perhaps of Dover, 1659, or before 1668, of Boston, a merchant.

RICHARD KNIGHT, Boston, by wife Joanna had James, who died 1652; Sarah 1656; and Mary 1659.

RICHARD KNIGHT, Newport, 1648, next year chosen Gen. Sergeant, whatever that may mean, and many years bought land of Indians on the Contin. 1665 in conjunct. with Henry Hall, of Westerly. He had eldest son John, of Norwich, as from law papers Savage learns; and this may imply that he had other children.

RICHARD KNIGHT, Boston, 1673, bricklayer, was called to serve in Philips' war on Conn. river in Capt. Turner's comp. Perhaps he married Sarah Kimball, and had daughter Eliz., to whom her uncle, John Kimball, gave estate. This Richard was bred a carver, but married a wife of superior mind, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Kemble, or Kimball, of Charlestown.

ROBERT KNIGHT, Hampton, 1640, removed to Boston, had, by first wife, Samuel, born 1642, who prob. died young. He married Ann, the young widow of Thomas Cromwell, the rich privateersman, early in 1650, and may therefore have spent a year or more in Maine, but had Edward, born 1652; and Martha 1653; besides James, in 1654, who prob. died soon; and he died 1655.

ROBERT KNIGHT, Marblehead, 1648, may be he who died at Cambridge 1652; but nothing more is known.

ROBERT KNIGHT, Kittery, 1647, removed to York, died 1676; his will ment. son Richard, living in Boston.

ROGER KNIGHT, Portsmouth, 1631, among the people sent by Mason, the patentee. Belkn., I., 425.

SAMUEL KNIGHT, Roxbury, married 1685, Sarah, per-

haps daughter of Abraham Howe of the same, had Mehitable, born 1686, died under 17 years; Samuel, who died 1689; and Ebenezer 1694.

THOMAS KNIGHT, Salem, 1661, a mason, perhaps son of Walter.

TOBY KNIGHT, Newport, 1638.

WALTER KNIGHT, Salem, 1626, had been here in 1622, and is now sent over by the Dorchester people to strengthen Conant; perhaps was of Duxbury 1638, and in 1653 giving evidence about something that occurred in 1622, perhaps only hearsay; he called his age 66.

WILLIAM KNIGHT, Salem, a mason, had grant of land 1637, yet seems rather to belong of Lynn; freeman 1638; had John, Ann, Francis, Hannah, all by 2nd wife, Eliz. Jacob, Daniel, Eliz. and Mary, and died 1650. From Lewis was this account derived from Farmer; yet there is evidence that he had John and Francis, Joanna, and Mary only, all brought from England, and that the sons both went home, and there Francis died without issue; but John, after serving the parliam. cause in the civil war, obtained possession of estate in England that was his father's, and died in that country.

WILLIAM KNIGHT, Topsfield, came, perhaps, in 1638, or else not before 1639, in which year he had grant of 200 acres at Ipswich.

REFERENCES.—Massachusetts—Ballou's Hist. Milford, 870; Coffin's Hist. Newbury, 307; Draper's Hist. of Spencer, 216; Hudson's Hist. Lexington, 280; Lyman's Hist. Eastonhampton, 181-3; Sewall's Hist. Woburn, 624; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, 782; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, 667-9; Temple's Northfield, 580; Wyman's Charlestown Gens., 590-2.

New Hampshire.—Cochrane's Hist. Antrim, 571; Hayward's Hist. Gilsun, 350; Hayward's Hancock, 699-721; Kidder's Hist. New Ipswich, 415; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, 432; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, 623-5; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, 662.

OTHER PUBLICATIONS.—Am. Ancestry, II., 68; V., 121; Austin's Ancestries, 37; Cregar's Haine's Ancestry, 50-2; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., I., 186; Hinman's Ct. Settlers, I., 321; Knight (Frederick) Biog. (1855); Lapham's Hist. Norway, Me., 542; Lapham's Paris, Me., 654-6; Lapham's Rumford, Me., 366-8; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XV., 269; Richmond, Va., Standard, III., 8; Thomas Family of Md., 104-6; Wentworth Gen., I., 137-9, 467; Wilder Gen., 160, 172.

KNOCKER:—George, and Thomas Knocker, misprinted in Geneal. Reg., III., 80, for Knowler, of Charlestown.

KNOLLYS:—Hanserd Knollys, Dover, was born, it is said, 1598, at Cawkwell, in Co. Lincoln, bred at the University of Camb., ordained 1629, as a priest by the Bp. of Peterborough, renounc. the Church of England in 1636, and in 1638 came to N. E., though some Eng. books say a year earlier. On arriving at Boston he was refused permission of resid. thro. suspic. of anti-nomaint, so that he went to New Hampshire jurisdic. and in 1641 home, reaching London last of that year. See Winth., I., 326; II., 27.

KNOTT:—George Knott, Sandwich, 1637, perhaps removed thither from Lynn, died 1648, leaving widow Martha, son Samuel, and daughter Martha.

JAMES KNOTT, a soldier on Conn. river 1676, under Capt. Turner.

RICHARD KNOTT, Marblehead, 1678, a surgeon with prefix of respect.

KNOWER:—George Knower, Charlestown, 1631, may have come in the fleet with Winthrop, lived on the Malden side, died 1675, leaving prop. to wife Eliz., son Jonathan, born 1645, and daughter Mary Mirable; mentions in his will another daughter, wife of Joses Bucknam.

JOSEPH KNOWER, of Massachusetts, 1639. Felt.

SAMUEL KNOWER, Malden, by wife Eliz. had Samuel, born 1690; is in *Geneal. Reg.*, VI., 336, an error, for the father's name is Kenny.

THOMAS KNOWER, Charlestown, perhaps brother of George, was punished 1632, and it is supposed went home, but came again in 1635, then called 33 years, with Nell (perhaps Moll), 29; and Sarah, 7; thought to be wife and daughter in the Abigail. He died 1641.

REFERENCE:—*Savage's Gen. Dict.*, III., 40.

KNOWLES:—Alexander Knowles, a freeman of Mass. 1636, whose residence is unknown; but in few years he removed to Fairfield, there was in good esteem, and was chosen an Asst. of the Col. of Conn. 1656. He died 1663, and in his will mentions sons John and Joshua, daughter Eliz. Ford, and perhaps another daughter.

HENRY KNOWLES, Warwick, on list of freemen 1655, in 1644 was of Portsmouth, R. I., and had, it is supposed, married a daughter of Robert Potter, of Warwick; and 1671 was in his 62nd year; in will he names sons John, William, and Henry, daughters Mary Lippit, and Martha Eldredge.

JOHN KNOWLES, Watertown, the 2nd minister of that town, was born in Lincolnshire, bred at Magdalen Coll., Cambridge; came over in 1638, and joined with church at Boston next year, having married prob. in Eng. the widow of Ephraim Davis; next year was dismissed to go to aid Phillips at W. and there was ordained 1640 as pastor; went on a mission 1642, to Virginia, back next year, freeman 1650, and next year went home, and for some time preached at Bristol, was silenced by the act of 1662, and during the plague of London, 1665, was then with wife Eliz.; on the death of Presid. Chauncy, 1672, he was proposed to succeed him at Harvard College. He had a W., by wife Eliz., Mary, born 1641; Eliz. 1643; and Hannah. He died 1685.

JOHN KNOWLES, Hampton, took oath of allegiance 1678.

RICHARD KNOWLES, Cambridge, 1638, by wife Ruth had James, born 1648; may be he that died at Hampton 1682.

RICHARD KNOWLES, Plymouth, had Samuel, born 1651; removed to Eastham, had Mehitable 1653; Barbara 1656; and, perhaps, Mercy and others, before or after.

THOMAS KNOWLES, New Haven, 1655, was dead, leaving Eleazer and Thomas, before 1648. His widow married Richard Knill, of Stratford.

REFERENCES:—*Austin's R. I. Dict.*, 332; *Austin's Allied Fams.*, 160; *Bangor, Me., Hist. Mag.*, V., 199; *Chase's Hist. Chester, N. H.*, 552; *Dow's Hist. Hampton, N. H.*, 778-81; *Freeman's Hist. Cape Cod*, II., 393, 736; *Rich's Hist. Truro, Mass.*, 538; *Savage's Gen. Dict.*, III., 41; *Schevek's Hist. Fairfield, Ct.*, 392;

Thomas Fam. of Md., 106; *Walker Gen.*, 46; *Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens.*, 592.

KNOWLTON:—Benjamin Knowlton, Springfield, married 1676, Hannah Mirick; had Mary, born 1677; Benjamin 1679; Sarah 1682; Mercy 1685, died young; Joseph 1687; and Mercy, again, posthum. He died 1690.

JOHN KNOWLTON, Ipswich, freeman 1641, died about 1654, leaving wife Margaret, children John, Abraham, and Eliz.

JONATHAN KNOWLTON, Malden, by wife Sarah, had Eliz., born 1688.

NATHANIEL KNOWLTON, Ipswich, freeman 1683, was a man of consequence.

SAMUEL KNOWLTON, Wenham, freeman 1680.

THOMAS KNOWLTON, Ipswich, 1648, brother of the first John, married 1668, Hannah Green, was deacon and prison keep.; died 1692.

WILLIAM KNOWLTON, Hingham, 1635, was, says Felt, the bricklayer, who died at Ipswich 1644.

REFERENCES:—*Am. Ancestry*, IV., 45; III., 208; IX., 244; *Barry's Hist. Framingham, Mass.*, 311; *Butler's Hist. Farmington, Me.*, 516-24; *Cogswell's Hist. Nottingham, N. H.*, 734-6; *Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me.*, II., 302; *Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H.*, 721; *Hill's Hist. Mason, N. H.*, 204; *Morse's Hist. Sherborn, Mass.*, 160; *N. E. Hist. Reg.*, XV., 344-6; XXXIV., 386; *Savage's Gen. Dict.*, III., 42; *Temple's Hist. No. Brookfield, Mass.*, 348-55.

KNOX:—John Knox, Watertown, by wife Hannah had Sarah, bapt. 1686; John 1689; and James 1690.

REFERENCES:—*Bangor Hist. Mag.*, V., 129; *Bent's Hist. Whiteside Co., Ills.*, 279; *Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me.*, II., 303; *Goode Gen.*, 122; *Hanson's Old Kent, Md.*, 134-6; *Knox Anniv. (1873)*, 107 pp.; *Knox Gen. (1890)*, 34 pp.; *Richmond, Va., Standard*, II., 47; *Temple's Hist. Palmier, Mass.*, 496 *Wentworth Gen.*, I., 252-4.

KOLDOM, the other spelling of Coldham, which see.

KOSTLO:—John Kostlo, ———, by wife Sarah had Sarah, born 1663, and John 1666.

KOWDALE:—Edward Kowdale. See Cowdall.

## L

LACOCK:—Lawrence Lacock, Boston, 1644; ship carpenter; had wife Alice.

LACY:—Lawrence Lacy, Andover, had Lawrence, born 1683; Abbot, 39. He was "the first person she afflict.," as poor Eliz. Johnson was driven to confess in the sad delusion of 1692.

MORGAN LACY, Saco, about 1660.

REFERENCES:—*Am. Ancestry*, II., 68; VIII., 115, 143; *Cutter's Hist. Jaffrey, N. H.*, 390-3; *Littell's Passaic Valley Gens.*, 204-7; *Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, Ct.*, 1353.

LADD:—Daniel Ladd, Ipswich, came in the Mary and John 1634, by tradition called son of Nathaniel, was one of the first townsmen of Salisbury, about 1639, but, perhaps, not so long there, and became permanent inhab. of Haverhill after birth of one or two children. By wife Ann he had Eliz., born 1640; Daniel 1642; Lydia 1655; the three being on record at S.; Mary 1647; Nathaniel 1652; Ezekiel 1654; and Sarah 1657. Both he and his wife were living 1678.

JOHN LADD, married at Woburn, 1678, Eliz. Fifield.

JOSEPH LADD, Portsmouth, R. I., whose will of 1669 names children Joseph, William, Daniel, Mary, and Sarah.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V., 50, 151, 224; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 118; Corliss' Gen., 238; Cutts Gen., 364; Farrow's Hist. Islesborough, Me., 228; Hubbard's Hist. Starstead Co., Canada, 176; Kitchell Gen., 58; Ladd Gen. (1890), 413 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 43; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II., 429; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 652-65.

LAHORNE:—Rowland Lahorne, Plymouth, 1636, Charlestown, 1649, had wife Flora.

LAIGHTON, or LEIGHTON:—George Laighton, Portsmouth, R. I., 1638, freeman there 1655; married Eliz. daughter of Thomas Hazard of the same.

JOHN LAIGHTON, Ipswich, 1648, may have been 10 years before at Newport.

RICHARD LAIGHTON, Rowley, 1643. His will of 1682 names children John, Ezekiel, Mary, and Sarah, daughter, perhaps, of the 1st Samuel Graves, had Eliz., born 1681; Samuel 1683, died at 2 days; and perhaps others.

THOMAS LAIGHTON, Lynn, freeman 1639, represent. 12 years betw. 1646 and 61, had Thomas, Margaret, Samuel, Rebecca, and Eliz.

THOMAS LAIGHTON, Saco, 1645, had John, who married 1665, Martha, daughter of Robert Booth.

THOMAS LAIGHTON, Dover, 1648, died 1672, leaving only son Thomas, Mary, Eliz., and Sarah. His widow Joanna married 1673, Job Clements, outlived him and died 1704.

THOMAS LAIGHTON, Portsmouth, R. I., 1638, freeman there 1655, perhaps was brother of George.

WILLIAM LAIGHTON, Kittery, married before 1650, Catharine, daughter of Nicholas Frost, had John, born 1661, and Eliz. about 1663, who died young; and he died 1666.

LAKE:—Henry Lake, Salem, 1649, a currier, perhaps the same who was of Dorchester, 1658, brother of Thomas of the same.

JAMES LAKE, Massachusetts, 1647. Felt. Perhaps only transient.

JOHN LAKE, Boston, 1643, a tailor, freeman 1644; by wife Mary, sister of Matthew and Richard Coy, had Caleb 1646, but prob. died young; and the father died 1677, leaving widow Lucy.

LANCELOT LAKE, Boston, 1695, physician, of whom nothing is known but that he married 1708 widow Catharine Child.

THOMAS LAKE, Dorchester, freeman 1641, died 1678, 7 days after his wife, leaving no children.

THOMAS LAKE, Boston, where he owned lands before his residence, an eminent merchant, came from London to New Haven, there married Mary, daughter of Stephen Goodyear, the deputy-gov. of that colony; had Stephen 1650; Mary 1653, died in few weeks; Thomas 1657; Mary, again, 1659, died soon; Edward 1661, died soon; Edward, again, 1662, died soon; Ann 1663; John 1666; Nathaniel 1668; Rebecca 1670; and Sarah 1671. He purchased 1654, from John Richards, half of Arou-sick isl. in the Kennebec, and many years had a trading house there; was freeman 1671, selectman, had large

transactions with the Indians, by whom he was killed 1676, being on a visit. It is learned from his will that he was brother of John, that his wife had sister Lydia, and not much more.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 118; Bergen's Kings Co., N. Y., Settlers, 179; Clute's Hist. Staten Island, 398; Crawford Fam. of Va., 110-2; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 44; Stearn's Hist. Rindge, N. H., 590-3; Williams' Hist. Danbury, Vt., 183.

LAKEMAN:—William Lakeman, represent. of the Isle of Shoals 1692, says Farmer.

REFERENCES:—Pierce's Gorham, Me., 181; Runnel's Hist. Sanbornton, N. H., II., 431.

LAKIN:—John Lakin, Reading, prob. younger brother of William, was driven from Groton, Savage supposes, during the Indian war, but had by wife Mary, Sarah 1662; William 1664; Abigail 1667; Joseph 1670; Benjamin 1672; and Josiah 1675; and prob. went back to G., where he was ensign and had been of the first settlement, 1697. His father was son of William, and died in England, says Butler, and his widow married William Martin; he had daughters Mary and Sarah.

WILLIAM LAKIN, Groton, freeman 1670, died 1672, in 90th or 91st year.

WILLIAM LAKIN, Reading, brother of John, by wife Lydia, daughter of 1st Abraham Brown, had William, born 1655; John 1658; and Jonathan 1661; removed to Groton and had Abraham 1664, died soon; William 1665; Abraham, again, 1667; and Elias 1669; was prob. freeman 1672; died 1700.

REFERENCES:—Butler's Groton, 410-2; 473; Densmore's Hartwell Gen.; Green's Groton, Mass., Epitaphs, 242; Green's Early Groton, Mass., Settlers, 8; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 722-35; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XLVIII., 444-6; Runnel's Hist. Sanborn-ton, N. H., II., 432; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 45.

LAMB:—Edward Lamb, Watertown, 1633, had wife Margaret; children Hannah 1633; Mary 1635, died soon; Samuel 1637; Mary, again, 1639; John and Increase, twins, 1640, died both in a week; removed to Boston, there had Eliz. 1648. His widow married Samuel Allen. Coll. Rec., III., 216, and IV., pt. I., page 31.

JOHN LAMB, New London, 1664-9, was offered in the latter year to be made freeman; in 1677 lost a son by being struck by a mill-wheel, as told in Bradstreet's Journ. He perhaps was in 1712 in that part made Groton.

SAMUEL LAMB, Springfield, freeman 1690.

THOMAS ROXBURY, came 1630, in the fleet with Winthrop, brought wife Eliz. and 2 children, Thomas and John; req. adm. and was made freeman next year; had Samuel; Abel 1633; Decline, the 1st daughter, 1637; and Benjamin 1639, died soon, as did the mother. He married 1640, Dorothy Harbottle, "a godly sis. of the church"; had Caleb 1641; Joshua 1642; Mary 1644; and Abiel 1646. He died following year.

WILLIAM LAMB, Boston, 1668, died 1685.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V., 125; VIII., 124; Barry's Hist. Framingham, Mass., 311-3; Bass' Hist. Braintree, Vt., 158; Davis' Gen., 29-31, 98; Draper's Hist. Spencer, Mass., 217-20; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., 303; Ellis' Hist. Roxbury, Mass.; Littell's Passaic Valley Gens., 207; Miller's Hist. Colchester Co., N. S., 341; Paul's Hist. Wells, Vt., 109-14; Powers' Hist. San-

gamon Co., Ills., 435-7; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 46-8; Stearns' Hist. Rindge, N. H., 594; Temple's No. Brookfield, Mass., 670; Temple's Hist. Palmer, Mass., 506.

LAMBERT:—Ezra Lambert, Salem, fisherman, taken by the French 1689.

FRANCIS LAMBERT, Rowley, freeman 1640, by wife Jane had John; Ann, brought from England prob. with other children, and here had Jonathan, born 1639; Gershom 1643; and Thomas 1645; and died 1648.

JESSE LAMBERT, Milford, 1680, married 1688, Deborah, daughter of William Fowler the 2nd, had Rachel; Martha, who died at 20 years unmarried; Richard, died young; Sarah; Jesse, born 1693; Deborah, died unmarried; Eliz. and David 1700. He had 2nd wife Joanna, and died 1718.

JOHN LAMBERT, Lynn, a fisherman about 1644, Salem 1663, at Lynn again till death, 1676.

JOHN LAMBERT, Saybrook, married 1668, Mary Lews.

JOHN LAMBERT, Hingham, removed, says Deane, to Scituate, there had John born 1693.

MICHAEL LAMBERT, Lynn, 1647, had wife Eliz., who died 1657, and he married 1659, Elinor, widow of Strong Furnell, had Michael, and Mary born 1662; and, perhaps by 3rd wife, Moses 1673, and died 1676.

RICHARD LAMBERT, Salem, 1637, had then grant of land, and perhaps daughter Esther, who married 1659, Jeremiah Bootman.

RICHARD LAMBERT, Salem, perhaps son of preceding, not possibly the same, was killed by the Indians 1675, at Bloody Brook, with the flower of Essex, under Capt. Lothrop.

ROBERT LAMBERT, Boston, came from Dartmouth, in Devon, it is said, was among the founders of the first church of Bapt. in Boston, 1665.

THOMAS LAMBERT, Dorchester, 1637, may be the ill-spelling of Lombard.

WILLIAM LAMBERT, came in the Susan and Ellen, from London 1635, aged 26; but where he sat down is unknown.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II., 69; Blake Gen., 42; Cathren's Woodbury, Ct., 607-12, 1512; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., XXII., 133-5; Lambert's Hist. New Haven, Ct., 207-16; Lambert Gen. (1892), 56 p.; Littell's Pas-saic Valley Gens., 208-11; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 48; Winsor's Duxbury, Mass., 274.

LAMBERTON:—George Lambertson, New Haven, 1641, prob. merchant from London, was one of the chief inhabs. employed 1643 in project. a settlement at Delaware, but resisted by the Swedes, who vindicated their right; by wife Margaret had Mercy, bapt. 1641; Desire 1642; and Obedience 1655; went in January, 1646, for England in the ship of 80 tons, "cut out of the ice 3 miles," with Mr. Gregson, the wife of Dep.-Gov. Good-year, and others, which was never heard of. He left widow, who married Dep.-Gov. Stephen Goodyear, and, perhaps, daughter Eliz., who married 1654 Daniel Sillevant; Desire, married 1659, Thomas Cooper, Jr., of Springfield; Hannah, married Samuel Wells, and, next, Col. John Allyn; and Obedience, who married 1676 Samuel Smith. Yet it is not sure that these were his daughters, and possibly another family may have come, for at Jamaica, L. I., was a Thomas, 1686.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IX., 135; Hyde's Ware, Mass., 52; Kulp's Wyoming Fams.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 48; Stile's Hist. Windsor, Ct., II., 429; Temple's Hist. Palmer, Mass., 505.

LAMBSHEAD:—Thomas Lambshead, Marblehead, 1666. Felt. Sister L. was of the church in Boston, 1673.

LAMPHEAR:—See Lampfear.

REFERENCE:—

LAMPREY, LAMPHREY, LAMPER, or LAMPRELL:—Henry Lamprey, Boston, 1652, a cooper, by wife Julian had Mary, born 1653, and Mary, again, 1657, but elder children he perhaps had before coming, Henry, Daniel, and Elizabeth. He prob. removed to Hampton, or Exeter, perhaps both in different times, was of grand jury 1684, when was, also, a David L. there. In 1678 he, and Benjamin, and Daniel took oath of alleg. Henry, the son, not the father, it is supposed, married 1686, Eliz. Mitchell.

REFERENCE:—Dow's Hampton, 782-97.

LAMSON:—Barnabas Lamson, Cambridge 1635, had brought Joseph, prob. other children, perhaps all those named in his will, Geneal. Reg., II., 104, which distributed them to near friends in the church; Mary, Sarah, Barnaby, Martha, and Joseph. He died before 1642.

JOHN LAMSON, Ipswich, freeman 1674; if it may be assumed that the name printed in Col. Rec., V., 536, as likewise Mr. Paige's list, Lumpson, is wrong.

SAMUEL LAMSON, Reading, among early settlers, freeman 1677, died 1692, whose Samuel, Jr., might be his son.

THOMAS LAMSON, New Haven, died 1664, in his will names only 2 children, Jonathan, who was bapt. 1645, and Zubah, who married 1670, Joshua Wills, of Windsor.

WILLIAM LAMSON, Ipswich, freeman 1637, died 1659, leaving widow Sarah, and 8 children, whose names are not seen. His widow married 1661, Thomas Hartshorn, of Reading.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IV., 131; V., 206; Bell's Hist. Exeter, N. H., 27; Bond's Hist. Watertown, N. H., 329; Burnet's Dod Gen., 112; Goode Gen., 291; Leland Gen., 163; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, Conn., 1235; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 49; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 644-6; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 670; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 594-7.

LANCASTER, or LANKASTER:—Henry Lancaster, Dover, 1634, testif. in 1882, that he knew Walford, of Portsmouth, 50 years before. It may be the same as Langstaff.

JOSEPH LANCASTER, Salisbury, by wife Mary had Joseph, born 1666; Mary 1667; and Thomas 1669; removed to Amesbury; freeman 1690.

WILLIAM LANCASTER, Fairfield, 1654, had lands perhaps never occupied, but removed soon.

WILLIAM LANCASTER, Providence, did not remove in 1676.

REFERENCES:—Cogswell's Nottingham; Lancaster's Hist. Gilmanton, N. H., 274; Merrill's Hist. Ackworth, N. H., 236-8; Runnel's Sanbornton, N. H., II., 433-6.

LANCLON, easily mistaken for Langdon, which may be referred to.



LAND:—Edward Land, Duxbury, 1666.

LANDDIER:—Charles Landdier, Dover, 1672. It seems an unusual name, but may not be impossible.

LANDER:—John Lander, Portsmouth, or Kittery, 1639, a fisherman, died before 1646. Belkn., I., 28.

THOMAS LANDER, came in the Abigail from London 1635, aged 22, removed 1637 to Sandwich, there had John, born 1651.

WILLIAM LANDER, Marshfield, 1643, died 1648.

LANDFEAR, or LAMPHEAR:—George Lampfear, Westerly, R. I., 1669, had Richard, Shadrack, John, Theodosius, Seth, and daughters of whom one was wife of Eber Crandall; Mary, Sarah, and Eliz.

LANDON:—James Landon, Boston, or Charlestown, member of the first Bapt. church 1670. Mr. Wyman thinks this name was Lowden.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II., 69; Va. Mag. of Hist. and Biog., II. (1895); Wyman's Hunt Gen., 116.

LANE:—Ambrose Lane, Portsmouth, 1648-50, then called (as from its original settle. it had been), Strawberry bank, shipmaster, was, perhaps, brother of Samson, who mortgaged to him that year all his prop. for \$1,000.

DANIEL LANE, New London, 1652, married Catharine, widow of Thomas Doxy, removed 1661 to L. I., was one of the grantees of Brookhaven 1666.

EDWARD LANE, Boston, a merchant, came in the Speedwell, from London, 1656, aged 36, having bought, 1651, estate of Robert Harding; married 1657, Ann, daughter of Benjamin Keayne; had Ann, born 1660, died soon; and Edward 1662. He next year sold est. at Malden to Richard Dexter, and lived not long after. His widow married Nicholas Paige.

GEORGE LANE, Portsmouth, freeman 1672.

ISAAC LANE, Middletown, 1669, that year married Hannah, only daughter of Nathaniel Brown; had Hannah, born 1671; Eliz. 1673; Eleanor 1674; Isaac, and John, twins, 1675, both died soon; John, and Sarah, twins, 1677, both died soon; John, again, 1681; Nathaniel, 1682, died soon; Isaac 1683; Benoni 1685, died at 4 years; Mary 1687, died soon; Mary, again, 1688, died soon; Abigail, 1690, died very soon; and Nathaniel, again, 1694, died at 8 years; and the father, who in 1704, called his age 65, died 1711.

JAMES LANE, Boston, carpenter, had come from Plymouth in Old England with son Francis. Had wife Dousabel, and son James, who prob. remained at home.

JOB LANE, Rehoboth, 1644, was in England 1647, when his kinsman, Thomas Howell, of Marshfield, made his will, naming him to be excor., but he declined that trust, yet after some years came back, and settled at Malden, freeman 1656, had by wife Sarah, who died 1659, Rebecca, born 1658, died young. He married 1660, Hannah, or Ann, daughter of Rev. John Reyner; had John, born 1661; Ann 1662, died in few weeks; Jemina 1666; Dorothy 1669; and Rebecca, again, 1674; removed to Billerica, was represent. 1676-9, and for Malden 1685, and under the new chart. in 1692. He died 1697, and his widow 1704. From his will we learn that he had other daughters, Mary Avery; another Ann, wife of James Foster, of Dorchester; and Sarah, wife of Samuel Fitch.

JOHN LANE, Milford, 1640, perhaps, or soon after had good estate, freeman 1665.

JOHN LANE, Boston, 1674, cordwainer.

JOHN LANE, of Falmouth, before 1690.

JOSHUA LANE, a soldier under Capt. Turner, 1676, on Conn. river, from E. part of Col.; was after at Falmouth.

ROBERT LANE, Stratford, 1665-85. He may be the man, by Field 107, said to be from Derbysh. and an early settler, but with no more precise date, at Killingworth.

SAMSON LANE, Portsmouth, 1631, one of Mason's men, said to have come from Teignmouth in Devon; purch. 1646 the est. that had been Thomas Wannerton's, and was then called master of the Neptune, of Dartmouth; in 1650 mortgaged the estate and his other prop., includ. a ship on the stocks, to Ambrose L., before ment., and prob. went home.

SAMUEL LANE, Hadley, had been a soldier 1676, from the E. under Capt. Turner; married 1677, Sarah, daughter of 1st John Dickinson, of H. Had Samuel and Sarah; removed to Suffield, then had Mary, born 1684; John 1686; and Eliz.; and he died about 1690, leaving these 5 children; and his widow married 1691, Martin Kellog.

WILLIAM LANE, Dorchester, 1641, from whose will, made 1651, we learn that he had sons Andrew, and George, both of Hingham; daughters, Mary Long and Eliz. Rider, besides others whose bapt. names are not seen, wives of Nathaniel Baker, and of Thomas Lincoln, of Hingham.

WILLIAM LANE, Boston, 1651, freeman 1657, by wife Mary had Samuel, born 1652; John 1654; and Mary 1656, says record in Geneal. Reg., IX., 312. His wife died 1656, by G. R., X., 220; and he married soon after Mary, daughter of Thomas Brewer, of Roxbury; had Sarah 1657; William 1659; and Eliz. 1662.

REFERENCES:—Massachusetts.—Bason's Hist. Gloucester, 111, 257; Brown's Bedford Fams., 19-23; Clark's Hist. Norton, 84; Hazen's Hist. Billerica, 88; Hobart's Hist. Abington, 411-4; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, 783-91; Temple's Hist. No. Brookfield, 571; Temple's Hist. of Northfield, 480; Wyman's Charlestown Gens., II., 597.

New Hampshire.—Aldrich's Walpole, 309; Chase's Hist. of Chester, 553-5; Dow's Hist. Hampton, 798-808; Eaton's Hist. Candia, 86; Fullonton's Hist. Raymond, 240-7; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, 433; Runnel's Sanbornton, II., 436-51; Sanderson's Charlestown, 469; Wheeler's Hist. Newport, 457-9.

OTHER PUBLICATIONS:—Am. Ancestry, II., 69; III., 31; Buxton, Me., Centen., 198-205; Goodwin's Buxton, Me., 260-2, 286, 296; Gregory's Hist. Northfield, Vt., 153-6; Lane Gen. (1856), 6 p.; (1857), 24 p.; (1885), 35 p.; (1886), 58 p.; (1888), 12 p.; (1891), 296 p.; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., II., 360; X., 356; XIII., 141-52; XXVII., 176-81; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 50-4; Whitmore's Copp's Hill Epitaphs; Williams' Hist. Danbury, Vt., 184.

LANESON:—Jacob Laneson, Weymouth; by wife Susanna had Abigail, born 1680, and Susanna 1683.

LANFEAR:—See Landfear.

LANG:—John Lang, Portsmouth, married a daughter of William Brooking.

REFERENCES:—Coffin's Boscawen, N. H., 571; Driver Gen., 287; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., VI., 257; Lapham's Hist. Rumford, Me., 368; Montague Gen., 302-4; Runnel's Hist. Sanbornton, N. H., II., 452-5.

LANGBURY:—Gregory Langbury, Pemaquid, took oath of fidelity 1674.

JOHN LANGBURY, a soldier, killed 1676 at the Falls Fight. As he was of Turner's comp. he was from the E.

LANGDEN:—Thomas Langden, New Haven, 1650, a taverner, who had wife and one son at least. He prob. went home to England.

LANGDON:—David Langdon, Boston, by wife Martha had David, born 1685; Samuel 1686; Jonathan 1688; Mary 1698; Martha 1701; and Sarah 1704; and he died 1725, aged 75.

JOHN LANGDON, Boston, 1648, sailmaker, had Sarah; Benjamin; Abigail 1660; and perhaps others.

JOHN LANGDON, Farmington, joined the church there 1653, was a deacon, married the widow of Thomas Gridley.

JOHN LANGDON, Boston, by wife Eliz. had Eliz., born 1686; Josiah 1687; Ephraim 1690; Mary 1691; Joanna 1693; Nathaniel 1695; Margaret 1697; John 1698; and Margaret, again, 1703. He died 1732, aged 82.

PHILIP LANGDON, Boston, brother of the 2nd John of the same, a mariner, by wife Mary had Philip; Susanna, born 1677; John 1682; James 1685; Samuel 1687; Mary 1690; and Paul 1693. He died 1697, and his widow died 1717.

TOBIAS LANGDON, Portsmouth, 1662, had wife Eliz. and prob. several children; died 1664.

TOBIAS LANGDON, Portsmouth, perhaps son of the preceding, married 1686, Mary Hubbard, had Eliz. 1687; Tobias 1689; Martha 1692; Richard 1694; Joseph 1696; Mark 1698; Samuel 1700; William 1702; and John 1707.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II., 69; IX., 208; Brewster's Portsmouth, II., 53-61, 362-6; Champion Gen.; Currier's Castleton, Vt., Epitaphs; Cutts Gen.; Green's Todd Gen.; Jordan's Leighton Gen. (1885); Langdon Gen. (1876), by Alger; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XXX., 33-7; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 54; Wentworth Gen., I., 329-36.

LANGER:—Henry Langer, Boston, 1655, by wife Ann had Susanna, born 1646.

RICHARD LANGER, Hingham, 1636, very aged, when he made his will 1660, in which he refers to daughters Dinah and Elizabeth, and Margaret, wife of Thomas Lincoln.

LANGFORD:—John Langford, Salem, moved in from another town, but which is unknown—possibly Sudbury; freeman 1645; was living at Salem 1689, says Farmer.

RICHARD, written LANKFORD, Plymouth, 1632.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V., 132; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 336; Narragansett Hist. Reg., II., 302-5.

LANGHORNE or LONGHORNE:—Richard Langhorne, Rowley 1649, died 1669.

THOMAS LANGHORNE, Cambridge 1644, by wife Sarah, daughter of Bartholomew Green, had, beside Thomas, who was born 1647, buried 1648, Sarah 1649, Eliz. and

Mary, Samuel 1660, Mercy 1662, and Patience 1664. He was the town drummer, and died 1685, aged 68 years.

REFERENCES:—Paige's Cambridge, 599; Lynchburg, Va., Sketches, 164-7; Paxton's Marshall Gen., 296; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 55.

LANGLEY:—Abel Langley, Rowley 1651.

DANIEL LANGLEY, Boston 1689, mariner, went with others that year to take a piratical ship in Vineyard Sound, of which in Geneal. Reg. II, 393, is account.

JOHN LANGLEY, Hingham, married 1666, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Gill, was a soldier in the company of brave Capt. Johnson, of Roxbury, Dec. 1675; an innholder 1695. Of his children is known only Sarah, born 1668, who married 1686, Jonathan May of H.

WILLIAM LANGLEY, Lynn, freeman 1639, in 1677 was, it is thought, of Charlestown. But it may be well to see Longley.

REFERENCES:—Cogswell's Nottingham, 215; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., XXII, 209; R. I. Hist. Mag., VI, 304-10.

LANGMEAD:—Richard Langmead, Boston perhaps, mariner, died 1660, leaving wife Ellen, who had administered 1661.

LANGMADE:—Hubbard's Stanstead, 178.

LANGSTAFF:—Henry Langstaff, Portsmouth 1631, or soon after, sent over by Mason, the patentee, was of the grand jury 1643, and at Dover 1648. Had Sarah, who married Anthony Nutter, also Henry; and died by a fall, says Pike's Journal, 1705, nearly 100 years old.

LANGTON, LANCKTON or LANKTON:—George Langton, Springfield 1646, married a second wife 1648, Hannah, widow of Edmund Haynes, had Esther (strangely called son in Geaneal. Reg. IX, 171), born 1649, and no more children; but had formerly been at Wethersfield, and by first wife had there, or in England, several children; removed about 1658, to Northampton, there died 1676. His will mentions son John, daughters Pritchett, Corbee, Hanshet (who was Deliverance, wife of Thomas), Hannum (who was Esther, wife of John), and grandson Samuel.

JOSEPH LANGTON, Ipswich 1648, may have been son of Roger.

ROGER LANGTON, Ipswich, freeman 1635. He may have died that year.

LANGWORTH:—Andrew Langworth, Newport, 1656, married about 1661, Rachel, daughter of Samuel Hubbard.

LAPHAM:—John Lapham, Malden, married 1671, a Hollis, no more is known of him.

JOHN LAPHAM, Providence, married Mary Mann, daughter William and Frances (Hopkins) Mann; had Mary (or Mercy), born 1673, John 1677 and William 1679. Was called 45 years old in 1680.

THOMAS LAPHAM, Scituate 1635, joined Lothrop's church 1636, married 1637, Mary, daughter of Nathaniel Tilden; had Eliz., bapt. 1638, Mary; Thomas, born 1643; Lydia, Rebecca 1645, Joseph 1648; in which year the father died.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II, 70; III, 63; Austin's Ancestral Dict., 34; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 120;

Ballou's Gen., 672-80; Cutt's Gen., 203; Deane's Hist. of Scituate, Mass., 302; Hanson's Hist. Gardiner, Me., 138; Lapham Gen. (1873) 31 pp.; Lapham's Hist. Bethel, Me., 578-81; Lapham's Hist. Paris, Me., 657-9; Lapham's Tabular Pedigree, 1864; Lapham's Hist. Woodstock, Me., 234; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 56; Stearn's Hist. of Rindge, N. H., 594; Williams' Hist. Danbury, Vt., 184-7.

LAPTHORNE:—Stephen Laphorne, Scarborough 1640.

LARAN:—John Laran, Jamaica, L. I., 1656.

LARGE:—Jervice Large, Scituate, a servant of Samuel Hinckley, brought probably from Co. Kent, was buried 1636.

JOHN LARGE, Branford 1672, perhaps came over from L. I., may be the man who married at Saybrook, 1659, Phebe, daughter of Thomas Lee, and possibly was son of William.

WILLIAM LARGE, Hingham 1635, removed with wife to Cape Cod, perhaps further.

REFERENCE:—Thomas Family of Md., 106; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 56.

LARGIN:—Henry Largin, Boston, by wife Ann had Susanna, born 1646; by wife Alice had Joseph, born 1653, who died in few weeks.

JOHN LARGIN, a soldier from the East under Capt. Turner, at Hatfield 1676.

LARKHAM:—Mordecai Larkham, Beverly 1681, has numerous descendants, it is believed write name Larcom.

LARKIN:—Edward Larkin, Charlestown 1638, by wife Joan had John, born 1640, Sarah 1641, another record says Eliz. about same date, Thomas 1644, and probably Edward; certainly Sarah, again, 1648; was freeman 1640, artillery co. 1644. He died before middle life prob. and his widow married John Pentecost, and she died 1686, aged 70.

EDWARD LARKIN, Newport, in the list of freeman 1655, was represent. 1663. He was of Westerly, in the same colony 1669, and by wife Eliz., daughter of the first Henry Hall, had Edward and John, probably also Roger, and daughter Hannah to dwell there ten years later.

EDWARD LARKIN, Charlestown, perhaps son of the first Edward, married 1688, Mary Walker, had Edward, who died 1689; John, bapt. 1690, Mary 1693, John, again, 1695; Edward, again, 1696, Joanna 1699, and Samuel 1701.

JOHN LARKIN, Charlestown, perhaps brother of first Edward, by wife Joan had Hannah, born 1643, who married 1665, John Newell, outlived him, and died 1704.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry, I, 48; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 121; Clermont Co. Ohio Hist., 357; Morris and Flynt Gen., 57; Palmer and Trimble Gen., 200-3; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 57; Winslow Gen., II, 565-70; Wyman's Charlestown Gen., 599-605.

LARRABEE:—Greenfield Larrabee, Saybrook, had, by his wife (supposed to have been a Brown of Providence), Greenfield, born 1648, John 1650, Eliz. 1653, Joseph 1655, died young, and Sarah 1658.

ISAAC LARRABEE, Falmouth, about 1680, being driven off by the Indians, went to Lynn, says Willis; had Benjamin, born 1666, at Casco; Samuel and Thomas. In Maine the name spread much.

WILLIAM LARRABEE, married at Malden 1655, Eliz., perhaps daughter of George Felt; was freeman 1690. Sometimes this name is perverted to Leatherby, as very often it was sounded.

REFERENCES:—Chandler's Shirley, 496; Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me.; Eaton's Hist. of Thomaston, Me., II, 304; Libby Gen., 41; Machias, Me., Centen., 168; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 57; Stearn's Hist. of Rindge, N. H., 595; Wheeler's Hist. of Brunswick, Me., 841.

LARY:—Cornelius Lary, Exeter, took oath of fidelity 1677.

LASKIN:—Hugh Laskin, Salem 1636, freeman 1639, died 1659.

LATCOME:—William Latcome, a passenger in the Hercules 1634, as printed in Geneal. Reg. IX, 267, which may be error for Larcom, or Larkham; but nothing can be known.

LATHAM:—Cary Latham, Cambridge, married Eliz., daughter of John Masters, and probably widow of Edward Lockwood; had Thomas, born 1639, Joseph (?), removed early to New London, where he was of active service; represent. 1664, and after to 70. He had there Elizabeth, who married 1678 John Leeds; Jane married Hugh Hubbard, Lydia married John Packer, and Hannah, who married probably John Lockwood. He died 1685.

LEWIS LATHAM, Newport, of whom no more is known, but that his daughter Frances married Jeremiah Clark, and was mother of Gov. Walter and others; but it may be that he never came to our shores.

ROBERT LATHAM, Cambridge, perhaps brother of Cary, lived two years or more with Rev. Thomas Shepard; removed to Marshfield, where he was constable 1643, thence to Plymouth, where he married Susanna, daughter of John Winslow, in 1649, and had Mercy, born 1650; before 1667 removed to Bridgewater; had sons James, Chilton, Joseph; daughters Eliz., Hannah and Sarah. Mitchell thinks him son of William. Hannah married Joseph Washburn.

WILLIAM LATHAM, Plymouth, came in the Mayflower 1620; servant to Gov. Carver, only a youth, and, in 1627, had shared in the division of cattle, being in the lot with Gov. Bradford, yet was never named as one of Mayflower company in 1620 when a boy under Carver's charge. By the discovery of Bradford's Hist. his right to passage in the first ship is proved. He was of Duxbury 1637-9, and Marshfield 1643, and 8, and in Bradford we see, that after so long resid, here, he went home to England, thence to the Bahamas, and died of starvation. Of one Latham in our country, there is idle tradition that he was brought up with Charles I, but no benefit or evil of the companionship is boasted.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 71; IV, 108; Austin's Ancestries, 127; Austin's Allied Fams., 161; Caulkin's Hist. New London, Ct., 312; Lapham's Hist. Norwav, Me., 543; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, Mass., 222-4; Powers Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 445; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 58.

LATHROP:—See Lothrop.

ARMS:—Gyronny of eight, az. and gu., an eagle displayed, arg. Also.

ARMS:—Quarterly, gu. and sa., an eagle displayed, arg.

CREST:—A Cornish chough: proper.

LATIMORE or LATIMER:—Christopher Lattimore, Marblehead 1648, in 1663 sold dwelling house to Robert Hooper, but was there living in 1674.

HUGH LATTIMORE, Marblehead, perhaps son of preceding, married 1669, Mary, daughter of William Pitt.

JOHN LATTIMORE, Wethersfield, had Rebecca, born 1646, Naomi 1648, Abigail 1649, John 1650, Elisheba 1652, Jonathan 1655 and Bezaleel 1657; he died 1662.

ROBERT LATTIMORE, New London, mariner, about 1660, married prob. at Boston, Ann, widow of Matthew Jones, and daughter of George Griggs, had Robert born 1664 and Eliz. 1667, and he died 1671.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 48; II, 71; Bartow Gen., Part 2, 132-5; Brown's W. Simsbury, Ct., Settlers, 90; Caulkin's Hist. New London, Ct., 288; Clyde's Irish Settlement, Pa., 87-90; Coit Gen., 280; Freeman's Hist. Cape Cod, Mass., II, 590; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XIX, 243, 317; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 59; Stile's Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 430; Thomas Family of Md., 107-17; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 192-953.

LATTING, LETTEN or LETTIN.—Richard Latting, Concord, had Josiah, born 1641, and another son 1643, but record gives not the name; removed to Fairfield, and thence in few years to L. I., about Huntington. In 1663 he was ordered to depart for not submit to jurisdic. of Conn., and in 1672 was by New York denounced for disloyal speech against the duke.

REFERENCES:—N. Y. Gen. Rec., II, 8, 22, 54, 68; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 59.

LAUGHTON:—Thomas Laughton, Boston 1660.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 59; Hudson's Lexington, 114; Vermont Hist. Gaz., V, 57-61.

LAURENSEN:—James and John Laurenson, Newtown, L. I., 1686, were probably of Dutch descent.

LAURIE:—Francis Laurie, Salem, of whom Hist. Coll. of Essex Inst., II, 15, gives all that can be learned that will of 1665 mentions son-in-law John Neal and wife Mary, and grand children Jeremiah, John, Jonathan, Joseph and Lydia. But conjecture is bold enough to suggest that the same man is intended where Felt, II, 447, places the graveyard "on the hill above Francis Lawe's house," and there is no doubt of the soundness of conjecture after turning to the article Lawes in this volume.

GILBERT LAURIE, Boston 1686, went to preach that year in absence of Moody, at Portsmouth, was probably a Scotchman, and may be presumed to have gone home in 1689.

LAVENUKE:—Stephen Lavenuke, a Frenchman, married 1672, Mary Dival, perhaps French also, had Isabella, born 1673, Judith 1677, who died 1758, and Stephen 1678, who died 1764.

LAVERICK:—John Laverick, perhaps at Watertown, as servant of Richard Kimball, came at the age of 15, in the Elizabeth from Ipswich 1634.

LAVERS:—George and Jacob Lavers, Portsmouth

1683, petitioners to the King against Gov. Cranfield that year. Belkn. I, 473.

LAW:—Andrew Law, Hingham 1654, had Joshua, Josiah and Caleb, is by Farmer erroneously given, says Savage, for Lane, whom see.

JOHN LAW, Concord, married 1660, Lydia, daughter of Roger Draper, had John, born 1661, Thomas 1663, Stephen 1665 and Samuel.

JONATHAN LAW, Milford 1667, freeman 1669, perhaps only son of Richard, married Sarah, daughter of George Clark, Sr.; by her had Jonathan, born 1674, Harvard Coll. 1695, who was chief justice 16 years, and a distinguished Gov. of Conn.

LYMAN LAW, Gravesend, L. I., 1650.

RICHARD LAW, Wethersfield 1638, may, therefore, have first been at Watertown, married Margaret, eldest daughter of Thomas Kilbourne, had Abigail, Jonathan and Sarah, and probably more children; removed early to Stamford, may have been represent. in New Haven, Ct.; certainly was, after the union, in Conn. 1665, 6, 9 and 72. His daughter Abigail married Jonathan Sellick and Sarah married John Sellick.

WILLIAM LAW, Rowley 1643. Records show that he was dead 1669, leaving wife Faith and 4 children. Fifteen of this name, often in old records having es. final, had, in 1829, been graduated at the N. E. colleges, mostly Yale.

REFERENCES:—Cinc., Ohio, Criterion (1888), II, 476; Am. Ancestry, IX, 196; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., XXII, 210; Hall's Gen. Notes, 104-12; Hall Gen. by T. P. Hall (1892), 11; Kilbourne Gen., 39-41; Power's Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 447; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 60.

LAWES:—Francis Lawes, Salem, a weaver, born at Norwich, England, embarked at Ipswich, arrived at Boston 1637, with wife Lydia, aged 49, one child, Mary, and 2 servants, Samuel Lincoln 18 and Ann Smith 19. He was freeman 1641, and died about 1666. Mary married John Neal, and, next, Andrew Mansfield. See Laurie.

LAWRENCE:—David Lawrence, New Hampshire 1683, died 1710, leaving widow Mary, children Joseph, David and Phebe, and grand. ch. David and Jonathan.

GEORGE LAWRENCE, Watertown, married 1657, Eliz., daughter prob. of Benjamin Crispe, had Eliz., born 1659, Judith 1660, Hannah 1662, John 1664; killed by accident at 10 years; Benjamin and Daniel, twins, 1666; George 1668, Sarah 1671, Martha, and Grace 1680. His wife died 1681, and he married 1691, Eliz., perhaps widow of Joseph Holland, had Joseph, and Rachel and Patience, twins, 1694. He died 1709. Eliz. married 1679, Thomas Whitney; Judith married John Stearns; Hannah married prob. Obadiah Sawtell; Sarah married Thomas Rider; Mary married 1689, John Earle, and, next, Michael Flagg; Martha married 1697, John Dix, and Grace married an Edes.

HENRY LAWRENCE, Charlestown 1635. See Frothingham, 84. A widow Christian, whom Bond thought to be his, died 1648.

JOHN LAWRENCE, Watertown, freeman 1637, by wife Eliz. had John, born 1636, Nathaniel 1639, Joseph 1642, died at 2 months; Joseph, again, 1643, Jonathan, perhaps his twin brother, died soon; Mary 1645, Peleg 1647, Enoch 1649, Samuel, Isaac, Eliz. 1655, Jonathan, again, and Zechariah 1659, all at W. except Eliz., born

at Boston, who may, however, have been another John's. He removed about 1662 to Groton, and his wife died there 1663, and he married 1664, Susanna, daughter of William Batchelor, of Charlestown, had Abigail, born 1666, prob. died young, and Susanna 1667. He died 1667, and his widow removed to Charlestown, there died 1668.

JOHN LAWRENCE, Newtown, L. I., one of the patentees of Hempstead, 1644, was there in 1655, but was first of Ipswich; came at the age of 17 with his mother, Joan Tuttle, and 16 other Tutttles, in the Planter, from London 1635; after conquest of New York, removed thither and was an alderman, mayor of the city, judge of the Sup. Ct. of the Prov., died 1699. He had Joseph, John, Thomas, Martha, Susanna, and Mary, who were all married, though none left issue to reach maturity except this last, whose husband was William Whittingham.

JOHN LAWRENCE, Boston, married 1654, Eliz. Atkinson, had Eliz., born 1655.

JOHN LAWRENCE, Boston, of that part called Muddy River, now Brookline, married 1657, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Buckminster, or by record, Buckmaster.

JOHN LAWRENCE, Wrentham, by wife Sarah, who died 1684, had Mary, born 1682.

NICHOLAS LAWRENCE, Charlestown 1648, may have been that brother of first John designed by his will.

RICHARD LAWRENCE, Branford 1646, had Bethia and Esther, both bapt. at New Haven, 1651, who are not found on record of birth at B., but others are; Eleazer 1652, Eldad 1655, died soon, and Sarah 1657. He signed the agreement for removal to New Jersey 1665, and was established at Passaic 1668.

ROBERT LAWRENCE, Falmouth 1680, married Mary, widow of Thomas Munjoy, daughter of John Phillips of Dorchester, was a man of distinction, lieutenant of the town, killed at the taking 1690, by the French and Indians, and his widow had 3rd husband, Stephen Cross, 1690, at Boston. Willis, I, 212.

THOMAS LAWRENCE, Hingham 1638, married Eliz., daughter of James Bates, of Dorchester, had Nicholas, born at H.; Mary and Eliz. at D., died 1655, and his widow removed to Dorchester with her children, Nicholas; Mary, who married Thomas Maudesley; and Eliz., who married 1658, William Smead.

THOMAS LAWRENCE, Milford 1639, an original settler, died 1648.

THOMAS LAWRENCE, Newtown, L. I., 1656, may have been of Stamford 1670, was brother of John and William, of Newtown, and much engaged in the politics of New York 1689; died 1703. Account of him and his brothers with large genealog. details is in Riker's Ann. of Newtown, 281-290.

WILLIAM LAWRENCE, Duxbury 1643. At D. he married a daughter of Francis Sprague.

WILLIAM LAWRENCE, Newtown, L. I., 1645, may be the youth who was emb. in the Planter at London 1635, aged 12, with elder brothers John and Thomas; living first at Ipswich with his mother, was a man of great energy, died 1680, had children by 2 wives, and his widow married Sir Philip Cartaret, Gov. of N. J. Seven of this name had been graduated at Harvard, and six at other N. E. coll. in 1834.

REFERENCES.

MASSACHUSETTS:—Ballou's Hist. Milford, 872;

Blake's Hist. of Franklin, 257; Bond's Watertown 330-3, 817-50; Brook's Hist. Medford, 529; Butler's Hist. Groton, 413-6, 474; Green's Early Groton Settlers, 9; Green's Groton Epitaphs, 243; Hodgman's Hist. of Westford, 459; Hudson's Hist. Lexington, 114-8; Paige's Hist. Hardwick, 410; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, 791-98; Temple's Hist. No. Brookfield 673; Wyman's Charlestown, II, 606-10.

NEW HAMPSHIRE:—Bassett's Hist. Richmond, 427; Cochrane's Hist. Antrim, 572; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, 735-7; Hill's Hist. Mason, N. H., 196-8, 204; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, 434; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, 667-9; Washington Hist., 506-8; Worcester's Hist. of Hollis, 380.

NEW YORK:—Bolton's Westchester Co., I, 247; Cleveland's Hist. Yates Co., 639-42; Kip's Olden Times in New York; Lamb's Hist. of N. Y. City; Thompson's L. I., II, 362-7.

OTHER PUBLICATIONS:—Bergen Gen., 140; Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me.; Eaton's Annals of Warren, Me., 568; Eaton's Thomaston, Me., II, 305; Hanson's Hist. Gardiner, Me., 106, 161; Hinman's Conn. Settlers, 169; Kip's Historical Notes, 39-45; Lawrence Gen. (1847) 64 p.; (1848) 20 p.; (1853) 70 p.; (1856) 20 p.; (1857) 191 p.; (1858) 240 p.; (1860) 48 p.; (1869) 332 p.; (1876) pamphlet; (1881) 96 p.; (1883) 107 p.; (1888) 94 p.; (1888) 215 p.; (1888) 223 p.; N. E. Hist. Reg., X, 295; XI, 208; XLVI, 149, 51; N. Y. Gen. Rec., III, 10-20, 26-9, 121-31, 178, 83; Ruggle's Gen.; Salter's Monmouth Co., N. J., XXXV; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 60-3; Winchell Gen., 251.

ARMS:—Arg. a cross, raguly, gu. Also,

Add to blazoning above: On a chief, of the second, a lion passant guardant, or.

LAWSON:—Christopher Lawson, Exeter 1639, removed to Boston, by wife Eliz. had Thomas, born 1643, and Mary 1645; was a cooper; removed to Maine before 1665, there purchased Swan Island in Kennebec River from the Indians, and was an important man. Sullivan, 290; Holmes, I, 349; Folsom, 128; Williamson, II, 172. Yet so ill did he agree with his wife that their mutual complaints came to the Gen. Ct. 1669.

DEODATE LAWSON, son of Rev. Thomas, of Denton, Co. Norfolk, Eng., is first heard of at Martha's Vineyard 1676, had been bred to divinity, it is presumed, but nothing is known, for even Catton Mather, though he gives him a place among his contempo. fellow serv. in Hecatompolis, felt unable to introduce him into either of his three classes; living after few years at Boston, joined with the third, or Old South, church. He took oath of freeman 1680, was called to preach 1683 at Salem village, now Danvers, where no church was yet formed; but George Burrows had taught the people above two years and they would have ordered Lawson in the latter part of 1686; but having lost his first wife and her daughter Ann, he luckily for him went to settle at Scituate, second church, of which he was 3 minister, and dismissed in 1698 for having been absent more than 2 years, gone home. At Boston, by wife Jane he had Deodate, born 1682, and he had 2nd wife, Deborah Allen, married 1690, by whom he had at Scituate Deborah, born 1694, and Richard 1696. Deane, 195; Calamy, II, 629.

HENRY LAWSON, Massachusetts, probably came 1630, and died early in 1631.

JAMES LAWSON, Dartmouth, swore fidelity 1684.

JOHN LAWSON, Boston 1690, had Ann, bapt. 1700, Sarah 1702, and John and Savil 1704, the record at Mather's church being "twin of John, lately died."

ROGER LAWSON, Boston, mariner 1690.

REFERENCES:—Cogswell's New Boston, 419; Forrest's Hist. Norfolk, Va., 71; Hanson's Old Kent, Md., 173-5; Mallery's Bohemia Manor; Powers' Hist. Saugamon Co., Ills., 449; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 63; Shourd's Hist. Fenwick Colony, N. J., 139-41.

LAWTON:—George Lawton, Portsmouth, R. I., had Isaac, born 1650, George, perhaps, and certain Robert; but no more can be learned of him, except that his daughter Ruth married 1681, William Wodell, and Mercy married 1682, James Tripp; prob. he died 1693; at least, one George then died and the record adds, "his son Job died 1697."

JAMES LAWTON, Suffield, son of John, had Jacob, who was several years represent. and, from caprice, adapted in his business as a lawyer, the name of Christopher Jacob L.

JOHN LAWTON, Newton, L. I., 1656, may be the one who married at Boston 1659, widow Joanna Mullins; and had 2nd wife, perhaps that Mary, daughter of Matthew Boomer, or some such name, who next married 1678, Gideon Freeborn, as his 2nd wife, at Portsmouth, R. I.

JOHN LAWTON, Suffield, had James, Benedicta, Mary and perhaps others, died 1690, and his widow Benedicta died 1692. Both of the daughters were married 1683.

THOMAS LAWTON, prob. of Portsmouth, R. I., may have been an early settler, for his daughters Eliz. married 1657, Peleg Shearman of that place; Sarah married 1667, George Sisson, and Ann married 1669, Giles Slocum.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Dict., 121-3; Austin's Allied Fams., 164; Chandler's Hist. Shirley, Mass., 497-501; Paige's Hist. Hardwick, Mass., 411-3; R. I. Hist. Mag., IV, 195; V, 236-8; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 64.

LAY:—Edward Lay, Hartford 1640, removed to Saybrook 1648, on E. side, or Lyme, died before 1657, or perhaps removed to Portsmouth, R. I., where in 1679 he was living, 71 years old.

JOHN LAY, Saybrook 1648, perhaps brother of preceding, was on the side of the river incorp. 1667, as Lyme; in his will of 1675 he calls himself aged, names sons John and James, by former wife, and Peter and John of his present wife Abigail, daughters Abigail, Susanna and Eliz. John, and, perhaps, others of these children, were born in England. James one of the sons, died about 1683, and the widow Abigail died 1686.

JOHN LAY, Lyme, son of preceding, born in England, prob. was badly wounded in the great swamp fight 1675, had wife Sarah, and children, Sarah born 1665, Rebecca 1666, Edward 1668, Catharine 1672, Abigail 1673, Marah 1678, Eliz. 1681, John 1683 and Phebe 1685, and died 1696, aged 63; and his widow died 1702. Possibly this Lyme may be the same as Laigh or Lee.

ROBERT LAY, Lynn 1638, removed to Saybrook, prob. 1647, same year was married; had Phebe born 1651 and Robert 1654; was freeman 1657, represent. 1666; his wife Sarah died 1676, aged about 59, and he died 1689, aged 72. Phebe married 1667, John Denison of Stonington.

WILLIAM LAY, Boston, by wife Mary had Susanna born 1690. It is spelled Ley sometimes, and also Lee.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II, 72; Champion Gen.; Chapman Gen., 106; Salisbury Gen.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 64; Walworth's Hyde Gen., II, 880-4; Whittemore's Middlesex Co. Ct., 574.

LAYLAND:—See Leland.

LAYTON:—See Laighton.

LAZELL:—Henry Lazell, Barnstable, of whom no more is heard.

JOHN LAZELL, Hingham 1647, married 1649 Eliz. daughter of Stephen Gates, had John bapt. 1650, died under 15 years; Thomas born 1652, Joshua 1654, Stephen bapt. 1656, Eliz. 1658, who died at 18 years; Isaac born 1660, Hannah 1662, Mary 1664, Sarah 1666, John, again, 1669, and Israel 1671; was freeman 1678. His will, 1695, mentions four sons living beside grandchild Joshua, son of his son Joshua, and the 2 children Isaac and Abiah, son and daughter of his son Isaac. The daughters were named Hannah Turner, Mary Burr and Sarah, who married 1693, Peter Ripley.

THOMAS LAZELL, Duxbury, married 1685, Mary Allen, removed to Plympton, Falmouth, C. C., and Windham, says Windsor. Early this name seems Lassell, or Lasell.

REFERENCES:—Mitchell's Bridgewater, 227-9; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 65; Winsor's Hist. Duxbury, Mass., 275.

LEA:—John Lea, a youth, aged 13, came 1634 in the Francis from Ipswich, prob. as servant to William Westwood.

WILLIAM LEA, a youth of 16, came in the Planter 1635 from London. Possibly this may be same as Lee.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry, III, 116; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 66.

LEACH:—Ambrose Leach, Boston 1648, is spoken of in Hutch. Coll. 298, and, in 1663, was concerned in Narraganset, or the King's Province.

EDMUND LEACH, New Haven 1647-9 and may be longer.

GILES LEACH, Weymouth 1656, but removed to Bridgewater before 165, says Mitchell, who mentions that he married Ann Nakes 1656; had Sarah born 1656 or 7, Eliz., Samuel 1662, David, John, Ebenezer, Benjamin, and perhaps others. Sarah married John Aldrich and Eliz. married John Emerson.

JOHN LEACH, Salem 1637, then had, says Felt, grant of land, was brother of Lawrence, died 1658.

LAWRENCE LEACH, Salem 1629, came in one of the fleet with Higginson, req. adm. 1630, and was sworn freeman 1631, died 1662, aged 82, or 85, leaving all his estate to widow Eliz., who died 1674. Of his sons, beside John and Robert, Clement lived in England and Richard died here 1647, leaving sons John and Robert.

RICHARD LEACH, Salem 1639, married Ann Fuller, freeman 1665, lieut. 1675, and capt. 2 years after; died 1687, leaving 7 children, of whom it is only known that Hannah was bapt. 1662, and Sarah married 1667, Joseph Herrick.

ROBERT LEACH, Charleston 1637, where Mary united with the church 1639, might be thought his wife, but Felt gives him grant of land at Salem 1637, and the freeman of 1644 was member of neither of the churches in those towns, yet he is said to be son of Lawrence, and to have died before his father. However, we may pre-

sume that there was one at each, and he of Charlestown was householder in 1658 and 78, chosen tythingman 1679, and died 1688, aged about 80, says the record.

ROBERT and SAMUEL LEACH, were inhabitants of Manchester, and in favor of that small town petit. for relief in 1686, from expence of support. worship. See Geneal. Reg., X, 322.

SETH LEACH, Bridgewater, married Mary, daughter of Thomas Whitman. The name was frequent. A Margaret, aged 15, was passenger in the Planter, another Margaret, 22, in the Susan and Ellen, both from London 1635.

THOMAS LEACH, New London 1680, married Abigail, daughter of Richard Haughton, who died soon after; her child Sarah was born 1684. By two other wives he had 10 children more before 1719.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 48; IV, 17, 113; Caverly's Hist. Pittsford, Vt., 712; Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass., 169; Dow's Hist. Hampton, N. H., 809; Eaton's Annals Warren, Me., 569; Hollister's Hist. Pawlet, Vt., 209; Kingman's N. Bridgewater, Mass., 573-5; Mitchell's Bridgewater, Mass., 229-34; Plumb's Hist. Hanover, Pa., 452; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 66; Stone's Hist. Beverly, Mass., 29; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 674; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 788; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., II, 610.

LEADBETTER:—Henry Leadbetter, Dorchester, married 1660, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Tolman, had Sarah, born 1660, Catharine 1662, Henry 1664, Deliverance 1667, Increase 1672, Ebenezer 1676 and Israel 1678; was freeman 1671, and constable 1673; and died 1722. His widow Relief died 1743, aged 92. She had been widow of Timothy Foster, and first of John Dowse, being daughter of John Holland. Sarah married 1684, Henry Withington, and Catharine married 1684, Ephraim Payson, of the sons Henry, and Israel, were marked as well as the following:

INCREASE LEADBETTER, Dorchester, son of preceding, had wife Sarah, who died 1634, aged 53 years, and he died 1737.

REFERENCES:—Barry's Framingham; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 67.

LEADER:—George Leader, submitted to Mass. 1652.

RICHARD LEADER, Lynn 1645, supt. of iron works, tried copper wire in Endicott's farm at Salem, meeting ill success, went, 1650, to Berwick, had grant of exclus. use of the Little River to erect mills, and was a magistrate. Winth., II, 356; Belkn., I, 56; Lewis, 6; Sullivan, 326. In 1654 he was called of Strawberry Bank.

THOMAS LEADER, Dedham 1640. His wife Susanna was recorded of the church 1641; he removed to Boston 1647, his second wife Rebecca died 1653, and he died 1663. His will proves that he had 3d wife Alice, son Thomas, deceased, and that he well provided for his widow and 3 children of Thomas, and his other son Samuel.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 68.

LEAGER, LEGARE, or LEGER:—Jacob Leager, Boston, tailor, freeman 1641, had Hannah born 1655, and died 1664, leaving widow Ann, daughter of William Blake, of Dorchester, a 2d wife, who married a Hallo-well, and daughter Bethia, who married Fearnot Shaw. His will of 1662 provided for wife and daughters Bethia and Hannah.

LEAMAN:—Samuel Leaman, Charlestown, by wife Mary had Joanna, born 1676, died soon; Nathaniel, died young; Rebecca, died young, and Eliz. 1684. Eaton calls him one of the first settlers of Reading.

LEAR or LEARE:—John Lear, Salem 1658.

TOBIAS LEAR, Portsmouth 1665, married Eliz. daughter prob. eldest of Henry Sherburne, and died about 1681, leaving Tobias, who may have been of Newcastle 1727. A Mrs. L. died at Portsmouth 1775, in 105th year.

TOBIAS LEAR, Harvard Coll. 1783, private secretary of Washington, died 1816.

LEARNED, LARNED or LARNET, sometimes LARNIT and LERNET:—Isaac Learned, Woburn, only son of William, born in England, freeman 1647, married 1646, Mary, eldest child of Isaac Stearns, had Mary, born 1647, Hannah 1649, William 1650; removed to Chelmsford, there had Sarah 1653, Isaac 1655 and Benoni 1656; was a selectman, and died 1657. His widow married 1662, John Burge, and died next year; Mary married Moses Barron; Hannah married 1666, Joseph Farwell, and Sarah married Jonathan Barrett.

WILLIAM LEARNED, Charlestown 1632, may have come 2 years before, but is first heard of in joining the church with his wife Goodith in Dec., being the first adm. since the separation from Boston church; was freeman 1634, selectman 1636, and in the same office first at the settlement off town of Woburn, to which he removed 1641. In the great trouble of 1637 he was on the side of moderat. so far as to disappr. the banishment of Wheelwright; died 1646. A widow Sarah, says record, died 1661, at Malden, but Savage finds admin. same year on estate of widow Jane (but no doubt the same person), of M.; perhaps she was 2d wife of William.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 48; III, 32; IV, 175; VII, 81; Ammidown's Hist. Coll., 254-6; Austin's Allied Families, 166; Barry's Hist. Framingham, Mass., 314-6; Bond's Watertown, Mass., 333-7, 850; Cait Gen., 183-6; Davis. Gen., 15, 33-5, 110-7; Harris' Watertown, Mass., Epitaphs, 35; Learned Gen. (1882), 346 pp.; Leonard's Hist. Dublin, N. H., 359-61; Merrill's Hist. Acworth, N. H., 272; Morse's Gen. of Sherborn, Mass., 170; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 68; Sewall's Woburn, Mass., 624; Washburne's Livermore, Me., 24.

LEATHERS:—Edward Leathers, Dover 1665. Perhaps he was commonly regarded as of Gipsey blood.

REFERENCE:—Stearn's Ashburnham, 798.

LEAVENWORTH:—David, and Thomas Leavenworth, Woodbury, as Cothren in his Hist. p. 612, tells by aid of tradition, came about 1690 from Germany; and that David was drowned in youth; and of Thomas, nothing.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, VIII, 44; Bronson's Hist. Waterbury, Ct., 515-8; Cothren's Hist. Woodbury, Ct., II, 1513; Leavenworth Gen. (1873), 376 pp.; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, Ct., 1236.

LEAVER:—Thomas Leaver, Rowley 1643, town clerk, married Damaris, daughter of James Bayley, of same; and we hear no more, but that he died 1683, leaving prob. Thomas, and perhaps others; certain. Prudence, born 1645, who married 1671, Benjamin Gage, as his 2d wife, and, next, 1674, Samuel Stickney.

REFERENCE:—Essex Inst. Coll., XXII, 210.

LEAVITT:—John Leavitt, Dorchester 1634, removed to Hingham, freeman 1636, was represent. 1656, 64, a deacon, died 1691, aged 83. By wife Sarah, who died 1700, he prob. had John. Hannah, bapt. 1639; Samuel 1641, Eliz. 1644, Jeremiah 1646, Israel 1648, Moses 1650, Josiah 1653, Nehemiah 1656, Sarah 1659, Mary 1661, Hannah, the second, 1664, and Abigail, bapt. 1667.

JOHN LEAVITT, Exeter, or Dover, 1645.

THOMAS LEAVITT, Exeter 1639, may have been brother of first John, before 1644 removed to Hampton, and died 1696, leaving, says Farmer, sons Hezron, Aratus, born 1646; John, Thomas, James, 1652, died young; also Isabel, Jemima and Heriah, but the order is unknown. His wife Isabel died 1700. His name is used as a grantee with John Wheelwright and two others in that enormous forgery of the deed of the whole S. and E. part of the Province of N. H. with the Isle of Shoals from Indian sachems 1629, certain, more than 7 years before the principal W. came to this country, and near 9 years before that honest purchase by W. of all lands for 30 miles between the great rivers Merrimack and Piscataqua. Nor can any evidence be discovered that L. was here a single year earlier than W.

REFERENCES:—Bell's Hist. Exeter, N. H., 28; Cothren's Woodbury, Ct., 614; Dearborn's Hist. Parsonfield, Me., 384; Dow's Hist. Hampton, N. H., 809-20; Dwight Gen., 406-13; French's Hist. Turner, Me., 581; Leavitt Gen. (1853), 16 pp.; Loomis Gen. Female Branches, 810; Prescott's Mems. W. Prescott, 514-9; Runnel's Hist. Sanbornton, N. H., 455-61; Sanborn Gen. (1894), Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 69-71; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 669-71.

LE BLONDE:—James Le Blonde, Boston 1689, prob. a Huguenot, whose wife Ann united 1690 with Mather's church, had there bapt. James 1690, died soon; James, again, 1691; Ann 1693, died soon; Peter 1695, Gabriel 1698, Ann, again, 1700; Phillippa 1704, Marion 1706, and Alexander 1709.

LECHFORD:—Thomas Lechford, Boston, a lawyer from one of the Inns of Court at London, came 1637, left here, after vain attempt to earn bread, and being artillery Co. 1640, in same ship with Hugh Peter, Thomas Welde and John Winthrop, the younger. He got his book through the press almost 2 years before Welde's, and Cotton says he died shortly after its pub.

LECK, LECKE or LEEKE:—Ambrose Leck, Wickford 1674.

LEDDRA:—William Leddra, Boston, convict. Sept. 1660 of being a Quaker and hanged next year. An excellent letter to the wife of his bosom is preserved. Sewel Hist., I, 336, 459, 65, 8. Hutch, I, 202, calls him Ledea.

LEE:—Abraham Lee, Dover 1680, a man of some skill in natural science, married 1686, Esther, widow of Henry Elkins, and daughter of Major Richard Waldron, was killed with the father of his wife by Indians 1689. His widow married Richard Jose, sheriff of the Prov. outlived him, and died in the Isle of Jersey, says pedigree of W. in Geneal. Reg., V, 182.

EDWARD LEE, Hartford 1648, is by Savage thought to be same as Lay.

HENRY LEE, Manchester 1650, was brother of Thomas of Ipswich, and prob. removed to Boston 1656.

JOHN LEE, Ipswich 1640, had, it is said, come about

1635 from London, had John, born about 1639, and Joseph, 1643; died 1671. Family tradition makes him marry on our side of the water, yet tells not the name of the wife, but gives him 4 daughters, 3 without names, of which one married a Patch, one a Hunkins, another a Tuttle, and exact account of the other is that she was called Ann, died unmarried 1691. On same evidence it is shown that original name was Leigh, and the son of this man agreed to change it.

JOHN LEE, Saco 1645, was of the grand jury that year, but in Dec. 1647 was dead, or removed.

JOHN LEE, Farmington 1653, died 1690, had wife Mary, daughter of Stephen Hart, and children John, born 1659, Mary 1664, Stephen 1667, Thomas 1671, David 1674 and Tabitha 1677. His widow married 1691 Jerediah Strong, as his 3d wife; Mary married Stephen Upson 1682; Tabitha married Preserved Strong, of Northampton, and they removed to Coventry, whither also removed her brother David after some years at N.

ROBERT LEE, Plymouth 1636, was prob. from London, adm. freeman 1637, may have been short time in 1638 at Lynn; had wife Mary and children Ann and Mary, was living 1654. Either he or his wife was brother or sister of John Atwood or his wife, who left them part of their est. See Geneal. Reg., IV, 173, and V, 260. Mary married 1651, John Howland, Jr.

SAMUEL LEE, Boston, may seem only a transient visitor, as he is called of Virginia in the record of his marriage 1655 to Eliz. Rowland of B. Yet perhaps he was the Malden man who had Eliz. born 1670, and she may have married 1690, Jonathan Howard.

SAMUEL LEE, Boston, born in London 1623, bred at Magdalen Coll., Oxford, there created M. A. 1648, and, in violat. of their rights, made 1651, one of the Proctors of the Univ. See Wood's Fasti Oxon., II, 164. He came over hither 1686, and became set. min. of B. 1687; preached at public fast in B. 1691, and embarked for home; on voyage was taken by a French privateer, carried into St. Maloes, there died in prison same year. Mather, III, 223, makes some amends for the brevity of his narrative, by the praise of its subject. But Baylies follows Eliot in more sober estimate of him. See 4 Mass. Hist. Coll., II, 122.

SAMUEL LEE, Malden, freeman 1671, died 1676, aged 36, married 1662, Mercy Call, daughter of Thomas. He may have had Mercy to marry 1686, Richard Wicks; and his widow married 1677, John Allen.

THOMAS LEE, Ipswich 1648, brother of Henry, and John, died 1662, aged about 82.

THOMAS LEE, Lyme, came about 1641 with his mother and two sisters, Phebe, and Jane, the father, whose name was Thomas, having died, as tradition was, on the voyage of smallpox. The surv. came from Boston to Saybrook, though the father of the mother by the same authority, is called Brown of Providence. This son must have been very young, for Lyme rec. gives him children up to 1692, and his first, John, by wife Sarah Kirkland, was born 1670; Thomas 1672, Sarah 1675; and after this wife died, 1676, he married for second wife Mary, perhaps daughter of Balthazar De Wolf, and had Phebe, born 1677; Mary 1679, Eliz., William 1684, Stephen, Hannah, and four more children, one of whom died young. He was ensign, represent. 1676, and died 1705, and his widow Mary became second wife of Sec. Matthew Griswold. His sister Jane married 1659, Samuel Hyde, of Norwich, and Phebe married 1659, perhaps, John Large, of Saybrook.



WALTER LEE, Windsor, freeman of Conn. 1654, removed to Northampton 1656, thence about 1665 to Westfield, there died 1718, at great age. His children were John, born 1657; Timothy 1659, died soon; Stephen 1662 and Nathaniel 1663, all at N.; this last recorded at Westfield, by, perhaps, some years after birth; Mary 1665, Eliz. 1667, died young, Hannah 1668 and Abigail 1670. His wife died 1696 and he married 1705, second wife Hepzibah, widow of Caleb Pomeroy, who died 1711. Often spelling is Laigh, but it may sometimes be Lay, which see.

REFERENCES.

MASSACHUSETTS:—Shattuck's Hist. Concord, 377; Temple's Hist. Palmer, 505; Wyman's Charlestown Gens., 612.

NEW HAMPSHIRE:—Hayward's Hancock, 737; Kidder's Hist. New Ipswich, 416.

NEW YORK:—Bolton's Westchester Co., II, 734; Cleveland's Hist. Yates Co., 644-50; Roe's Sketches of Rose, 309.

CONNECTICUT:—Andrew's Hist. New Britain, 141-5; Stile's Hist. Windsor, II, 432; Timlow's Southington, 154-6; Todd's Hist. Redding, 205.

Lee (of Virginia).

OTHER PUBLICATIONS:—Amer. Ancestry, IV, 4, 30, 82, 83, 91, 112, 162, 214, 218, 219, 227, 229; VII, 22, 197; VIII, 120, 148, 231; Austin's Ancestral Dict., 35; Campbell's Spotswood Gen., 22; Campbell's Hist. Va., 659, 745; Carter Tree of Va.; Hayden's Va. Gens., 96; Hemenway's Vt. Gaz., 315-8; Hine's Lebanon, Ct., Address, 159; Hubbard's Stanstead Canada, 155-9; Lee Gen. (1851), 31 pp.; (1868), 114 pp.; (1872), 11 pp.; (1874), 8 pp.; (1878), 180 pp.; (1884) (1885), 116 pp.; (1888), 500 pp.; (1890), 11 pp.; (1893), 14 pp.; Meade's Old Fams. of Va., II, 135-45; New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., XI, 329; XXVI, 61, 69; XXVIII, 394-401; XXXVIII, 6-7; XLIV, 103-11; XLVI, 64-78, 161-6; XLVII, 21-3; Pickering Gen.; Plumb's Hist. Hanover, Pa., 444; Richmond, Va., Critic (1888); Richmond, Va., Standard, I, 44, 48; III, 38, 40; IV, 2, 8, 18, 21; Salisbury Gen.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 71-4; Scranton Gen., 31; Slaughter's British Parish, 156; Southern Bivouac (1886), 51; Strong Gen., 956-64; Tilley's Mag. of N. E. Hist., III, 48-61; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 34.

ARMS:—Gu., a fess, chequy, az. and or, between ten billets, arg.—four in chief, three, two, and one in base.

LEEDS:—John Leeds, New London 1674, mariner, from Staplehoe, Co. Kent, called himself 39 years old in 1680, married 1678, Eliz., daughter of Cary Latham, had John, bapt. 1681, Eliz. 1681, William 1683, Gideon and Thomas. He lived on Groton side, where William lived 1712.

JOHN LEEDS, Waterbury, had, says, Bond, Eliz., John, Edward, Joseph, Abigail and Deborah, bapt. 1688 but he could not name the wife.

RICHARD LEEDS, Dorchester, embarked 1637, at Great Yarmouth, Co. Norf'k, aged 32, with wife Joan, 23, and a child whose name is not found in English records; had a grant of land that year at Salem, says Felt, but did not continue there; had Benjamin and Joseph, twins, born 1637, bapt. 1639, freeman 1645, a selectman 1653, constable 1664, died 1693, aged about 98, says inscription above grave, whereas his declaration in 1637 would prove him to be 88. Will names only sons

Joseph and Benjamin; daughter, Hannah Clap, wife of Samuel, who was bapt. 1640; daughter-in-law Miriam, wife of Joseph, and grandson Joseph.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, III, 33; Caulkin's Hist. New London, Ct., 335; Cregar's White Gen.; Eaton's Annals of Warren, Me., 570; Faxton Gen., 80; Glover Gen., 350, 383; Huntington's Stamford Co. Fams., 65; Leed's Fam. Chart (1886), 2x2 ft.; Powers' Hist. Sangamon Co., Ill., 449; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 74.

LEES:—Edward Lees, Guilford, perhaps son of Hugh, married at Saybrook 1676, Eliz. Wright, was a propr. 1685.

HUGH LEES, Saybrook 1648, living there 1664; prob. had son William of Norfolk, besides preceding.

LEETE:—William Leete, Guilford, signed plant covenant 1639, was an Assist. of New Hamp. Col. 1643 to 57, dep.-gov. 1658, gov. 1661 to 65; on the union to Conn. became Assist. to 1669, then dept.-gov. to 1676, when, on death of Gov. Winthrop, he was chosen to that office, and so by ann. elect. till his death at Hartford 1683. He was often commissr. of the Unit. Col. of N. E. from 1655 to 79. Of 3 wives first is presumed to be Ann, who died 1668, and was prob. mother of all the children; John, born 1639, Andrew, William, Abigail, Caleb, died at 21 years; Graciana 1653, Peregrine 1658, died young; Joshua died 1660, prob. very young; and Ann 1662.

REFERENCES:—Barbour's Wife and Mother, 57; Brown's W. Simsbury, Ct., Settlers, 89; Dwight's Strong Gen., 359; Leete Gen. (1884), 168 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 75; Stone Gen., 8, 13, 28.

LEETH:—John Leeth, Boston, by wife Hannah had Martha, born 1654. May be same as Leathe.

LEFFINGWELL, sometimes in old records read LEPPINGWELL, or LAPPINGWELL:—Michael Leffingwell, Woburn, had Hannah, born 1643, died in few weeks; Hannah, again, 1646; Sarah 1647, Thomas 1649, Ruth 1650, Michael 1651, died in week; Rachel 1653, Abigail 1655, Esther 1657 and Tabitha 1660, and he died 1687; Geneal. Reg., VII, 284.

THOMAS LEFFINGWELL, Saybrook 1637, prob. on E. side of river, had Rachel, born 1648, Thomas 1649, Jonathan 1650, Joseph 1652, Mary 1654 and Nathaniel 1656. Was one of the purchasers of the tract from the Indians 1659, now includ. Norwich and several other towns, and with the first sett. of N., its represent. 1662, and many following years, was an active partisan when he was a lieut. in Philips' war.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IX, 126; Caulkins' Hist. Norwich, Ct., 189-92; Coit Gen., 104; Elderkin Gen., 86-8; Huntington Gen., 81; Joslin's Hist. of Poultney, Vt., 302; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XXV, 295; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 76; Sewall's Hist. Woburn, Mass., 625; Tuttle Gen., 204; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 30, 383, 1083-7.

LEGAT or LEGGETT:—John Legat, Hampton 1640, Exeter 1642, clerk of the write, kept school in each; at H. in 1849; married 1644, Ann, Thomas Wilson's widow.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 72; V, 214; Bolton's Westchester Co., N. Y., II, 446; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 76.

ARMS:—Az., on a bend, arg., three hearts, gu. On a chief, of the second, three martlets, sa.

LEGAREE:—Francis Legaree, Boston 1690, a Huguenot goldsmith, with 2 sons.

LEGGE:—John Legge, Salem 1631, servant of John Humfrey, came in the fleet with Winthrop, living at Marblehead, was freeman 1635, died 1674.

JOHN LEGGE, Marblehead, son perhaps of the preceding, freeman 1680, had Samuel, who was a mariner of Boston 1671, and John of M. 1691.

LEGROVE:—Nicholas Legrove, Salem 1668.

LEIGH:—John Leigh, a soldier in Moseley's comp. 1675, of whom is known no more.

JOSEPH LEIGH, Ipswich 1651. Perhaps it is the same as name of like sound—Lee.

THOMAS LEIGH, nephew of Capt. Thomas Brattle, died 1694, aged 30.

REFERENCES:—Richmond, Va., Standard, II, 4; III, 14; IV, 2; Watkin's Gen., 40.

LEIGHTON:—See Laighton.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III, 106; Cushman's Hist. of Sheepscott, Me., 398; Dennysville, Me., Centen., 108; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., XXII, 211; Hodgman's Hist. Westford, Mass., 460; Leighton Family (1885) 127 pp.; Milliken's Narraguagus Valley, Me., 6-8; Runnel's Hist. Sanbornton, N. H., II, 461; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 44; Wentworth Gen., I, 217-9, 498.

LEISTER or LISTER:—Edward Leister, a youth from London, in the employ. of Stephen Hopkins, came in the Mayflower 1620. But we know no more of him, except his punishment for fighting a duel with another youth from London, and Bradford, who calls him Lister, 4 Mass. Hist. Coll., III, 455, says, he went to Virginia, and there died.

REFERENCES:—Bolton's Westchester, 380; Leister Gen. (1877) 6 pp.; New York Gen. Biog. Rec., VII, 145-51; Valentine's N. Y. City Man. (1860) 594.

LELAND:—Hopestill Leland, Weymouth, in very recent time ascertained to be the ancestor of all the numerous tribe, derived through only son Henry, who was before thought the progenitor of our side of the water. Perhaps he had several daughters beside Experience, who married the first John Holbrook, in England. He died at Medford 1655, aged 75. Morse exults in his honor, as "one of the most ancient, if not the most ancient," that ever came to our country, yet presumes the time of his coming was 1624, when he, of course, could not be over 43 years old.

REFERENCES:—Adam's Haven Gen., 27, 48; Ballou's Hist. of Milford, Mass., 875-8; Benedict's Hist. of Sutton, Mass., 684-6; Crane's Rawson Gen., 50; Haven Gen., 48; Hodgman's Hist. of Westford, Mass., 461; Leland Gen. (1850), 278 pp.; Morse's Sherborn, Mass., Settlers, 160-70; Pierce's Hist. Grafton, Mass., 515-30; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 76; Stone's Hist. of Hubbardston, Mass., 304; Young's Hist. of Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 421.

LELLOCK:—Joseph Lellock, Boston, found in the second copy of record to have, by wife Joanna, born to him son Martin 1658. Savage considers this almost an impossible name, occurring in no other place of county, town, or church record.

LEMON, LEAMOND or LEMOND, sometimes LEMAN:—Joseph Lemon, Charlestown, came in youth from England, where he was born about 1662, married 1690, Mary Bradley, had Joseph, bapt. 1692, who was father of Joseph, Harvard Coll. 1735.

ROBERT LEMON, Salem 1637, by wife Mary had three bapt. Grace, and Mary, 1639; Martha 1640, John 1642, Eliz. 1643, John 1645 and Hannah 1650, who married 1668 Samuel Beadle; was freeman 1642, when the name is recorded Leoman, or Looman. His widow married 1674 Philip Cromwell.

SAMUEL LEMON, Groton, married Mary, daughter of William Longley, had Samuel, born 1667. It is supposed he was driven to live at Charlestown, and there was impressed into Mosely's comp. 1675.

REFERENCES:—Wyman's Charlestown, 614; Pickering Gen.; Powers Hist. of Sangamon Co., Ills., 450; Temple's Hist. Palmer, Mass., 502; Wyman's Charlestown Gens., II, 615.

Same arms as the Baronets Lenman, or Lemon, of Northaw, Co. Herts. (Ext. 1762), descended from Sir John Lemon, Mayor of London (1616).

LENOX:—Ralph Lenox, New Haven, had John, born 1655; but some doubt is felt about this name.

LENTHALL:—Robert Lenthall, Weymouth, 1637, not pleasing the government of our colony, was forbidden to be ord. Went to Newport next year, where his name is spell. Lintell, when adm. a freeman in 1640, kept a school, but was glad to go home in 1642. See Lechford; Callender, 62; Winth. I., 287.

LENTON:—Lawrence Lenton, Ipswich, 1673. Felt.

LEONARD:—Henry Leonard, Lynn, had wife Mary in 1650, it is said, and children, perhaps one or more born in England, Samuel, Nathaniel and Thomas, but certain at L. Henry, born 1656, died next year; Sarah 1663; Mary 1666, died next year; was aged 37 in 1655, freeman 1668 of Rowley, perhaps, 1674, when certainly his 3 sons engaged there in iron works; removed, it is thought, to New Jersey, where the iron works (in which he had been engaged at Lynn, Braintree, and Taunton at several times, though chief. at L.), now under the government of Cartaret, promis. better.

JAMES LEONARD, Providence, 1645, Taunton 1652, from Pontypool. Monmouthsh., son of Thomas, who come not, with his brother Henry, inspect. iron works, at Lynn and Braintree; had Thomas, born about 1641; James, about 1643; Abigail; Rebecca; Joseph, about 1655; Benjamin; Hannah, who died 1675; and Uriah, 1662; besides John, who died, says family tradition, about 20 years old, the first two, perhaps, in England. He had second wife, Margaret, who bore him no children. Died before 1691, and his widow died about 1701. Baylies Hist. of Plymouth II, 268; III, 120. His daughter Hannah married, 1678, Isaac Deane.

JOHN LEONARD, Springfield, 1639, married 1640, Sarah Heald, had John, 1641, died young; Joseph 1643, died soon; Joseph again, 1644; Sarah 1645; Mary 1647; Martha 1649; Lydia 1650; John, again, 1652, died young; Benjamin 1654; Abel 1656; Josiah 1658; Hannah 1659; Rebecca 1661; Deborah 1663; and Rachel 1665; and he was killed by the Indians early in 1676, and his widow married, 1677, Benjamin Parsons, and, again, in 1690, the worshipful Peter Tilton; and she died at S. 1711, 71 years after first marriage; but it is

not known (remarks Savage) that she had any more children than those 15 she bore to L. Eight sons and four daughters were married.

PHILIP LEONARD, Marshfield, brother of the first Henry and James, was son of Thomas of Pontypool, in Wales, had wife Lydia, who died 1707, and only daughter Phebe, who married, 1694, Samuel Hill of Duxbury, whither he removed, and died 1708.

RICE LEONARD, Rehoboth, 1654, had Rachel, born 1674; Sarah 1676; and his wife Sarah was buried next year.

SOLOMAN LEONARD, Duxbury, 1637, removed to Bridgewater 1645, had Solomon, Samuel, John, Jacob, Mary and Isaac. He died 1686, leaving widow Mary.

REFERENCES:—Adam's Fairhaven, 426-9; Amer. Ancest., I, 49; II, 72; IV, 78; VI, 104; Ammidown Mems. 46; Austin's Ancestral Dict., 36; Baldwin Gen. 1138; Blake Gen., 55; Caverly's Hist., Pittsford, Vt., 713; Clark's Hist. of Norton, Mass., 86; Werman's Hist. Cape Cod, I, 611; Haugh's Hist. Lewis Co., N. Y., 150; Leonard Gen. (1851), 28 pp.; Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll. 1st series, II, 173; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, Mass., 235-8; Morris and Flint Gen., 54; N. E. Hist. Reg., V, 405-13; XXXII, 269-71; Paige's Hist. Hardwick, Mass., 413; Parsons and Leonard Gen. (1867), 36 pp.; Lead's Hist. Swanzey, N. H., 395; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 78-80; Sprague's Hist. of Gloversville, N. Y., 122; Temple's Hist. of Whately, Mass., 245; Thayer Mem. (1835), 160, 279-310; Walker Gen., 31; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 346; Winsor's Hist. Duxbury, Mass, 346.

ARMS:—Or, on a fess, gu., three fleurs-de-lis, of the field crest; out of a ducal coronet on heraldic tiger, arg., maned and tufted, or.

MOTTO:—*Pour bien desirer.*

LEONARDS:—Thomas Leonards, freeman of Conn. 1658; but his residence is unknown.

LEONARDSON:—Jacob Leonardson, Newtown, L. I., 1655. Thompson.

LESTER:—Andrew Lester, Gloucester, an early settler, freeman 1643, then called Lister, by wife Barbara had Daniel, born 1642, Andrew 1644, Mary 1647 and Ann 1651; removed that year to New London, where his wife died 1654. By second wife, Ann, he had Timothy, born 1662, Joseph 1664, besides Benjamin, whose date is not given. He died after 1699, when two elder sons were proposed for freemen. Ann married 1670 Nathaniel Millet, of Gloucester.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II, 73; Caulkin's Hist. of New London, Ct., 411; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 1138.

LEATHERLAND or LITHERLAND:—William Leatherland, might rather be inserted here than Lytherland, where Farmer first placed the name.

LEATHERMORE:—John Leathermore, freeman of Massachusetts 1635, whose residence is certain, perhaps at Watertown; but Bond names him not.

LETTIS or LETTICE:—Thomas Lettis, Plymouth 1638, may be that passenger in the Elizabeth 1635, from London, aged 23, in the custom-ho. records called Lett-cyne. His will names wife Ann, who died 1687 in 80th year. He had Thomas, who died 1650, and prob. no other son.

WALTER LETTIS, at Newport, 1659, was stabbed by Capt. George Wright, as in a letter of Roger Williams is told, 3 Mass. Hist. Call. IX, 280.

LEVENS or LEAVENS:—John Levens, Roxbury, freeman 1634, came 1632, with wife Eliz. in the William and Francis. His wife died 1638, and he married 1639, Rachel Wright, "a godly maid," had John, born 1640, James 1642, Peter and Andrew 1644, "twin child of John L. in the 63d year of his age, a double blessing," but Peter died in Jan. following; had also Rachel, bapt. 1646, and next year he died.

LEVER or LEVAR:—Richard Lever, a soldier from the E. under Capt. Turner, at Hadley 1676.

LEVERETT:—Thomas Leverett, Boston, came in the Griffin, arrived from London 1633, having in July preceding resigned his place as one of the aldermen of the borough of Boston, Co. Lincoln, with wife Ann, daughters Jane and Ann, and prob. son John (afterward Governor); was soon made ruling elder, and selectman, in each place; continued till his death, which occurred 1650. He had 13 children, as by the registry of the borough, certified copy of which was sent to Governor L. by a friend, as follows: John, bapt. 1612, Jane 1613, Jane again 1614, John again 1616, Thomas 1618, Ann 1619, James 1621, Sarah 1622, Mary 1623, Jabez 1627, Israel 1628, Elisha 1630 and Nathaniel 1632, and we may believe that all but the 3d, 4th and 6th died young. A perfect mem. of his family is cont. in General. Reg., IV, 121, and a pedigree in same work, XII, 289, that is quite deficient in accurate dates.

REFERENCES:—Goodwin's Gen. Notes, 188; Leverett Gen. (1850), 19 pp.; (1856), 203 pp.; Moore's Mem. American Governors, I, 374-6; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., IV, 121; XII, 288; Paige's Hist. of Cambridge, Mass., 598; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 82-4.

ARMS:—Arg., a chevron, between three leverets, courant, sa.

LEVERICH, LEVERAGE, LOVERIDGE or LEVERIDGE:—Caleb Leverich, Newtown, L. I., 1664, that year made freeman of Conn., by wife Martha, widow of Francis Swaine, had John, Mary and Eleanor, and so by son John, the head of large and reput. progeny, died 1717, aged 79; was eldest son of Rev. William.

ELEAZER LEVERICH, Newtown, L. I., 1662, brother of preceding, married Rebecca, daughter of Nicholas Wright, but had no children.

HENRY LEVERICH, a tailor, came from Southampton 1635 in the James, called of Salisbury, Co. Wilts, arrived at Boston that year, but no more is known.

WILLIAM LEVERICH, Sandwich, came with Wiggin 1633 in James from London, but went from Salem, where they landed, to Dover, being engaged for that plant., but in 1635 came to Boston, and joined church; was at Duxbury and a lot was laid out for him 1637, but in 1639 or 40 was established at Sandwich, and years after employed by the commissioners of the United Colony to instruct the Indians on Cape Cod, thence removed 1653 to Oyster Bay, and with early settlers to Huntington, L. I., there was in 1664 made freeman of Conn., and continued until 1670, and at Newtown 1674; died in 1677; Riker 98.

LEVETT:—Christopher Levett, an explorer of the coast of Maine 1623 and 4, whose valuable work printed in London 1628 is repub. in 3 Mass. Hist. Coll. VIII.

159. See Hubbard 186. He may be the man called Captain at Salem 1630, when Winthrop arrived; and, perhaps, was here again 1632, and carrying letters from here, they were exposed by his daughter on the voyage, to unfriendly eyes at home.

LEWISTON:—Daniel Lewiston, York. Killed by Indians 1694.

JOHN LEWISTON, Billerica, about 1679, a Scot, whose 5 young children and the mother of his wife were killed by the Indians 1695, and one daughter carried away by them. Memoir of Billerica, 13, as cited by Farmer.

LEWIS:—Daniel Lewis, Westerly, R. I., 1679, perhaps was son of John of the same, married Mary Button, daughter prob. of Peter, and in his will of 1718, names eldest son John, Jonathan, Mary, Dorcas, Daniel and Hannah.

DAVID LEWIS, Westerly, brother of preceding, married Eliz., daughter of the 2d James Babcock.

DAVID LEWIS, Salem, died prob. June 1662, for Samuel Archard of Salem was ordered to admin. in behalf of the country, so that perhaps he was only transient.

EDMUND LEWIS, Lynn, was first at Watertown, removed about 1643, not, as Lewis has it, 1640, came in the Eliz., from Ipswich 1634, aged 33, with wife Mary 32, and 2 children, John 3 years and Thomas 9 mos.; had James born 1636 and Nathaniel 1639, born at W., beside a child buried 1642, 10 days old, and had 2 more children born at L., where he died 1651. His will, probated 1651, names wife extrix. and sons John and Thomas. His widow Mary died 1658.

FRANCIS LEWIS, Boston 1663, a boatman.

GEORGE LEWIS, Plymouth and Scituate, where he joined church 1635, a clothier, was from E. Greenwich, in Kent before 1633, and removed to Barnstable before 1641, had in England married Sarah Jenkins, by her had several children born there, as Mary, who married 1643 John Bryant; prob. George, and Thomas; perhaps Edward; Jabez, who died unmarried, and James; but at S. had John 1638 and at B. had Ephraim 1641, and Sarah 1644; his death was prob. after 1663, for his will was brought forward 1664. It names wife Mary, sons Ephraim, George, Thomas, James, Edward, John, and daughter Sarah. John was killed by the Indians 1676, under Capt. Pierce.

GEORGE LEWIS, Cescos, before 1640 had grant of land. Mr. Willis, in Vol. I, 37 and 174, conject. that he was son of first mentioned George, but he may have been son of Thomas, and he died without male issue, according to Willis. He lived and died at Falmouth, had son John, to whom were granted 100 acres as early as 1657, and Philip, besides 4 daughters, Ann, Susanna, Mary and Hannah.

JAMES LEWIS, a soldier, killed at Hatfield by the Indians 1675.

JAMES LEWIS, Boston, freeman 1684, with prefix of respect.

JOHN LEWIS, Charlestown 1634, freeman 1646, by wife Margaret had John, born 1638; Joseph and Mary, twins, bapt. 1640; Samuel 1641, Eliz. 1642, Sarah 1647; lived on Malden side, there wife died 1649, and he married 1650, Mary Brown, perhaps daughter of Abraham the first of Watertown, had Abraham, born 1650; Jonathan

1652, died 1 month; Mary 1653, Hannah, Isaac and Trial, posthum. 1658. He died year preceding. His widow married a cutler.

JOHN LEWIS, Scituate, by Deane called brother of first George, was of Tenterden in Co. Kent, and came in the Hercules 1635 with wife Sarah and one child, as the Vicar of T. and the Mayor certify for him. He removed in a few years to Boston, where his wife died 1657.

JOHN LEWIS, New London 1648, commonly noted as senr. because, beside other children, of whose birth nothing is seen on record, he had son John, was freeman before 1669 and died 1676.

JOHN LEWIS, brother of George of Barnstable, was very early, perhaps 1638, at Yarmouth, but not long continued; may be same as preceding.

JOHN LEWIS, Lancaster, freeman 1665.

JOHN LEWIS, Boston, a butcher, married 1659, Alice, widow of Nathaniel Bishop, daughter of James Mattock, who, in his will, refers to her; had Samuel, born 1662, Joseph 1663 and Benoni 1665. Another John of Boston is called mariner in 1669.

JOHN LEWIS, Saybrook, died prob. 1670, for in June of that year inventory was rendered, says the record by Lord, his admor.

JOHN LEWIS, Westerly 1669, had John, Daniel, James, David, Israel and Samuel.

JOHN LEWIS, Windsor, had Samuel, born 1677, Mary 1679, Eliz. 1682, Sarah 1684 and John 1694.

JOHN LEWIS, Hingham, married 1682, Hannah, daughter of Daniel Lincoln.

JOSEPH LEWIS, Swanzey, by wife Mary had Joseph, born 1672, Sibill 1674, and he was buried 1675, prob. killed by the Indians.

JOSEPH LEWIS, New London 1666, may have been son of John of the same, perhaps of Windsor 1675, and died at Simsbury 1680, married Eliz. eldest daughter of John Case of S. about 1674, had Eliz., born 1675, Joseph 1677, and John, posthum. 1681. His widow married 1684 John Tuller.

NATHANIEL LEWIS, New London 1666, perhaps brother of preceding.

PHILIP LEWIS, Portsmouth 1665, prob. of Dover 1672, rep. 1680, at the first assembly under Provinc. Gov.

ROBERT LEWIS, Newbury, came from Bristol to Salem, says Coffin, and died after removing to N. 1644. It is supposed he embarked in the Blessing at London 1635, aged 28, with, perhaps, wife Eliz., aged 22.

ROBERT LEWIS, Charlestown, spelt Luist in the record, by wife Rebecca had Robert, bapt. 1683, Thomas 1685 and David 1687; perhaps removed to Boston.

THOMAS LEWIS, Saco, before 1630 had prob. ranged the coast to ascertain the most agreeable spot for his patent, was assess. £3 quarterly for support of ministry before 1640. Willis I, 16; Belkn. I, 9.

THOMAS LEWIS, Northampton, had Mary born 1663, Esther 1665, and Thomas 1666. In 1667 Thomas died, but which of the two is not known. No more is heard of the family.

WILLIAM LEWIS, Roxbury, in absurd family tradition, by which Farmer was misled, often made the same as the foregoing; adm. freeman 1642, brought, it is said, John, born 1635, and Christopher, 1636, both in England, and the town record has Lydia, born 1640, and Josiah, 1641; so careless was that keeping that we willingly miss the latter children. Perhaps he removed to Boston 1644, and continued to worship with Apostle Eliot; at least we find at R. bapt. Isaac 1644, Mary 1646, and Hannah 1649, and may be that propr. of Lancaster 1654, who died 1671. His will names wife Amy, who with Isaac, are made excors. Other children were John, Lydia, Mary and Hannah.

REFERENCES:—Connecticut—Andrew's Hist. of New Britain, 160-7; Bronson's Waterbury 518; Caulkin's Hist. of New London, Ct., 295; Davis' Hist. of Wallingford, 841-5; Field's Hist. of Haddam, 46; Meade's Hist. Greenwich, Ct., 216; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, 1237-41; Orcutt's Wolcott, 513-8; Stile's Hist. Windsor, II, 432; Sedgwick's Hist. Sharon, 96; Timlow's Southampton, 156-66. Massachusetts—Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, 172; Deane's Hist. Scituate, 303; Freeman's Cape Cod, I, 614; II, 285; Hazen's Hist. Billerica, 91; Hill's Dedham Records; Hudson's Lexington, 281; Judd's Hist. Hadley, 530; Lewis' Hist. Lynn, 180-2; Rich's Hist. Truro, 543; Wyman's Charlestown Gens. 617-9. Maine—Bradbury's Hist. Kennebunkport, 257; Corliss' No. Yarmouth; Pierces' Hist. Gorham, 181-3 Ridlon's Harrison Settlers, 93-5. Other Publications—Alden's American Epitaphs, V, 68; Am. Ancestry, III, 153, 170; V, 35, 97, 104, 106, 175, 192, 194; VI., 37, 71, 156; VIII, 64, 117; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 124; Bartow's Gen., Part 2, 170-2; Borton Gen.; Burr Gen.; Bullock Gen.; Carter Tree of Va.; Dwight Gen., 552; Gilmer's Georgians, 42, 105; Green's Kentucky Fams.; Guild's Siles' Gen., 307; Hayden's Va. Gens., 379-94; Howe's Hist. Coll. of Va., 181-3; Kulp's Wyoming Valley Fams.; Lewis's Letter, Monthly (1887-94); Lewis Gen. of Va. (1893), 454 pp.; Livermore's Block Island, R. I., 336; Marshall Gen. (1884), 104-6; Meade's Old Fams. of Va., II, 231-3, 325; Mellick's Story of An Old Farm, 650; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XVII, 162-6; Paul's Hist. of Wells, Vt., 114-20; Pearson's Schenectady, N. Y., Settlers, 104; Richmond, Va., Standard, II, 32; III, 23, 24, 38, 40; IV, 1, 10, 14; Robertson's Pocahontas Descendants; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 84-90; Slaughter's Fry Memoir, 74; Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, 184; Smith's Hist. Delaware Co., Pa., 478-80; Spooner Gen. (1871), 163-89; Sullivan Gen., 337-40; Virginia Hist. Reb., V, 24; Winslow and Lewis Chart. (1877); Young's Hist. Wayne Co., Ind., 229.

LÉY:—Henry Ley, Boston, by wife Mary, had Richard, born 1657.

JOSHUA LEY, Boston, by wife Mary had Benjamin born 1691.

LIBBEY:—Anthony Libbey, Scarborough, 1676, removed about 1685 to Portsmouth.

JAMES, HENRY, DAVID, MATTHEW, DANIEL and SAMUEL LIBBEY were brothers of preceding, and sons of John, who, as well as John, Jr., probably first born of the family, was there 1663, and thus the name has continued. The father died 1683. He came, it is said, from Broadstairs, in the Isle of Thanet, County Kent. Of the children, James married Mary, daughter of Isaac Hanson, who probably lived at Portsmouth.

REFERENCES:—Dow's Hampton, N. H., 821; Eaton's Warren, Me., 574-7; Eaton's Hist., Thomaston, Me., II,

308; Hubbard's Hist. Stanstead Co., Canada, 167; Lapham's Hist., Paris, Me., 651-3.

LIDGETT:—Peter Lidgett, Boston, a rich merchant, partner in many voyages with John Hull, was freeman of 1673, when it is spelled Lydgett, had wife, Eliz. Scammon and children Eliz., Charles, born 1650, and Jane, 1676. His widow married, 1680, Hon. John Saffyn, as his second wife, and Eliz. married John Usher, stationer of Boston, afterwards Lieut.-Gov. of New Hampshire.

LIGHT:—Henry Light, New Hampshire; died about 1677.

JOHN LIGHT, Salisbury; by wife, Dorothy, had Joseph, born 1676; removed to New Hampshire 1676; had Mary 1678; Robert, 1680; John, 1682, and Dorothy, 1685.

REFERENCES:—Eagles' Lebanon Co., Pa., 245; Ransom Gen., 64.

LIGHTFOOT:—Francis Lightfoot, Lynn; freeman, 1636; said to have come from London; died 1646.

JOHN LIGHTFOOT, Boston, 1653; Haz. II., 210.

WILLIAM LIGHTFOOT, Marblehead, 1674.

REFERENCES:—Meade's Old Fams. of Va.; Powers' Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 455; Slaughter's Fry Gen. Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, Va., 142-4.

VILFORD, or LILFORTH:—Francis Lilford, Rawley, 1643; drowned 1672.

THOMAS LILFORD, Rawley, 1643, perhaps brother of the preceding; removed to Haverhill 1654; had wife Eliz. and was freeman 1666. It may reward investigation, whether that passenger in the Susan and Ellen from London, 1635, aged 13, whose name appears Ann Liefard, was not a sister.

EDWARD LILLY, Boston, 1670, a cooper.

GEORGE LILLY, Reading; married 1659, Hannah, but record does not insert surnames; had Hannah, born 1660; John, 1662; besides others probably, and died 1691.

JOHN LILLY, Concord, by wife Dorothy, had Israel, born 1660.

JOHN LILLY, Woburn; by wife Hannah had John, born 1691; Hannah, 1694; Sarah, 1696; Rebecca, 1699; Susanna, 1702; Phebe, 1705.

LUKE LILLY:—Marshfield, 1643.

SAMUEL LILLY, Boston, 1686; merchant, at whose grave, it is supposed, in 1689, occurred the indecent dispute about the burial service, of which Increase Mather had fine account from his gossip corresp. Joshua Moody. See Hutch. I., 356.

SAMUEL LILLY, Boston, 1682, perhaps son of the preceding; had Theophilus, bapt. 1690; Samuel, 1692; Mehitabel, 1694; Eliz., 1696; Edward, 1698, and Abigail, 1699.

SAMUEL LILLY, Reading, freeman 1691. Often the name is Lilley.

REFERENCES:—Benedict's Sutton, Mass., 686; Eaton's Hist. Reading Mass., 95; Savage's Gen. Dict. III., 90; William's Hist. Danbury, Vt., 188; Lilly Gen. (1881) 4 pp.

LINCOLN:—Daniel Lincoln, Hingham, 1644, a young man of whom we are not sure that he was a relative of any earlier person bearing this surname, by wife Susanna, who died 1704, had Susanna, born 1654; Daniel, 1657; died young; Hannah, 1659; Daniel, again 1662; Sarah, 1664; Ephraim, 1667, and Rachel, 1671; and he died 1699.

SAMUEL LINCOLN, Hingham; came from the city of Norwich, with Frances Lawes, a weaver, probably his ap-

prent., 1637, but the old Cushing MSS. says he was of Old Hingham, aged 18; went, perhaps, on reaching his majority, to H., where lived his brother Thomas, a weaver, also by wife Martha; had Samuel, bapt. 1650; Daniel, 1653; Mordecai, born 1655, died soon; Mordecai again, 1657; Mary, born 1662; Thomas, 1664; Martha, 1667; a daughter, 1669, prob. died without a name; Sarah, 1671, and Rebecca, 1674, and he died 1690. His widow died 1693.

STEPHEN LINCOLN, Hingham, 1638; came that year from Wymondham, a town about 9 miles from Norwich, bringing mother, wife and son Stephen, but prob. not in the *Diligent*, arriving that year; and his wife, whose name is unknown, died soon after; the daughter died 1649, and he died 1658.

THOMAS LINCOLN, Hingham, 1636, the weaver, elder brother of the first Samuel; was two years or more at Watertown and Charlestown, having, says the Cushing MSS., come with Nicholas Jacob, a relative, in 1633; had grant of land in 1635; may have been the freeman of 1638, or of 1642. His first wife, Susanna, died 1641, and he had another wife, Mary, who by one report, prob. erron., outlived him, and died 1675, leaving no children.

THOMAS LINCOLN, Hingham, the miller, prob. came 1635; certainly had house lot 1636; brought several children, perhaps two or three; removed about 1652 to Taunton, where 1665 he took second wife, Eliz. Streete, prob. widow of Francis. He, in his will of 1683, calls himself "eighty years or thereabouts," and mentions with these children of former wife Thomas, John, Samuel, Sarah, Mary and son-in-law Joseph Willis, perhaps husband of Sarah, and Sarah's son Thomas. In *Gen. Reg. VI.*, 188, it is printed Linton.

THOMAS LINCOLN, Hingham, 1638, the husbandman, brother of first Stephen, prob. younger; had grant of land 1638; came, says the Cushing MSS., in 1638 from Wymondham Co., Norf'k, with Jeremiah Moore; perhaps is the freeman of 1642; had wife Margaret, daughter of Richard Langer, and children Caleb, bapt. 1643, died soon; Joshua and Caleb, twins, 1645, of whom the latter prob. lived not long; Susanna, Mary, 1648; Sarah, 1650; Thomas, 1652; Eliz. and Ruth, born 1664. He died 1692.

WILLIAM LINCOLN, Roxburg, a soldier in the comp. of his townsman, the brave Capt. Johnson; was wounded 1675, in the great Narragansett Battle and died soon after.

REFERENCES: Massachusetts—Deane's *Hist. Scituate*, 304; Hyde's *Hist. Brimfield*, 429; Kingman's *Hist. N. Bridgewater*, 571-3; Mitchell's *Bridgewater*, 238; Temple's *No. Brookfield*, 675; Wall's *Rem. Worcester*, 345; Wyman's *Charlestown Gens. II.*, 620..

Maine—Cushman's *Sheepscott*, 400; Eaton's *Annals Warren*, 577; Eaton *Thomaston, Me.*, II., 308..

OTHER PUBLICATIONS.—*Amer. Ancestry*, VI., 56, 141, 163, IX., 157, 176, 191; *Ellis Gen.*, 107-10; *Heminway's Vermont Gaz.*, V. 103; *Holland's Life of Abraham Lincoln*, 18-21; *Huntington Gen.*, 82; *Lincoln Gen.* (1865) 10 p., (1885) by J. L., (1887) 7 p., (1895) 1009 p; *Muzzy's Reminiscences*, *N. E. Hist. Reg. XIX.*, 357-61; *XLL.*, 153-7; *XLVIII.*, 327; *New York Gen. and Biog. Rec. III.*, 69-71; *Phoenix Whitney Gen.*, I. 753; *Robbins' Sermon on Noah Lincoln*, 35-49; *Savage's Gen. Dict.*, III, 91-5; *Shackford's Lincoln Lineage* (1887) 7 p.; *Whitmore's Copp's Hill Epitaphs*.

LINDALL, LYNDALL or LINDALE:—Henry Lindall, New Haven, 1646, sometimes spelled Lindon, was a deacon, died late in 1660 or early 1661; had Mary, bapt.

1646, who married John Hoyt, of Norwalk; Sarah, 1648; Hannah, 1651; Rebecca, 1653, who married 1674 John Fitch, of Norwalk; Grace, 1656, and Mercy, 1658, who married 1679 Joseph Ketchum, of Norwalk.

JAMES LINDALL, Duxbury, 1640, a propr. of Bridgewater, 1645; had Abigail, who married Capt. Samuel Wadsworth; died 1652, as did his wife Mary soon after. His will names two minor children (committed by the Ct. to care of Constant Southworth), Abigail and Timothy, who was born 1642, says the family Bible tradition, which carries other less definite matters, as that he was from the North of England, and had James, Caleb and Joshua, who died of the plague before he came over.

JAMES LINDALL, Boston; was a soldier in Oliver's comp. and wounded in the terrible day of Narragansett. By wife Susanna he had Eliz., born 1680, and James, 1684.

REFERENCES:—*N. E. Hist. Reg. VII.*, 15-24; *Savage's Gen. Dict.*, III., 95; *Vinton's Giles Gen.*, 311-38; *Winsor's Hist. Duxbury*, 276.

LINDON, or LYNDON:—Augustine Lindon, Boston; mariner 1652, by wife Jane had Samuel, prob. born 1653, and both mother and child died same month; his wife Eliz. died at Charlestown 1657, and he married third wife, 1658, Phebe, widow of William Franklin; was freeman 1660, and an iron-monger 1672, at B.

JOHN LINDON, New Haven, prob. a workman at the iron works; died 1667.

LINDSAY, or LINDSEY:—Christopher Lindsay, Lym, 1630 perhaps, died 1669, and his widow Margaret died same year, leaving sons John and Eleazer.

DANIEL LINDSAY, came 1637 in the employment of Samuel Dix, from the city of Norwich, but no more is known of his master or him.

REFERENCES:—*Amer. Ancestry I.* 49; *Lindsay Gen.* (1889) 300 pp.; *Page Gen.* 202; *Power's Hist. Sanganon Co., Ills.*, 21, 460; *Savage's Gen. Dict.*, III., 96.

ARMS: *Quartered*—1st and 4th; gu., a fess, chequy; arg. and az.; 2nd and 4th. Or, a lion, rampant, gu., the shield, debruised of a ribbon, in hand, sa., over all.

LINES, LAINES, or LINE:—Gabriel Lines, freeman of Conn. 1656, most prob. died or removed soon.

HENRY LINES, New Haven, son of John of Badby, 2 miles from Daventry, 13 from Northampton Co., Northampton; had John, born 1656, died young, it is thought; Joanna, 1658; Samuel, 1660, and Hopedill, 1661, and he died 1663, leaving widow.

JOHN LINES, Isle of Shoals, who died about 1675. *Savage* thinks was a fisherman.

RALPH LINES, New Haven, perhaps brother of Henry; may have had Samuel, freeman, 1670; Ralph, born 1652, and certainly John, 1655; Joseph, 1657, and Benjamin, 1659; perhaps others; was freeman before 1669.

ROGER LINES, Jamaica, L. I., 1656.

SAMUEL LINES, New Haven, 1687; perhaps son of Ralph, of the same; had wife Mary, daughter of John Thompson, the 2nd, of the same.

REFERENCES:—*Amer. Ancestry*, V. 82, VII. 206; *Runker's L. I. Gens.*, 234-8; *Mansfield Gen.*, 57-61; *Orcutt's Hist. New Milford Ct.*, 723; *Tuttle Gen.* 207-9.

LING:—Benjamin Ling, Charlestown, 1636; went to New Haven prob. with Gov. Eaton; had his estate laid out 1640; was a freeman with prefix of respect, living in what is now East Haven, died 1673, leaving no children, but giving good property to some friends, and large to

wife Joanna, who married soon after Col. John Dixwell, the regicide, and died in few weeks.

LINN:—See Lynn.

LINNELL, or LYNNELL, often printed LINNETT or LYNNETT:—

DAVID LINNELL, perhaps son of Robert, born in England; married 1653 Hannah Shelley, or Shilley; had Samuel, born 1655; Elisha, 1658, and Hannah, 1660, who married 1681, the second Dolor Davis, beside Jonathan.

JOHN LINNELL, Barnstable, who was son possibly of the preceding, or of Jonathan, of whom we know from Hambleton only that he was a settler of B. before 1700, and may have been a brother of David, or of John; married Ruth Davis; had Thankful, born 1696; Samuel, 1699; John, 1702; Bethia, 1704; Joseph, 1707; Hannah, 1709; and Jabez, 1711.

ROBERT LINNELL, with wife, Scituate, 1638; removed to Barnstable next year; had Bethia, bapt. 1641; left widow and several children and prob. grandchildren.

THOMAS LINNELL, Hampton, 1643. Deane made the last letter of the name t.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 97; Swift's Barnstable Fams., II., 148-61.

LINSLEY:—John Linsley, Guilford, 1650, or earlier, removed long before 1667 to Branford, when John, Jr., was there.

LINTON:—Richard Linton, prob. at Gov. Chadwick's planta., Medford, 1630, and Watertown, 1638, one of the first settlers of Lancaster, 1643; died 1665. His estate was small, and very little is known of him but that his daughter Ann married Lawrence Waters, of Lancaster.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IV. 150; Linton Gen. (1881) 15 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 97.

LIPPET, or LIPPIT:—John Lippet, early a townsman of Providence, and afterward freeman at Warwick, 1655; had, perhaps, Nathaniel, certain John, Moses and Joseph, prob. Rebecca, who married, 1665, Joseph Howard, and next, 1669, Francis Budlong; yet Joseph and Nathaniel died perhaps early.

REFERENCES:—Austin's Ancestries, 39; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 339; Fuller's Hist. Warwick, R. I., 112-4; New Eng. Gen. Reg., XXVII, 70-3; Richmond, Va., Standard, II., 147; III., 37; Updyke's Narragansett R. I. Ch., 371-4.

LIPPENCOT:—Bartholomew Lippencot, Dover, 1658.

RICHARD LIPPENCOT, Dorchester, freeman, 1640, removed to Boston 1644; by wife Abigail had Remembrance, bapt. 1641 at D. and at B. had John, born 1644; Abigail, 1647, died in few weeks. In a few years he disagreed with his brethren of the church, who cast him out from their communion, 1651, though only for his conscientious scruples, and soon after he went home, where more liberty was encouraged by Cromwell than our people liked. There he had Restore, born at Plymouth, prob. 1653, and at some other town in Devonshire, Treedam, 1655; Increase, 1657, and Jasab, 1660; in 1663 came again over the ocean, and at R. I. had Preserved, 1663, who died at 3 years. In a few years more he removed to N. J. and at Shrewsbury in that colony he was a patentee of the charter, 1669, and his descend. have continued.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 98.

LISCAME, or LISCOM:—Nicholas Liscame, Marblehead, 1663—Felt. Perhaps he had grant of land, 1637, and is the man whose name is by Felt, 1., 169, printed Listen, seems a very uncommon surname, and mistakes

might easily arise by reading *c* as *t*, which in the old engross. hand it so much resembles as to have a thousand times been so taken. Possibly the modern family of Luscome, at Salem, may be thus derived.

LISLE:—See Lyall.

LISTER:—Andrew Lister, see Lester.

REFERENCES—Babson's Gloucester, 112.

LITCHFIELD:—Lawrence Litchfield, in Plymouth Colony, before 1639, probably Kent, England, was a townsman of Barnstable, in 1643, and on the roll of Lieut. Thomas Dimmock; joined Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1640; was in Scituate about 1646, and died there about 1650. His wife was Judith, daughter of William Demis, who married, secondly, William Peakes. Children: Experience (a son), born prob. Barnstable, about 1642, died in Scituate, 1673, unm.; Remember (a daughter), born about 1844, prob. Barnstable, married Henry Luce, of Martha's Vineyard, and had at least nine children; Dependence (a daughter), born Scituate, Feb. 15, 1646, prob. died unm.; Josiah, born in Scituate, prob. April 3 or 4, 1648, married Sarah Baker, dau. Rev. Nicholas Baker, and became the father of seven children, from whom descends the Litchfields of New England.

"DEBORAH LITCHFIELD married John Cowen" 1687 (Deane's Scituate, page 244). Is not this an error? Who was this Deborah? If an error, who was the wife of John Cowen (Cowing)? See Litchfield Genealogy, page 36.

DEPENDENCE "LEICHFEELD," and ELIZA "FAIRFEELD," married in Boston, Dec. 5, 1718, by Rev. Benjamin Wadsworth, Presbyterian minister.

THOMAS "LEICHFEILD," freeman in Dorchester, 1679. Had wife, Mary, from whom he was divorced (?), before 1690, in which year she married, 3d, John Hooper, in Boston. Her first husband (who died in Aug., 1676) was Joseph Long, son of Joseph and Mary (Lane) Long (see Lane Gen.). She had one daughter, Mary Long, who married Henry Straight, of East Greenwich, R. I., before 1693. (See Boston and Suffolk County records.) Dorchester records give birth of a daughter of Thomas L., born Aug. 18, 1678. Her name was Anne.

THOMAS LITCHFIELD, witness in 1690, to inventory of Philip Foxwell's estate (York County, Maine, deeds).

THOMAS LITCHFIELD married Sarah Davis, born Aug. 5, 1658, daughter of James Davis, Jr., and his wife, Elizabeth Eaton.

REFERENCES (on Litchfield): Dean's Scituate, page 305; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., vol. ix., pp. 181, 209; Farmer, p. 280; Savage's Gen. Dict.; Barry's Hanover, p. 349; Otis's Barnstable County Families, part 2, p. 217; Freeman's Cape Cod, vol. ii., p. 255; Hurd's Hist. Plymouth County, p. 410; Pope's Pioneers; Pierce's Colonial Lists, p. 73; Roberts's A. & H. A. Co., vol. i., p. 107; Scituate town records; Plymouth County registry records; Litchfield Family in America, part I., No. 1. (1901), pp. 1-101.

LITTLE:—George Little, Newburg, 1640, a tailor from London, married Alice Poor, had Sarah, born 1652, died at 6 mos.; Joseph, 1653; John, 1655, died at 17 years; Moses, 1657; Sarah again, 1651; his wife died 1680, and he married 1681, Elinor, widow of Thomas Barnard, of Amesbury (who outlived him a short time), and died 1694.

JONAS LITTLE, Scituate, 1663, of whom no more is known.

RICHARD LITTLE, New Haven, freeman 1670, a propr. 1685.

THOMAS LITTLE, Plymouth, 1630, married 1633, Ann, daughter of Richard Warren, removed to Marshfield 1650, where son, Ephraim, was born that year. Beside him and Isaac, he had Thomas, killed at Rehoboit fight 1676, and Samuel, and perhaps, daughters—certainly Hannah, Mercy, Ruth and Patience; and he died 1671.

THOMAS LITTLE, Cambridge, had daughter, Patience, said on record at Boston to have married at Weymouth, 1657, Joseph Jones, of Hingham, and anything else is not known.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, I, 49; IV, 184; VII, 147; VIII, 31, 78; Ball's Lake Co., Ind., 448-52; Bangor Hist. Mag., V, 34; Chandler's Hist. Shirley, Mass., 501-13; Cochrane's Hist. Antrim, N. H., 573-6; Coffin's Hist. Boscawen, N. H., 572-87; Cushman's Hist. Sheepscoot, Me., 401; Davis' Landmarks, Plymouth, Mass., 173; Deane's Hist. Scituate, Mass., 306; Emery's Newbury, Mass., Rem., 125-34; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 739; Hubbard's Stanstead Co., Canada, 252-4; Little Gen. (877) 16 p., (1877) 82 p., (1882) 620 p.; Loomis Gen. Female Branches, 719; Poore Gen., 109-11; Power's Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 461; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 99; Smith's Hist. Peterborough, N. H., 133-5; Temple's Hist. Palmer, Mass., 507; Upham Gen., 41-4; Wheeler's Hist. Newport, N. H., 462.

LITTLEFIELD:—Daniel Littlefield, Wells, married Mary, daughter of Capt. Roger Hill, and numerous descend. prosper there.

EDMUND LITTLEFIELD, Exeter, 1639, removed to Wells in or before 1655, was there a man of distinction as commiss. with Ezekiel Knight and Thomas Wheelwright; is called "old Edmund L.," died 1661, by his will of that date gave quad. pradis. to wife Ann, to eldest son Francis, and other sons, Anthony, Thomas, John, and youngest, Francis; to daughters, Eliz. Wakefield, Mary Barrett and Hannah L.

FRANCIS LITTLEFIELD, Woburn, had Mary, born 1646, and his wife Jane died soon after.

JOHN LITTLEFIELD, Dedham, 1650, by wife Mary had Rebecca, born 1651; Experience 1659; John 1664; and Ebenezer 1669; was freeman 1671; living in that part which was incorporated as Wrentham. His wife died 1675 and he removed.

JAMES LITTLEFIELD, Wells, killed by the Indians, 1690.

JOHN LITTLEFIELD, Wells, 1656, constable 1661, made a lieut. in 1668 by the Commissurs., who created Francis, Jr., ensign; so that we may reckon him older, if a brother, or superior in influence, if not. His daughter, Mary, married Matthew Austin.

THOMAS LITTLEFIELD, Dover, 1648, afterward at Wells, swore to Mass. in 1653, was there still in 1680 to swear alleg. to the K. In the Bevis, from Southampton, 1638, came Alice L., with six children; she was 38.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, I, 50; III, 211; Ballan's Hist. Milford, Mass., 880; Bangor's Hist. Mag., VI, 30; Barry's Hist. Framingham, Mass., 317; Bradbury's Hist. Kennebunkport, Me., 257; Littlefield Gen. (1881); Livermore's Block Island, R. I., 333-6; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, Mass., 238; Morse's Gen. Sherman, Mass., 171-3; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 99; Thayer Mem. 37.

LITTLEHALE:—Richard Littlehale, came in the Mary and John, 1634, and prob. was first sett. at Ipswich. thence at Newbury, married 1647, Mary Lancton, had

twelve children, says Coffin, but he names only John, born 1650, who was a soldier in Lothrop's Comp. "the flower of Essex," killed 1675; and adds that he died at Haverhill, 1664. Mirick says he was clerk of the writs. His widow married 1665, as his 3d wife, Edmund Bridges. No doubt some of the children spread the name.

REFERENCES:—Lapham's Bethel, Me., 581; Littlehale Gen. (1880) 10 p.; (1889) 128 p.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 100.

LIVEEN:—John Liveen, New London, where it was commonly written, came from Barbados, 1677, with wife Alice, who had by former husband, John and Nicholas Hallam; died 1689; his widow died 1698.

LIVERMORE:—John Livermore, Watertown, was prob. son of Peter, of Little Thurlow, in the W. of Co. Suff'k, came in the Francis from Ipswich, 1634, aged 28, but with no wife or children, yet it is thought that wife followed from England, with daughter, Hannah, born 1633; went to Wethersfield, there he owned lands in 1640, but was, in 1639, of New Haven, then signed the coven. with family count. four, there had bap. Samuel, 1641; Daniel, 1643; a daughter, 1645; and Mary, 1647; beside Eliz. and Sarah, but sold 1650, to Theophilus Higginson, his house and land and removed back to Watertown. By wife Grace at W., he had Edmund, who died soon after birth, in 1659. Hannah married 1655 John Coolidge; Sarah married James Townsend, of Charlestown; and Martha married, 1682, Abraham Jarker, Jr., of Chelmsford. His will of 1683, was prob. 1684.

THOMAS LIVERMORE, Charlestown, by wife Mary, had John, 1687; and Thomas 1688. Seven of this name had, in 1834, been graduated at Harvard, and nine at other N. E. and Princeton coll., of whom three were members of the U. S. Congress. In early records it may easily be mistaken for Lethermore.

REFERENCES:—Barry's Framingham, 318; Bond's Watertown, Mass., 338-52; 852-4; Brewster's Portsmouth, N. H., II, 145-7; Chandler's Hist. Shirley, Mass., 513-9; Clarke Fam. of Watertown, Mass., 44, 79; Draper's Hist. of Spencer, Mass., 214; Dwight Gen., 642; Harris' Watertown, Mass., Epitaphs, 36-9; Hudson's Hist. Lexington, Mass., 118; Isbell and Kingman Gens., 27; Livermore Gen. Notes (1874); Livermore's Hist. Wilton, N. H., 435-9; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 101; Temple's Hist. No. Brookfield, Mass., 677; Washburn's Hist. Leicester, Mass., 381; Washburn's Notes on Livermore, Me., 15-7.

LIVINGSTON.—John Livingston, Boston, 1659, then adm. of the Scot's Charit. Soc.

REFERENCES:—Alden's Epitaphs, V, 265-8; Aldrich's Hist. of Walpole, N. H., 312-5; Amer. Ancestry, I, 50; II, 73; IV, 181; Ball's Lake Co., Ind., 433; Caulkins' Hist. New London, Conn., 364; Cochrane's Hist. Antrim, N. H., 576; Cogswell's Hist. Henniker, N. H., 640-2; Cogswell's Hist. New Boston, N. H., 439; Gunn's Life of J. H. Livingston (1829); Heraldic Journal, III, 76-8; Holgate's Am. Gen., 155; Hunt's Life of E. Livingston (1864); Jones' Hist. New York in Rev. War I, 413; Kip's Olden Times in N. Y. (1872); Lamb's Hist. N. Y. City, I, 276; Livingston Gen. (1887-8); Mag. of Am. Hist., VI, 276-8; Morris' Bontecou Gen. 158; Munsell's Albany, N. Y., Coll., IV, 143; N. Y. Gen. Biog. Rec., VI, 276-8; O'Callaghan's N. Y. Doc. Hist., III, 609; Phoenix's Whitney Gen., I, 913; Schuyler's Colonial New York; Sedgwick's Life of Wm. Livingston, 17-24; Smith's Hist. Dutchess Co., N. Y., 396; Smith's Hist. Peterborough, N. H., 135-8; Smith's Hist. Rhinebeck, N.



Y.; Strong Gen., 607-9; Washburn's Hist. Leicester, Mass., 380.

ARMS: *Quarterly*—1st and 4th: Three gilly-flowers, gu., within a double tressure, flory counter-flory, vert. for Linlithgow. 2nd quarterly-quartered—1st and 4th: Gu., on a chevron, arg., a rose (or fleur-de-lis), two lions, passant combattant, of the first, for Hepburn; 2nd and 3rd: Az. three martlets or. 3d—Grand quarter; Sa. a bend, between six billets, or, for *Callendar*.

ADD. and CORR.:—The father of the emigrant quartered simply the arms of *Linlithgow* and *Callendar*, and used *cinque-foils*, not *gilly-flowers*, in the 1st and 2nd quarters. Above the shield he used four Hebrew characters, signifying *Ebenezer*.

LLOYD:—Edward Lloyd, Charlestown, spelled sometimes with a single *l*, by wife Hannah, had Hannah, bapt. 1682; Edward, born 1684; Elizabeth bapt. 1689; and Martha 1693.

JAMES LLOYD, Boston, probably merchant from Bristol, as family tradition said, had come about 1670 to Newport, but 1673, as fixed at B. Married Griselda, daughter of Nathaniel Sylvester, of Shelter Island, and died 1693. He married second wife, 1691, Rebecca, daughter of Governor John Leverett. His son, Henry, of Queens Co., L. I., was father of James, a distinguished physician of Boston, born 1728, died 1810; whose son James, Harvard College, 1787, a U. S. Senator, died 1831, without issue.

WALTER LLOYD, came in the Hopewell, Capt. Babb, in the autumn of 1635, aged 27; but where he sat down is unknown.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VIII, 211; IX, 200; Gregg's Old Cheraws, 77; Hanson's Old Kent, Md., 29-40; Heraldic Journal, III, 73; Hill Gen. (1584), 27-34; Lloyd Gen. (1870), 88 p.; (1884) 7 p.; Meginness' Biog. Annals, 183, 7; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XXXVIII, 425; Smith's Lloyd Family of Penn.; Strong Gen., 635.

ARMS: Gu., a lion rampant, or, within a bardure, of the last.

ARMS: *Quartered*—1st and 4th: sa., a he-goat, passant, arg. 2nd and 3rd; az, three cocks, arg., armed and

CREST:—A he-goat, salient, combed, gu..

*Motto: Esto vigilans.* (Be watchful).

LOBDELL or LOBDEN:—Isaac Lobdell, Hull, 1658, may have several years before been at Plymouth, freeman 1673. It is stated that his wife was Martha, daughter of Samuel Ward.

JOHN LOBDELL, perhaps brother of the preceding, married, 1659, Hannah, daughter of John Leavitt, who died 1682, and he died 1673, same year in which he was freeman.

NICHOLAS LOBDELL, Charlestown, by wife Eliz. had Nicholas, bapt. 1688; Eliz., 1689.

SIMON LOBDELL, Milford, Hartford, 1655, freeman 1657; removed to Springfield, there from 1666 to '74, was prison-keeper; had Eliz., born 1669; and Joshua 1671; removed to Me. and there had Rebecca, bapt. 1677, and perhaps other children. Lambert is, perhaps, wrong by 30 years in making him of Milford, 1645. Eliz., possibly his sister, married at Boston, 1651, Jonathan Burt, of Springfield; and Ann, another sister perhaps, married 1660, Samuel Terry, of S.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VIII, 99; Pope Gen.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 102; Williams' Hist. Danbury, Vt., 190-4.

LOCKE:—John Locke, Dover, 1645, removed to Hampton, married about 1652, Eliz., daughter of William Berry, had John, Eliz., Nathaniel, born 1661; Alice, Edward, Tryphena, Rebecca, Mary, William, 1677; James and Joseph was killed by the Indians 1696.

WILLIAM LOCKE, Woburn, is probably the child of 6 years brought over by Nicholas Davis, in the Planter, 1635, from London, where probably he was born, 1628, no doubt living first at Charlestown, married 1655, Mary, daughter of William Clark, of Watertown, who died 1715; had William, 1657, died in two weeks; William again 1659, John 1661, Joseph 1664, Mary 1666, Samuel 1669, Ebenezer 1674, James 1677, and Eliz. 1681; was deacon and died 1720.

REFERENCES:—Adam's Haven Gen., 36; Amer. Ancestry, VI, 70, 150; VIII, 123; Barry's Hist. Framingham, Mass., 318; Chase's Hist. Chester, N. H., 556; Cutter's Hist. Arlington, Mass., 268-74; Dow's Hist. Hampton, N. H., 821-6; Haven Gen., 36; Hayward's Hist. Gilsum N. H., 353; Hagin's Billerica, Mass., 92; Hubbard's Stanstead Co., Canada, 179, 312; Hudson's Hist. Lexington, Mass., 119-26; Lapham's Hist. Bethel, Me., 582; Lapham's Paris, Me., 663; Locke Gen. (1853), 406 pp.; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 626-31; Paige's Hist. Hardwick, Mass., 414; Pope Gen., Salisbury Gen., Saunderson's Charlestown, N. H., 470-2; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 102-4; Sewall's Hist. Woburn, Mass., 177, 625-7; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 800; Stearn's Hist. Rindge, N. H., 596-8; Williams' Hist. Danbury, Vt., 194-7; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 622-4.

LOCKHART:—George Lockhart, Falmouth, 1688, by Sir Edmund Andros, made commander of the fort, seized by the patriots on the Revo. as partaker of his tyranny. Willis, I, 196.

REFERENCE:—Amer. Ancestry, V, 190-2.

LOCKWOOD:—Edmund Lockwood, Cambridge, came prob. in the fleet with Winthrop as he requested, 1630, to be made free when he bears the prefix of respect; was admitted following year; was a man of good repute, constable and on the finance comtee., 1632, for the col.; died 1635, leaving widow, Ruth, as strangely reads Mass. Rec., I, 134, when her name was Eliz., had children (perhaps more than one), John, born 1632, though record calls parents Edward and Eliz. "Elder children" by order of Ct., 1635, to be disposed of, leaves no doubt of a former wife. Perhaps the widow was daughter of John Masters, who in his will 1639, leaves handsome sum to his grandchild, John L. She married Cary Latham.

EDMUND LOCKWOOD, Stamford, 1651, perhaps son of the preceding, on death of his brother John without issue in 1683, had his estate, and died 1683, leaving children, John, Daniel, Edmund, and Abigail, of whom John was old enough to be taxed in 1687.

RICHARD LOCKWOOD, Maine, was 40 years old when he gave evidence in 1672.

ROBERT LOCKWOOD, Watertown, perhaps brother of Edmund, of whom, in 1635, he was excar., freeman 1637, by wife Susanne had Jonathan, born 1634, Deborah 1636, Joseph 1638, Daniel 1640, Ephraim 1641, Gershom 1643; removed to Fairfield after 1645 but before 1652; died 1658. His widow, Susanne, married Jeffry Ferris, and was dead 1661. All children before named, except Deborah, partook of his estate, and four others, John, Abigail, Sarah and Mary, perhaps all born at Fairfield.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, III, 34; VI, 61; Austin's Ancestral Dict., 37; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 125; Austin's Allied Fams., 167; Barlow Gen.; Bolton's West-

chester Co., N. Y., II, 745-8; Hall's Hist. Norwalk, Conn., 184, 265; Huntington's Stamford, Conn., Settlers, 67-9; Lockwood Gen. (1889), 910 pp.; Mead's Hist. Greenwich, Conn. 313; Paige's Hist. Cambridge, Mass., 599; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 104; Schenck's Hist. Fairfield, Conn., 392; Sedgwick's Hist. Sharon, Conn., 97; Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, 160.

LOFT:—Richard Loft, a malster, from Kent, England, died here 1690, by his will he gave all property to widow Eliz.

LOGYN or LOGAN:—Alexander Logyn, Charlestown, one of the Scot's Charit. Soc., 1684, by wife Susanna had Alexander, bapt. 1685; John same time, James 1687; Jonathan 1690, Ebenezer 1692, Isaac 1695.

JACOB LOGYN, a proprietor at Watertown, 1642, says Bon, who tells no more.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VIII, 127; IX, 42; Green's Kentucky Families; Loganian Lib. Phil. Cat. (1867); Miller's Hist. Colchester Co., N. S., 118-26; Power's Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 465; Richmond, Va., Standard, III, 39; Ruttenber's Hist. Orange Co., N. Y., 407; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Tens., II, 624.

LOHUN:—William Lohun, Swansey, had Nathaniel, born 1675, and was killed by the Indians soon after.

LOKER:—John Loker, Sudbury, had, before 1652, married Mary Draper.

LOLLENDINE:—John Lollendine, Dunstable, an original settler about 1673, continued a householder, 1699.

LOMBARD, LUMBORT or LUMBART:—John Lombard, Springfield, 1646, married at New Haven 1647, Joanna Pritchard, had John, born 1648, David 1650, and Nathaniel 1654; died young; and he died 1672. This name at S. was written Lumbard, as sounded.

JOSHUA LOMBARD, Barnstable, son perhaps of Bernard, prob. born in England, but may be more prob. of Thomas, married 1651, Abigail, daughter of Robert Linwell, had Abigail 1652, Mercy 1655, Jonathan 1657, and Joshua 1661.

RICHARD LOMBARD, Scituate, 1640, was of Tenterden Co., Kent, and went home that year, says Deane.

THOMAS LOMBARD, Dorchester, came, prob. bringing Bernard and two other children, in the Mary and John, 1630, requested to be made freeman and was admitted next year; removed in few years, perhaps to Scituate first, but to Barnstable by 1640, had Jedediah there, bapt. 1641, and Benjamin 1643. That he had other children, of whom one or two must have been born in England, is plain enough from his will 1663, in which, while he names these, he mentions that he formerly gave property to sons Barnard, Joshua, Joseph, born about 1638, and son-in-law Edward Colman, who married 1648, his daughter Margaret, provides for wife Joyce, and son Caleb. Perhaps he had also Jemima, who may have been a runaway match with Joseph Benjamin, at Boston, 1661, and lived many years after her father at New London.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VI, 146; VIII, 87; Benedict's Hist. Sutton, Mass., 686; Binney Gen., 30; Cutter Gen., 124, 327; Deane's Hist. Scituate, Mass., 307; Freeman's Hist. Cape Cod, II, 330, 567; Lombard Gen. (1883), 71 pp.; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XII, 249-53; XVIII, 186-8; Pierce's Hist. Gorham, Me., 184; Reade's Hist. Swansey, N. H., 396; Rich's Hist. Truro, Mass., 539-43; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 105-7; Swift's Barnstable Families, II, 217; Vickery and Lombard Gen. (1864), 5 p.

LOMMAKS:—Nathaniel Lommak, Dover, 1672 to 88, was son of Edward. See Loomis.

LONDON:—John London, Windsor, was soldier in Philip's war. Trumbull, Coll. Rec., II, 396, 9. The Conn. council of war (for his coming from the army without license in 1676, calumn. the officers, and report. many notorious lies), sent him to prison, but he was soon released, on acknowledg. of his offence, and promise to do good service. He was engaged in the work of befooling Sir Edmund Andros in 1680, about the regicide Goffe, and swore, 1680, in N. Y., where A. was then Governor, that G. was in April, 1678, living at Hartford, and that James Richards, who was the oldest member of the council, and richest man in the colony, was agent of G., and that if he, L., discovered the matter it would tend to his ruin; and much other preposterous stuff he testif. See the curious matter in Conn. Hist. Coll., III, 284, et seq. showing how the letter of Gov. Andros from New York, of May 18, was received on June 10, twenty-three days from date, and travel almost 6 miles a day. Perhaps Gov. Leete was innocent of the deception, but he must have been blind, or deaf, or both, not to have suspect. the contrivance, and distrust. the agent.

LONG:—Joseph Long, Dorchester, 1660, son of Mary, the widow of Joseph Farnsworth, by wife Mary, whose surname is not known, married 1662, he had Mary, and died 1676. His widow married Thomas Litchfield, from whom she was divorced, and died about 1703. The daughter, Mary, married Henry Straight, of Greenwich, R. I.

PHILIP LONG, Ipswich, 1648, removed to Boston, married prob. as second wife, Ann, widow of Thomas Constable, had Joseph, born 1652; his daughter, Sarah, married 1656, Benjamin Briscoe, and he had another daughter. In 1656 he was of Edgartown, on the Vineyard, in 1658, made his will, bound to sea, and no doubt died next year.

RICHARD LONG, Weymouth, 1635.

RICHARD LONG, Salisbury, by wife, Ann, daughter of Joseph French, of the same, had Eliz., born 1680, William 1682, Richard 1684, Susanna 1685, Joseph 1688, Sarah 1689, Eleanor 1691, and Sarah 1693.

ROBERT LONG, Plymouth, was passenger in the Ann, 1623, had shared in the division of land, but was removed before 1627, when the division of cattle was made, unless he died in the interval. Morton's Memor. Davis's Ed., 379.

ROBERT LONG, Charlestown, came in the Defence from London, 1635, aged 45, with whom no doubt his wife, Eliz., 30, says the custom house record, but prob. 33, and 10 children, Michael, 20; Sarah, 18; Robert, 16; Eliz., 12; Ann, 10; Mary, 9; Rebecca, 8; John, 6; Zachary, 4, and Joshua, 9 mos.; had here Hannah, born 1637; Ruth, 1639, Deborah 1642, and was freeman 1636. He had been an innholder at Dunstable, Co. Bedford, 30 miles from London, therefore well known to Rev. Zechariah Symmes, rector in that church (in whose honor, perhaps, he called one of his sons), Artillery Co., 1639, was a selectman, kept the inn, and died 1664, leaving good estate. His will names his widow, who lived to 1687, aged 84, and eleven children, being all those he brought except Robert, who had died nearly 7 years before, beside Ruth and Deborah. The register of Dunstable, Eng., which mentions the bapt. of his son Zechary, 1630, relates also that a Sarah was buried 1631, so she was not his daughter.

ROBERT LONG, Newburg, married 1647, Alice Stevens, had Mary, born 1649, Abiel 1650, Susanna 1656, Shubach

1661, Martha, John and Rebecca; was freeman 1655, deacon, and died of smallpox 1690, and his widow died in three weeks.

SAMUEL LONG, Ipswich, 1648, may have been brother of Philip.

THOMAS LONG, Roxbury, had Thomas, born 1688. Perhaps he was brother of Joseph, of Dorchester.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VI, 75; IX, 21, 58; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 126; Brewster's Portsmouth, N. H., II, 275-9; Davis' Hist. Bucks Co., Pa., 431; Davis' Landmarks Plymouth, Mass., 173; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 310; Gilmer's Georgians, 227; Goode Gen. 242; Lancaster's Hist. Silmanton, N. H., 275; Littell's Passaic Valley Gens., 262; Power's Hist. Sangamon Co., Ill., 465; Read's Hist. Swanzy, N. H., 397; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 107-9; Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, 164, 179; Stiles' Hist. of Windsor, Conn., II, 452; Temple's Hist. of Northfield, Mass., 583; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 625-8.

LONGBOTTOM:—James Longbottom, Newport, 1660, was one of the purchasers of Misquamicut, or Ascomicut, now Westerly, R. I., Hist. Coll., III, 251, and R. I. Coll. Rec., I, 450.

LONGDON:—Andrew Longdon, New London, had been before 1643 on the river Conn., died about 1680, without children.

ANTHONY LONGDON, perhaps of Hartford, 1647. This is diverse from Landon,

LONGFELLOW:—William Longfellow, Newbury, born about 1651, in Co. Hants, came in youth to N., married 1678, Ann, daughter of Henry Sewall, then 16 years old; had William, born 1679; Stephen 1681, died under 3 years; Ann, 1683; Stephen again, 1685; Eliz., 1688, and Nathan, 1690. He went, in 1687, Judge Sewall says, to England, to obtain his patrimony in Yorksh., after his return was ensign of the comp., embarked in wild project of Sir William Phips against Quebec, and with 9 others perished by shipwreck in Oct. at Anticosti, as Coffin, 155, takes from Sewall's diary, whose first report was Cape Breton. His widow married, 1692, Henry Short.

REFERENCES:—Dummer Acad. (1863); Machias, Me., Centen., 169; Pierce's Hist. Gorham, Me., 185; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 110; Titcomb's Early New England People, 230-7.

LONGHORN:—See Langhorn.

REFERENCE:—Essex Inst. Coll., XXII, 213.

LONGLEY:—John Longley, Groton, son of William, by wife, Hannah, had William, born 1669; Margaret, 1671, and Mary, 1673; fled in Indian War, thinks Savage, to his native town, there had Nathaniel, 1676.

RICHARD LONGLEY, Lynn, 1636, had William and Jonathan. See Lewis, Ed. 2nd., p. 91.

WILLIAM LONGLEY, Lynn, son of preceding, from England perhaps, yet in 1661 he was able to prove there was no Richard, but he was the person to whom, in the partition of lands, in 1638, was granted by name of Richard. See the blind story in General. Reg. VII, 188. He may be that freeman of 1639 called Langley, was clerk of the writs 1655, by wife Joanna (who soon after his death married Benjamin Crispe, outlived him, and by her will, of 1698, gave to two Shattucks, her granddaughters) had Sarah, born 1660, but he had elder children, John, Ann, Mary, Eliz., who married James Blood, and died before her father, and William, beside Lydia, who may have been younger. He removed to Groton, there died, 1680;

in his will names four daughters, Mary, wife of Samuel Lemont or Leman; Hannah, wife of Thomas Tarbell, Jr.; Lydia, wife of James Nutting, and Sarah, besides two sons, John and William. Sarah married, 1679, Thomas Rand, of Charlestown, whither in Indian war he prob. removed.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 155; Atkins' Hist. Hawley, Mass., 42-4, 95-7; Butler's Hist. Groton, Mass., 416, 493; Chandler's Hist. Shirley, Mass., 519-50; Chase's Hist. Haverhill, Mass., 637-9; Green's Groton, Mass., Settlers, 10-2; Green's Groton, Mass., Epitaphs, 244; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 110; Smith's Hist. Peterborough, N. H., 138; Warren's Hist. Waterford, Me., 270-2.

LOAK:—Thomas Loak, Lynn, had Thomas, born 1646; Sarah, 1648; Jonathan, 1651; Mary, 1654, and Eliz., 1656. Jonathan was of Topsfield, 1684.

REFERENCES:—Hatch's Industry, Me., 674; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 764.

LOAKER, or LUKER:—Henry Loaker, Sudbury Artillery comp. 1640, was freeman 1643, by wife Mary had Mary, 1653; he died two months before.

MARK LOAKER, Newport, 1644, a freeman there 1655, was an old member of the Baptist Church and ruling elder; died 1676.

LOOMAN, or LOOMER:—Stephen Looman, New London, 1687, died 1701, and his widow married Caleb Abell of Norwich. He left children, as Miss Caulkins, in her elaborate history of that town, mentions.

LOOMIS, LOOMAS, LOOMYS, LOMES, LOAMAX, LUMAX, LUMMUS, or LUMMIS:—Edward Loomis, Ipswich, 1658, came in the Elizabeth from London 1635, aged 27, but in the same month at London we find Edward Lummus embarked in the Susan and Ellen, aged 24, which was, thinks Savage, the same person, and playing a delusion upon the custom house officers. He had four sons, Jonathan and Samuel, who lived in Ipswich; Edward, who went to N. J., and Nathaniel, of Dover; and a daughter who married John Sherring. See Lommaks. Probably the descend. adhered to the spelling Lummus.

JOSEPH LOOMIS, Windsor, was not first at Dorchester perhaps, and the family tradition, that he came in the Mary and John is wrong, and more likely it is, though no evidence is found, that he accompanied Rev. Ephraim Huet, in 1638, and brought sons Joseph, John, Thomas, Samuel and Nathaniel, beside daughters Mary, wife of John Skinner, who when wid. married, 1651, Owen Tudor; Eliz., who married, 1641, Josiah Hull, and one who married Nicholas Olmstead. His wife died 1652; he died 1658.

NATHANIEL LOOMIS, Windsor, brother of 2nd Joseph, born in England, freeman 1654, married, 1654, Eliz., daughter of John Moore, had Eliz., born 1655; Nathaniel, 1657; Abigail, 1659; Josiah, 1661; Jonathan, 1664; David, 1668; Hezekiah, 1669; Moses, 1671; Mindwell, 1673; Ebenezer, 1675; Mary, 1680, and Rebecca, 1682. He died 1688, when, it is thought, all the children were living. His widow married John Case, long outlived him, and died 1728, aged 90.

SAMUEL LOOMIS, Farmington, perhaps son of Joseph the first, born in England, freeman 1654, married 1653, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Judd; had Samuel and Eliz.; removed to Windsor, there had Ruth, 1660; Sarah, 1663; Joanna, 1665; Benjamin, 1668; Nehemiah, 1670; William, 1672; removed to Westfield, there had Philip, 1675, and Mary, 1678; he was a lieut. and died 1689.

THOMAS LOOMIS, Salem, 1668, signed petit. against impost that year.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, I, 50; II, 74; III, 215; VIII, 97, 151; IX, 109; Ballan's Hist. Milford, Mass., 882; Barbour's My Wife and Mother, App., 71; Bass' Hist. Braintree, Vt., 159; Boyd's Annals Winchester, Conn., 59, 117-9; Ely Gen., 154; Guild's Stiles Gen., 220; Hines' Lebanon, Ct., Address, 160-3; Hollister's Hist. of Pawlet, Vt., 211; Hurd's Hist. New London Co., Ct., 513; Kellog's White Gen., 30; Loomis Gen. (1870), 292 p., (1875) 611 p., (1880) 1132 p.; Marshall's Grant Ancestry, 119-24; Morris and Flint Gen., 63; Orcutt's Hist. Torrington Ct., 730-7; Savage's Gen., Dict., III., 111-5; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 432-52; Strong Gen., 804-7; Temple's Hist. Palmer, Mass., 502-5; Temple's Hist. Whately, Mass., 245; Waldo's Hist. Tolland, Ct., 134; Wentworth Gen., II, 290; Wright's Williams Gen., 26-8, 36-46.

LOPER:—James Loper, Nantucket, 1672, was the first person, says Macy's Hist., 28, that undertook the catching of whales there. See large extract in General Reg., XIII, 311. But Felt, II, 223, says that his petit. in 1688, for a patent for making the oil asserts that he had been engaged 22 years.

REFERENCE:—Goode Gen., 197.

LORD:—John Lord, Hingham, 1637; may be the man who died at Watertown 1669, as Bond says.

JOHN LORD, Kittery, was of the grand jury 1651.

JOHN LORD, son of Thomas, born in England, had first wife, Rebecca, daughter of Francis Bushnell, of Guilford, who died before 1647, and he married, 1658, Adrian Baye, the surname prob. being, with profuse expense, Baysey; but he soon abandoned her, and in Sept., 1651 an order from the court for securing her apparel and a bed is found in Trumbull, Col. Rec. I, 224. He had fled in debt to Virginia, and there wrote a letter to his creditor's nephew, Richard, Feb., 1664, which is printed by Porter, p. 11, that serves to show him little changed; and he was named in his mother's will 1670.

JOHN LORD, Watertown, died 1669.

NATHAN, or NATHANIEL, LORD, Kittery, freeman 1652. In same records the name is Lawd. Farmer thought him father of the Capt. Samuel, the ancestor of several families of this name in the parts adjacent, of whom one descendant is Rev. Nathan, presid. of Dart. Coll.

RICHARD LORD, Cambridge, 1632, son of Thomas, who perhaps had sent him to look out for the most desirable place for his friends, Gov. Haynes and Rev. Thomas Hooker; was freeman 1635, but next year removed with Hooker and his father to Hartford, and Gov. Haynes soon followed. He was an original propr. and one of the earliest settlers, capt. of the first troop in the Union chart of 1662, but before it was brought over died at New London, 1662, prob. in 51st year. See Caulkin's Hist. of New London. Porter says he died 1664, but he says also he was rep. to his death and the latest year of his service was 1661; and Goodwin makes his death 1662, only a week difference from Caulkins. His widow was Sarah; the children, Richard, born 1636; Sarah, 1638, and Dorothy. He was the capt. relied on in conjunct. with John Pyncheon for securing the person of the regicides, Goffe and Whalley, that they might be brought to justice in England, as Sir Thomas Temple wrote to Sec. Morrice. His loyalty in this went beyond his judgment. See 3 Mass. Hist. Coll. VIII, 326. Sarah married Joseph Haynes.

ROBERT LORD, Ipswich, freeman 1636, rep. 1638, was clerk of the courts, marshal, town clerk and reg. of deeds.

Coffin thought; married Mary Waite; had Thomas, born 1633; Robert, about 1634; Samuel, 1640; Joseph, died young; Nathaniel, died 1658; and daughters Abigail, who married, 1666, Jacob Foster; Hannah, and another, who married a chandler; and he died, perhaps, 1650. A widow, Catharine L., who had grant of land at I. 1641, may have been his mother, and it was probably his sister who died 1696.

ROBERT LORD, Boston, by wife Rebecca (daughter thinks Savage, of Christopher Stanley, by Susanna, his wife, who afterward married William Phillips, and in her will calls Rebecca her daughter, in 1650) had Robert, born 1651; Thomas, 1653; died young; and died, as Farmer thought, in Charlestown, 1678. Perhaps, as he came in same ship with Stanley and his wife, he may be son of the first Thomas; by Porter, called sea capt., but we know nothing more of *him*, except that his mother in her will, 1670, names him, unless he were that Robert, of London, sued in 1675 by his nephew, Richard.

SAMUEL LORD, Charlestown, perhaps son of Robert, of Ipswich, by wife Eliz., had Joshua, Robert and Eliz., all bapt. 1676; Nathaniel, 1680; and his wife died and he married, 1684, Rebecca Eddington, died 1696, aged 56, says gravestone.

THOMAS LORD, Hartford, came in the Eliz. and Ann, 1635, from London, aged 50, with wife Dorothy, 46, and children, Thomas, 16; Ann, 14; William, 12; John, 10; Robert, 9; Annie, 6, and Dorothy, 4; called at the London custom-house a smith, but that may have been a godly deception. His eldest son, Richard, had been sent over three years before, and Thomas stopped at Boston, or Cambridge, a year or more, but was an original propr. and among the first settlers at H. Date of his death is not ascertained. His widow, Dorothy, who died 1676, made her will 1670, in which she names children of her deceased son, Thomas, daughter Ann, wife of Thomas Stanton; William, John, Robert, Annie, wife of John Gilbert; grandson Richard and grandchildren Hannah, Dorothy and Margaret, child of daughter Dorothy, wife of John Ingersoll.

THOMAS LORD, Boston, married 1652, Hannah Thurston, but of him or wife no more is known, and it may be that he did not inhab. at Boston, but came here only to be married by Bellingham. At least no issue is known.

WILLIAM LORD, Salem., 1636, a cutler, said to have been born about 1590, freeman 1639, was constable next year; perhaps had wife Mary, died 1673, wild tradition says, in his 96th year.

WILLIAM LORD, Salem, 1670, perhaps son of the preceding; had William. His widow, Abigail, extrix. of his will, married, 1674, Resolved White.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 75; Bradbury's Kennebunkport, Me., 258-60; Child Gen., 351-5; Cleveland Gen., 108-13; Dearborn's Hist. Parsonsfield, Me., 385; Freeman's Hist. Cape Cod, II, 596; Goodwin's Gen. Notes 347-55; Hubbard's Stanstead Co., Canada, 279; Kellog's White Gen., 22; Lapham's Hist. Norway, Me., 544; Locke Gen., 109; Lord Gen. by F. B. L. (1865), 6 pp.; New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., XXXI, 211; Porter's Hartford, Ct., Settlers, 8-12; Runnel's Hist. Sanbarnton, N. H., II, 462-6; Salisbury Gen. (1892); Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 115-7; Schenck's Hist. Fairfield, Ct., 393; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 671; Sedgwick's Hist. Sharon, Ct., 97; Stanton Gen., 13; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 452-6; Temple's Hist. Whately, Mass., 246; Walworth's Hyde Gen., II, 733-43; Wentworth Gen., I, 242; II, 408-15; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., II, 628-31.

LORING:—Thomas Loring, Hingham, freeman, 1636; came from Axminster Co., Devon, says the family tradit. with wife, who was Jane Newton, and children, Thomas and John, the latter born 1630, and they left their home 1634, stopped first at Dorchester, but it could not be long, for his house lot was drawn at H. Sept. after embark.; had bapt. there Isaac, 1640, died soon, and Benjamin, 1644; was early a deacon, removed to Hull, died 1661, and his widow died 1672.

REFERENCES:—Bridgeman's Copp's Hills, 221; Bridgeman's Granary Epitaphs, 350-7; Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me., 875; Davis' Landmarks Plymouth, Mass., 174; Draper's Hist. Spencer, Mass., 221; Hudson's Hist. Lexington, Mass., 126-8; Hudgan's Hist. Marlborough, Mass., 410-2; Loring Gen. (1891), 22 pp.; Mitchell's Bridgewater, Mass., 239, 380-2; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VII, 163, 326; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, Ct., 1241; Pickering Gen.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 117-9; Smith's Hist. Peterborough, N. H., 139; Whitmore's Copp's Hills Epitaphs; Winsor's Hist. Duxbury, Mass., 276-80; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 631.

ARMS—*Quarterly*, arg. and gu., a bend, engrailed, sa.

LORPHELIN:—Peter Lorphelin, Boston, a Frenchman, put in the pillory 1679, for clip. money, prob. went away as soon as he could.

LOTHROP, LATHROP, LOTHARP, or LOWTHROP:—John Lothrop, Scituate, the first minister, was bred at Oxford, if the tradition may be trusted, but prob. he was there only for a short time, preached, perhaps, at Egerton, in Kent, but certainly in London, where Bp. Laud caused him to be imprisoned for it for two years, in which time his wife died, by whom he had all his children, except these by second wife: Barnabas, bapt. at Salem 1636; Abigail, who was bapt. at Barnstable 1639, the first in that church; Bathsheba, bapt. 1642; John, 1645, and two, who died soon after birth, 1638 and 1650. On liberation from prison he embarked for Boston, 1634, having fellow passengers Rev. Zachary Symmes, celebr. Ann Hutchinson and many others; went to Salem, there married second wife, Ann, who long outlived him, dying 1688. He removed to Barnstable with a large part of his flock, 1639, and was held in honor to his death, 1653. His will provides for wife and eldest son, Thomas, and Benjamin, beside John, who was in England, and daughters Jane and Barbara. See 2 Hist. Coll. I, 163. Children beside those already named were his second and third son, Samuel and Joseph, both brought from England.

MARK LOTHROP, Salem, 1643, removed to Duxbury, and thence to Bridgewater, 1656, died about 1686. He had Eliz., Mark, Samuel and Edward.

THOMAS LOTHROP, Salem, freeman 1634, artillery co. 1645, lieut. and capt. rep. 1647, 53 and 64, and for Beverly 1672 and more years, where he was one of the founders of the church 1667; though no account is known of his wife or children; Savage conjectures he was same who was capt. in fight at Bloody Brook, 1675, near Deerfield, killed by the Indians, with almost every man of his company, called "the flower of Essex." He left, perhaps, no children, but his widow, Bethia, daughter of Daniel Rea, married Joseph Grafton, as his second wife, and next married Deacon William Goodhue.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VII, 51; IX, 31; Bass' Hist. Braintree, Vt., 160; Bond's Hist. Watertown, Mass., 453; Davis' Landmarks Plymouth, Mass., 175-7; Deane's Hist. Scituate, Mass., 167; Eaton's Hist. Thom-

aston, Me., II, 311; Freeman's Hist. Cape Cod, I, 139; II, 243; Holmes' Amer. Annals, I, 228-55; Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., 2d series, I, 163; N. E. Hist. Reg. II, 64, 195; III, 273; Sprague's Annals of Am. Pulpit, I, 49; Stone's Hist. Beverly, Mass., 24-8; Swift's Barnstable Fams., II, 162-211, 215.

LOUD:—Soloman Loud, a soldier from the East, was at Northampton in Turner's comp. 1676.

REFERENCE:—Davis' Landmarks, 177.

LOVE:—John Love, Boston, 1635; prob. only transient resid.

JOHN LOVE, New Hampshire, made a couns., 1692. Belkn. I, 124.

THOMAS LOVE, Boston, married 1652 Hannah Thurston.

LOVEJOY:—John Lovejoy, Andover, married, 1651, Mary, daughter of Christopher Osgood, who died 1675; was freeman 1673; had 2nd wife, married 1678, Naomi Hoyt, daughter of John the first of Salisbury, and died 1690. Beside Benjamin, who died in service as a soldier early in 1689, at Pemaquid, he had John, William, Christopher, who married, 1685, Sarah Russ, and died 1737, in 78th year; Joseph, Nathaniel, who married 1694 Dorothy Hoyt, and died 1758, aged 84, and Ebenezer, who married, 1693, Mary Foster, and died 1759, in 86th year. Mary, who married, 1670, Joseph Wilson; Sarah, who married, 1678, William Johnson; Ann, who married, 1685, Jonathan Blanchard, and Abigail, who married, 1691, Nehemiah Abbot, were, it is presumed, his daughters.

REFERENCES:—Abbott's Andover, Mass., 27; Am. Ancestry, II, 75; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 312; Hazen's Hist. Billerica, Mass., 92; Lapham's Hist. Bethel, Me., 584; Lapham's Hist. Norway, Me., 545; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, N. H., 439-43; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, Ct., 1241; Roe's Sketches of Rose, N. Y., 237; Runnel's Hist. Sanbornton, N. H., II, 470-4; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 122; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 672-7; Stearn's Hist. Rindge, N. H., 599-601; Worcester's Hist. Hollis, N. H., 380.

LOVELAND, LOVEMAN, or LOVENAM:—John Loveland, Hartford, died 1670; had wife and possibly children, but no more is known. Perhaps the family was perpet. at Glastonbury.

ROBERT LOVELAND, Boston, 1645, a witness then to deed from Bendall to Yale, may have removed to Conn., was taxed at New London 1666; had four years before a lawsuit with Bigot Eggleston, of Windsor, about hides to be tanned, and a widow Lovenam pursued a remedial action for trespass 1649.

THOMAS LOVELAND, Wethersfield, 1670, proposed for freeman that year; had grant of land 1673; perhaps ten years later was of Hartford.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, III, 139; Caverly's Hist. Pittsford, Vt., 714; Hayward's Hist. Gilsum, N. H., 355-7.

LOVELL:—Alexander Lovell, Medfield, 1649; married, 1658, Lydia Albee, daughter of Benjamin, of the same.

DANIEL LOVELL, Boston, 1640; lived with his mother in the part which became Braintree.

JAMES LOVELL, Weymouth, by wife, Jane, had Deborah, born, 1665; James, 1667; Hannah, 1668; a son, 1670; Mary, 1674; John, 1675; Eliz., 1679, and Joseph, 1681. Perhaps he removed to Barnstable,

JOHN LOVELL, Weymouth; perhaps elder brother of James of the same, by wife, Jane, daughter of William Hatch, of Scituate, who, in his will of 1651, names her and grandson, John L., who died young; had, also, Eliz., who died 1657; Phebe, 1656; John, again, 1658; Eliz., 1660; James, 1662; William, 1665; Andrew, 1668; Jane, 1670, and probably removed to Barnstable, where Phebe married, 1679, Thomas Bumpas, and Eliz. married, 1684, Thomas Ewer.

JOHN LOVELL, Lynn; had Zacheus, who died 1681, unless the record means that date for the father.

ROBERT LOVELL, the freeman of Mass. 1635, was, thinks Savage, then of Weymouth, and may have brought John, and here had James.

THOMAS LOVELL, Ipswich, 1647, currier; had been at Salem, perhaps in 1640, and was one of the selectmen at I. 1681. He came from Dublin 1639; had Alexander, born 1657, died at two years, and Nathaniel, 1658; was in 87th year of his age in 1707. Another Thomas, of Ipswich, called junr., may not have been son of preceding. died 1710, leaving widow Ann and children, John, Thomas, Eliz., Perkins, Hannah, Dutch and Mary Downton.

WILLIAM LOVELL, Dorchester 1630; was capt. of a small vessel coasting in the neighbor. seas, from whom, perhaps, Lovell's Island, in Boston harbor, got its name. Harris, 62; Winthrop I, 174.

REFERENCES:—Aldrich's Walpole, N. H., 315; Amer. Ancestry, IX, 59; Benedict's Hist. Sutton, Mass., 686; Birney Gen., Jameson's Hist. Medway, Mass., 499; Keyes' W. Boylston, Mass., Reg., 27; Saunderson's Hist. Charlestown, N. H., 471; Savage's Gen., Dict. III, 123; Sedgwick's Hist. Sharon, Ct., 97; Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, 179; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 676; Wall's Remin. of Worcester, Mass., 340; Welles's Washington Gen., 202, 226.

LOVERING:—John Lovering, Watertown, freeman 1636, was born Dedham Co., Essex, a selectman 1636-7; died early, made a nuncup. will, in which he gave all to his wife, except £100, which was to be given his brother that had children, and £20 to the children. Who that brother was, or whether he was on this side of sea is unknown. Barry says, and Bond confirms, that his widow Ann, in 1644, married Rev. Edmund Brown, of Sudbury.

JOHN LOVERING, Dover, 1657, had prob. lived before at Ipswich, was drowned 1668 or '9, leaving several young children. His widow, who had, perhaps, been widow of Valentine Hill, married Ezekiel Knight, and died before 1675.

MARK LOVERING, Salem 1668.

THOMAS LOVERING, Watertown, son of William in Oldham Co., Suffolk, came about 1663; had wife Ann, but no children.

REFERENCES:—Dow's Hampton, 828-30; Fullonton's Raymond, N. H., 247; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XVIII, 336; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 631.

LOVETT:—Alexander, Medfield, Mass., 1678.

LOVETT, DANIEL, Braintree, 1662, married Joanna, daughter of Robert Blott; removed to Mendon, was freeman 1673; probably all his children were born at Braintree: James, born 8th July, 1648; Mary, born 7th March, 1652; Matilda, born 7th June, 1654; Hannah, born 30th March, 1656; perhaps others, but his wife was dead before the will of her father in 1662.

LOVETT, JOHN, Salem, 1639, had that year grant of

land. Had wife, Mary, children baptized at Salem: Simon, Joseph and Mary on 8th September, 1650; his wife united with church that year with the children; Bethia, 13th June, 1652; and Abigail, March, 1655; probably, also, John, perhaps others, for the name has much prevailed there; dwelt on Beverly side; died 5th November, 1687, in 76th year.

LOVETT, JOHN, Mendon, perhaps son of Daniel; died 26th July, 1668.

LOVETT, THOMAS, Boston, 1645, owned a lot bounding on Christopher Lawson's, looking probably toward the common.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry, IV, 207; Ballou's Milford, Mass., 883; Calnek's Annapolis, N. S., 541; Daniels, Oxford, Mass., 596; Eaton's, Thomaston, Me., II., 313; Lincoln's, Hingham, Mass., III., 43; Livermore's Wilton, N. H., 439; Milliken's Narraguagus Valley, Me., 17; Stone's Beverly, Mass., 31.

LOVEWELL:—John, Boston. 1660; nothing known of him, excepting that he was a witness that year to will of Thomas Rawlins.

LOVEWELL, JOHN, Dunstable in 1690, had John, born 14th October, 1691; celebrated for his services and sagacity in Indian warfare; killed at Pequawket 8th May, 1725; Hannah; Zacheus, 22d July, 1701, who was colonel of a N. H. regiment in the French war, 1759; and Jonathan, 14th May, 1713, a preacher, representative and judge, he is said to have been 120 years old, and probably was near 100 at his death about 1754.

REFERENCES: Bond's Watertown, 353; Fox's Hist. Dunstable, Mass., 246; Heywood's Hist. Westminster, Mass., 753; Stone's Hist. Hubbardston, Mass., 305.

LOW, or LOWE:—Ambrose, Hingham, Mass., married February, 1688, Ruth Andrews.

LOW, ANDREW, New Haven, Conn., 1639; married Joan, widow of Henry Peck; died 1670; in his will, dated that year, gave some property to four children of his wife by her former husband, and mentions only, son Andrew, who was then in England. Anthony, Boston, son of John, a wheelwright, removed after 1654 to Warwick; had wife, Frances, and son, John; perhaps other children. He was afterwards at Swansey, his house at Warwick having been burned in March, 1676. In July, that year, performed good service for the famous Captain Church.

LOW, or LOWE, Arthur, Marshfield, son of John, of same place; married in 1714 to Elizabeth, perhaps daughter of Daniel Crooker, had Hannah, 1717; Elizabeth, 1720, and Jeremiah, 1735.

LOW, FRANCIS, residence not known, while on the road from Swansey to Boston, was killed by lightning 15th July, 1685.

LOW, JOHN, Boston, 1637, a wheelwright, had wife, Elizabeth, and died 1st December, 1653.

LOW, JOHN, Sudburg, 1641.

LOW, JOHN, Hingham, married February, 1650, Elizabeth, daughter of John Stodder, Sr., and in September, 1659, Hannah Lincoln, who perhaps died in a few years, as we find on 25th September, 1679, he married Ruth, daughter of Thomas Joy. By first wife he had John, 3d April, 1655, and Elizabeth, to each of whom in the will of their grandfather, John Stodder, dated 20th November, 1661, a legacy is given; also Tabitha, 7th January, 1653, who died in 1654.

LOW, or LOWE, JOHN, Concord, by wife Lydia had John, born 7th March, 1661.

LOW, or LOWE, JOHN, Ipswich, son probably of

Thomas, married 10th December, 1661, Sarah, daughter of John Thorndike.

LOW, or LOWE, JOHN, Marshfield, whose father is not named, married Elizabeth, daughter of Arthur Howland, had Arthur, born 1665, and Hannah, born 1670; he was killed by the Indians 1676 at Rehoboth.

LOW, or LOWE, JOHN, Warwick, son of Anthony, married 3d March, 1675, Mary, daughter of Zachery Rhoades.

LOW, or LOWE, JOSEPH, Charlestown, a soldier of Moseley's company in the battle of Narragansett, 19th December, 1675.

LOW, or LOWE, RICHARD, Rye, 1663, one of the first settlers, perhaps a merchant of Salem, 1672.

LOW, or LOWE, ROBERT, 1649, a vintner.

LOW, or LOWE, THOMAS, Ipswich, 1644, died 8th September, 1677, leaving Thomas, John and several daughters, descendants very numerous.

LOW, or LOWE, WILLIAM, Kettery, one of the grand-jury in 1662.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry, VII, 119; Austin's R. I., Gen. Dic., 338; Babson's Hist. Gloucester, Mass., 113-5; Cleveland's Hist. Gates Co., N. Y., 379; Ham-matt Papers of Ipswich, Mass., 215-7; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 740-2; Lincoln's Hingham, Mass., III, 44-6; Low Family of Boston (1890) Chart; McKeen's Hist. Bradford, Vt., 349-52; Penney Genealogy, 61-9; Riker's Hist. Harlem, N. Y., 519; Schoonmaker's Hist. Kingston, N. Y., 482; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 677-9; Eaton's Thomaston, Me., II, 313; Hale Genealogy, 319-21; Morton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 631; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 125; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 801-4; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 677.

LOWDEN:—John, Charlestown, son of Richard, married 27th May, 1662, Sarah, daughter of And'w Stephenson; had John and Richard, both baptized 29th March, 1668; Andrew, 2d August, 1668; Mary, 22d January, 1671; Sarah, 16th November, 1673; Joseph, 27th February, 1676; and by wife, Elizabeth, had Elizabeth, baptized 13th March, 1687; was freeman 1668.

LOWDEN, RICHARD, Charlestown, 1638, freeman 18th May, 1642, by wife, Mary, had John, born 10th May, 1641; Jeremy, born 8th March, 1643; buried 11 months after; Mary, born 24th February, 1645; Samuel, who died September, 1682, in his 33d year; Elizabeth, baptized 23d September, 1656, and Martha, baptized 6th April, 1659. His wife, Mary, died 6th October, 1683, aged 65. He died 12th July, 1700, in the 88th year. Martha married John Call.

LOWELL:—formerly written LOWLE

LOWELL, BENJAMIN, Newbury, son of the first John, married 17th October, 1666, Ruth, daughter of Edward Woodman; had Ruth, born 4th September, 1667; Elizabeth, 16th October, 1669; Benjamin, 5th February, 1674; Sarah, 15th March, 1676; Mary, Joseph, 12th September, 1680, and John, 25th February, 1683; was made a freeman 1669.

LOWELL, JOHN, Newbury, came in 1639, it is said, with his father, Percival, and brought children by his wife, Mary, born in England: John, Peter, Mary and James, beside an apprentice, Richard Dole; had here Joseph, born 28th November, 1639; was a freeman 2d June, 1641; had second wife, Elizabeth Goodale, by whom he had Benjamin, born 12th September, 1642; Thomas, 4th June, 1644, probably died young, he not being mentioned in will of his father; and Elizabeth, 16th February, 1646;

he died 10th July, 1647, being town clerk that year. His will dated 29th June, 1647. His widow, Elizabeth, died April, 1651; and daughter, Elizabeth, married, as his second wife, Philip Nelson, of Rowley, 1st January, 1667.

LOWELL, JOHN, Boston, a cooper, born in England, son of above John, married 3d March, 1653, Hannah, daughter of George Proctor, of Dorchester; had John, born 26th August, 1655, died young; Mary, 7th January, 1658; after death of his wife moved to Scituate; there he married on 24th January, 1659, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Sylvester; had John, born 7th April, 1660; Joseph, died soon; Patience, 7th October, 1662; and Elizabeth, who died soon; also Ruth, 11th July, 1665. He married for his third wife, Naomi, sister of his second, in 1666; removed to Rehoboth, there had Phebe, who died soon; Margaret, 20th October, 1667; Samuel, 1st August, 1669, died soon; Samuel, 30th January, 1671; Elizabeth, 1st March, 1674; William, 3d January, 1677, died soon; Mehitabel, 7th January, 1678; Benjamin, 5th November, 1679; and Nathaniel, 25th February, 1681. He came back to Boston, and had Ebenezer, in 1675, though the birth is not entered on the record, and died there 7th June, 1694. His widow, Naomi, administered the estate. His son, Ebenezer, was a shoemaker, was father of Rev. John, who graduated from Harvard College 1721, and was ordained at Newbury, 19th January, 1726, who was father of John, a graduate of Harvard College in 1760, and afterwards became a distinguished judge.

LOWELL, JOSEPH, a cooper, brother of the preceding, married 8th March, 1660, Abigail, daughter of George Proctor, of Dorchester; had Joseph, born 1st August, 1661, died soon; Hannah, 31st January, 1663; Joseph, 9th November, 1665; Abigail, 4th February, 1667, died soon; James, 27th March, 1668; Abigail, 9th March, 1671; and Samuel, 13th July, 1678.

LOWELL, PERCIVAL, Newbury, a merchant, came from Bristol, 1639, bringing sons, John and Richard, his wife, Rebecca, died 28th December, 1645, and he died 8th January, 1665. Family tradition says he was eldest son of Richard, who married a Percival, and drew his descent through eight generations by the eldest son of each, from Walter of Tardley, in Co. Worcester.

LOWELL, PERCIVAL, Newbury, son of Richard, married 7th September, 1664, Mary Chandler; had Richard, born 25th December, 1668, who lived till 29th May, 1749; Gideon, 3d September, 1672; Samuel, 13th January, 1676; and Edmund, 24th September, 1684.

LOWELL, RICHARD, Newbury, brother of John, of same place, came with his wife, 1639, but no children that is known; had Percival, before mentioned, born 1639, and Rebecca, 27th January, 1642; his wife died in 1642, and by second wife, Margaret, had Samuel, 1644, and Thomas, 28th September, 1649, and died 5th August, 1682, aged 80. A number of the descendants of first Percival have been graduated from Harvard College, and four have been of the corporation of the University.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry, I, 50; x 134; Bridgeman's Granary Epitaphs, 304; Butler's Farmington, Me., 524-30; Currier's Old Newbury, Mass., 577-9; Cutt's Genealogy, 359; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 313; Hoyt's Salisbury, Mass., Families, 233-5; Lap-ham's Hist. Bethel, Me., 584; Lowell Genealogy (1899); New England Hist. and Gen. Reg., LIV., 315-9; Ridlon's Harrison, Me., Settlers, 95-7; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 126; Stearn's Hist. Rindge, N. H., 601; Washington, N. H., History, 519-23; Whitmore's Heraldic Journal, I, 25-7.

**LOWGIE**, or **LOUGEE**:—John, came at the age of 16, in the Confidence of London, from Southampton, 1638, with Grace, perhaps his sister, as servant of John Stephens, of Caversham, Oxfordshire. This name is still found in New Hampshire, but the tradition of the family derives it from John, who came from the Isle of Jersey, about 1700.

REFERENCES:—Lancaster's Gilmarton, 275; Runnel's Sanbornton, N. H., II, 466-70.

**LUCAS**:—Thomas, Plymouth, had John, born 15th July, 1656; Mary, 15th March, 1658; Benoi, 30th October, 1659; Samuel, 15th September, 1661; and William, 13th January, 1663; was killed by the Indians in King Philip's war.

**LUCAS, WILLIAM**, Middletown, married 12th July, 1666, Esther, perhaps daughter of John Clark, of New Haven, who died 15th April, and he died 20th April, 1690, leaving William, born 26th April, 1667; John, 14th October, 1669, Mary, 5th December, 1672; Thomas, 1676; and Samuel, 15th April, 1682.

**LUCAS**—A Mr. Lucas was of New Haven, 1643, with a family of six, of whom no more is heard. He probably was one of the London associates who soon went home. A Lucas family of good estate, in New England, is of French descent, but came not early across the ocean. The first emigrant, Augustus, writes of himself, "I married 6th January, 1696, at St. Malo, in Bretagne."

REFERENCES:—Chamber's N. J. Germans; Davis' Landmarks, 177-9; Emery Genealogy, 210; Hibbard's Hist. Goshen, Conn., 480-6; Middletown, Conn., History; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XXV., 151-3; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 126.

**LUCE**, or **LUCY**:—Henry, Rehoboth, 1668.

**LUCE**, or **LUCY**, Thomas, Charlestown, had Samuel, born 1644, says Farmer, to which nothing can be added, probably removed soon. The name is common at Martha's Vineyard. A "Lucy," at Portsmouth, married Mary, daughter of William Brooking, and had Benjamin.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry, I, 51; Bass' Hist. Braintree, Vt., 160; Child Genealogy, 244, 779-82; Cleveland Genealogy (1899), 429-31; Davis' Landmarks, 179; Densmore's Hartwell Genealogy; Hatch's Hist. of Industry, Me., 675-719; Mallman's Shelter Island, N. Y., 214.

**LUCKIS**, or **LUCKIN**:—William, Marblehead, 1648.

REFERENCES:—Penn. Mag., XXIII, 270.

**LUDDEN**:—Benjamin, Weymouth, perhaps son of James, by wife, Eunice, daughter probably of John Holbrook, had daughter, Abia, born 22d December, 1679; a son whose name is not known, 13th March, 1681; and James, 9th November, 1689.

**LUDDEN, JAMES**, Weymouth, had Mary, born 17th December, 1636; Sarah, 15th November, 1639, died soon; Sarah, 5th June, 1642; and John, 13th January, 1657; by wife, Alice, who may have been mother of the others. Perhaps this man was the guide, in October, 1632, in honor of whom Gov. Winthrop, then traveling on foot from Plymouth to Weymouth, named a fording place in the North river. In Vol. IX, p. 171, of N. E. Hist., and Gen. Register, he is called Laddon.

**LUDDEN, JOHN**, Weymouth, may have been son of the preceding (James), was a soldier on Connecticut river under Captain Turner in March, 1676. This name is often found in the western part of Massachusetts.

REFERENCES: Draper's Spencer, Mass., 224; Lyman's

Hist. East Hampton, Mass., 191; Thayer Memorial (1835), 47-9; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 126.

**LUDDINGTON**:—William, Charlestown, 1642, lived in the part now called Malden; by wife Ellen, had Mary, born 6th February, 1643; Matthew, 16th December, 1657, died next month; removed to New Haven, but the date not known, and there had William; Henry, who died 1676; Hannah, John and Thomas, and died at the East Haven iron works, 1662. His widow married George Rose.

**LUDDINGTON, WILLIAM**, New Haven, probably the eldest surviving son of above, married Martha, probably daughter of George Rose; had Henry; Elinor, and William, born 25th September, 1686. By second wife, Mercy Whitehead, whom he married in 1690, had Mercy, born 31st May, 1691; Hannah, 13th March, 1693; John, 31st January, 1695; Eliphalet, 38th April, 1697; Elizabeth, 1699, died young; Dorothy, 16th July, 1702; and Dorcas, 16th July, 1704. The name is very rare of any other stock. In the spring of 1635 a Christian Luddington, aged 18, embarked at London, on board the Hopewell, nothing further known of him.

REFERENCES:—Andrews' New Britain, Anderson's Waterbury, Conn., I App. 86, Dodd's Hist. East Haven, Conn., 132-4, Ludington Gen. (1886), Savage's Gen. Dic. III, 128.

**LUDECAS**, or **LEUDECOES**.—Daniel, at Dover, 1659. His wife died 1st Nov., 1662; he died in 1664.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dic. III, 128.

**LUDKIN**:—Aaron, Charlestown, probably son of George or William, but may have been a younger brother of them, or otherwise related; came, probably, from Norwich, England; owned several pieces of land in Hingham, Mass., which were sold by him in 1671. His wife, Hannah, perhaps daughter of George Hepbourne, was received into the church April, 1650. He was chosen deacon February, 1672. In relation to his children we hear only of Hannah, wife of Samuel Dowse, joined the church 15 June, 1673. He died 26th March, 1694, in his 76th year, and his widow, Hannah, daughter of Richard Miller, who had been widow of Nathaniel Dade, and of John Edmunds, whom he had married 22d May, 1684, died 13th December, 1717.

**LUDKIN, GEORGE**, Hingham, one of the first drawers for house lots, in 1635, came from Norwich, County of Norfolk, with wife and son, a freeman 3d March, 1636; removed to Braintree; died there 22d February, 1648.

**LUDKIN, WILLIAM**, Hingham, perhaps brother of the above, a locksmith, born at Norwich, arrived at Boston 20th June, 1637, from Ipswich, Eng., with wife, Elizabeth, aged 34, and one child, also a servant, Thomas Hawes; freeman March, 1638; his daughter Esther was buried October, 1645. Belonged to the artillery company 1651; chosen constable 8th March, 1652, and was drowned 27th of same month, leaving widow, Elizabeth, and two children.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dic. III, 128; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 635.

**LUDLOW**:—George, a gentleman with prefix of respect, requested admission as freeman 19th October, 1630. Was, perhaps, kinsman of Roger L., then one of the assistants and may have accompanied him in the Mary and John to Dorchester, but probably went home in spring of the following year.

**LUDLOW, HENRY**, Huntington, N. Y., admitted freeman of Connecticut 1664; may have been son of Roger.



LUDLOW, ROGER, Dorchester, came in the Mary and John from Plymouth, May, 1630, an assistant chosen at the last General Court in London, 10 February, 1630, and first attended court in Charlestown August following. In 1634 was made Deputy-Governor, but left out the next year, having infirmity of temper. He removed, 1635, to Windsor, and in the civil line was chief of a commission of eight from Massachusetts, with unlimited power, 1636, for some time; was engaged in the Pequot War, and the first Deputy-Governor of the Colony of Connecticut; removed to Fairfield 1639, and early in 1641 bought from the Indians the territory on east side of Norwalk river; was employed in 1646 for reducing their laws to a system, and was commissioner 1651-'2 and '3 in the Congress of the United Colonies of New England, but went off next year to Virginia in some disgrace, and there passed the remainder of his days under a charge of carrying away the town record, which was long afterward refuted by finding the volume in the town. He had a child, born at Windsor, but the record does not tell the name; and his daughter Sarah married Rev. Samuel Brewster, of Brookhaven. That the habitual heedlessness of Mather made his name William is less matter of surprise than that Farmer was blinded by the blunder. Its origin was probably reading Mr. as an abbreviation for William.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry II, 75, v. 43; Fowler's "Our Predecessors," 41-52; Howell's Southampton, N. Y., 339-41; Littell's Passaic Valley Gens., 264-72; Ludlow Hall Memorial App. (1866), N.Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec., XXVI, 3; Rutenber's Orange Co., N. Y., 399-401; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 129; Thomas' Genealogy (1877), 120.

LUDWELL:—John, a passenger, aged 50, in the Confidence from Southampton, 1638; nothing more known of him.

REFERENCES:—Keith's Harrison Ancestry, 49; Lee Genealogy (1895), 127-30; Ludwell Gen. (1879); Meade's Old Churches of Virginia, I, 195; N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., XXXIII, 220-2; XXXIX, 162; Richmond, Va., Standard I, 44; Southern Bivouac (1886) 649.

LUFKIN:—Hugh, Salem, 1654.

THOMAS, Gloucester, perhaps son of Hugh; by wife, Mary, had Joseph, born 16th Nov., 1674; Ebenezer, 18th May, 1676; Abraham and Isaac, twins, 14th and 16th February—no year given; both died same month; and Thomas, 9th April, 1682. The name is also spelled Lovekin, or Loufken. Lufkin is a name at Dedham, Eng.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry IX., 206; Babson's Hist. Gloucester, Mass., 112; Chase's Hist. Chester, N.H., 557; Corliss' Nor. Yarmouth, Me., 1077-85; Lapham's Hist. Rumford, Me., 369-71; Little's Hist. Weare, N. H., 934; Poor's Merrimac Valley Researches, 113.

LUGG, or LUGGE:—John, Boston, 1637, by wife Jane had Elizabeth, born 7th March, 1638; baptized 24th March, 1639, the month after his wife joined the church; Mary, born August, 1642, but the record of her baptism (25th September) adds, "about four days old;" and John August, 1644, about two days old; he died 1647. He is probably the man whom Felt enumerates among Salem people as John Luff, having a grant of land 1637, because that name never occurs elsewhere except in the list of passengers to pass for New England in the Mary and John, who took the oath of supremacy and allegiance 24th March, 1634. Final letters are easily mistaken; and very many of such grants were ineffectual. In the will of Samuel Hagborne, of Roxbury, 24th July, 1643, are given "unto my brother, Lugg, four bushels of corn and my suit of apparel." His daughter, Mary, married 11th

February, 1659, Nathaniel Barnard. Possibly these were both Luff and Lugg with the common name of John, but it appears very unlikely.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 130.

LINN:—Henry, Boston, by wife Sarah had Sarah, born 20th August, 1636; Elizabeth, 27th March, 1638, and Ephraim, 16th January, 1640.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 130.

LUKE:—George, Charlestown, by wife Hannah, had George, baptized 6th March, 1687.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry I, 51; Green's Kentucky Families; Munsell's Albany Coll., IV, 144.

LULL:—Thomas, Ipswich, freeman 1672.

REFERENCES:—Caldwell Gen. (1873); Hammatt Papers of Ipswich, Mass., 223; Little's Hist. Weare, N. H., 934; Stanton Genealogy, 92; Washington, N. H., 523; Winslow Genealogy, II, 570-2.

LUM:—John, Southampton, L. I., in 1641; perhaps was living in 1673, when John Knowles, of Fairfield, Conn., writes the name in his will "Loom."

REFERENCE:—Little's Passaic Valley Gens., 273.

LUMBARD, or LUMBART:—See Lombard.

LUMAS:—See Loomis.

LUMPKIN:—Richard, Ipswich, from Boxted, in Essex; was freeman 2d May, 1638, and Representative same year, died 1642, probably without children. His widow married Deacon Simon Stone, of Watertown, and died 1663; in her will dated 25th March, 1663, mentions no children by either husband, but gives her property to her husband, Stone, to kinsmen John and Daniel Warner and Thomas Wells.

LUMPKIN, WILLIAM, Yarmouth, 1643, by wife, Thomasine, had Thomasine, born 1626, who married Samuel Mayo, of Barnstable, and John Sunderland for second husband; perhaps Hannah, who probably married John Gray; another daughter married an Eldridge, but no son, and died 1671. His will of 23d July, 1668, names his wife, Thomasine.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 130

LUND:—Thomas, Boston, merchant, brought from London in 1646, power from certain citizens of London to collect debts.

LUND, THOMAS, Dunstable, an early settler and Selectman, had Thomas, born 9th September, 1682; Elizabeth, 29th September, 1684, and William, 19th January, 1686. His son Thomas left descendants, but was killed by the Indians 5th September, 1724.

REFERENCES:—Belknap's Hist. N. H., I, 207; Fox's Hist. Dunstable, Mass., 247; Wheeler's Hist. Newport, N. H., 464.

LUNDALL:—Thomas, Dover, 1658.

LUNERUS:—A German or Polish doctor in Boston, who married 1st July, 1652, Widow Margaret Clemens. In 1654, by the records of the General Court, it appears that he was to determine when an offender should be whipped, the offender being then too ill.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 131.

LUNT:—Daniel, Newbury, eldest son of Henry, married 16th May, 1664, Hannah, daughter of Robert Coker; had Hannah, born 17th May, 1665; Daniel, 1st May, 1667; Henry, 23d June, 1669; John, 10th February, 1672; Sarah, 18th June, 1674; Mary, 24th July, 1677. His wife died 29th January, 1679, and he married Mary, widow of Samuel Moody, by whom he had Joseph, 4th March,

1681; Ann, 28th January, 1683, and Benjamin, 15th March, 1686. Was freeman 1683, and killed by the Indians 27th June, 1689, at the house of Major Waldron, in Dover.

LUNT, HENRY, Newbury in 1635, one of the passengers in the Mary and John, who took the oath of supremacy and allegiance 26th March, 1634; was perhaps first at Ipswich; made freeman 2d May, 1638; by wife, Ann, had Sarah, born 8th November, 1639; Daniel, 17th May, 1641, before mentioned; John, 20th November, 1643; Priscilla, 16th February, 1646; Mary, 13th July, 1648; Elizabeth, 29th December, 1650, and Henry, 20th February, 1653. He died 10th July, 1662. In his will, made two days before his death, and probated 30th September, 1662, the widow and seven children are well provided for. His widow married 8th March, 1665, Joseph Hills.

LUNT, HENRY, Newbury, son of the preceding, by wife Jane had Skipper (if Coffin is right), born 29th November, 1679; Mary, 16th January, 1682; Abraham, 10th December, 1683; John, 1st February, 1686; William, 4th July, 1688; Daniel, 1st January, 1691; Jane, 9th November, 1693, and Samuel, 26th March, 1696.

LUNT, JOHN, Newbury, brother of the preceding, married 19th November, 1668, Mary Skerry; had John, born 22d October, 1669; Elizabeth, 12th October, 1671, and Henry, 22d February, 1674, and died 17th September, 1678, unless Coffin is mistaken, for one John Lunt married 26th October, 1696, Ruth, widow of the third Joseph Jewett, daughter of Thomas Wood, who long outlived him.

LUNT, THOMAS, Newbury, married 17th January, 1679, Opportunity, daughter of Stephen Hoppin, of Dorchester.

REFERENCES:—Coffin's Newbury, Mass., 308; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XXII, 232-4; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 131; Wheeler's Hist. Brunswick, Me., 842.

LUPTON:—Christopher, Southampton, L. I., in 1673; may have been son of Thomas.

LUPTON, THOMAS, Norwalk, 1654, one of the first settlers and admitted to be a freeman 1664, but was not actually accounted so in 1669; had two children, but we did not learn their names, and perhaps they died young. On page 61 of Hall's Norwalk (1847) his Peter Lupton should be Clapton, or Clapham. He was living in 1687, but a widow Lupton is mentioned next year. She was probably his, and was Hannah, daughter of Thomas Morris, of New Haven, married in 1652.

REFERENCES:—Howell's Southampton, 341; Jolliffe Genealogy (1893), 126; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 131.

LUSCOMB:—Humphrey, Boston, 1686; was a major; died 10th June, 1688, and probably his widow or daughter had died 1st February, 1687, as given by Sewall.

LUSCOMB, WILLIAM, Salem, 1686, a cooper, perhaps had wife and children, for the name is continued there.

REFERENCES:—Driver's Genealogy, 387-93; Savage's Gen. Dic., III., 132.

LUSHER:—Eleazer, Dedham, 1637, one of the founders of the church, 1638; freeman 13th March, 1639, a member of the artillery company 1638 as one of the founders, Representative 1640, and for many years after, assistant from 1662 until his death, captain in 1644, and head of the regiment later; had for second wife Mary, widow of John Given, of Charlestown, but not any children, unless Samuel, who, the record says, died 28th December, 1638, was one. He was of high character, and, as Johnson states in his "Wonder-Working Providence," page 110, "one of the right stamp, and pure mettle, a

gracious, humble and heavenly-minded man." His will was made 25th September, 1672, and his widow on the 26th January following made her will; both were probated together 6th February after.

REFERENCES:—Johnson's Wonder-Working Providence, 110; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 132.

LUSON, or LENSON:—John, Dedham, 1637, one of the founders of the church, freeman 13th March, 1639, died May, 1661; his will of 15th February, 1639, in which he disposes of his estate, names no children nor near relatives; Thomas, Robert and Susan, children of Robert Luson, in England, late deceased, to whom a legacy is given to be equally divided within two years after the death of his wife, Martha. He also names his kinswoman, Ann, wife of William Bristow, of Scituate, but he gave the larger part of his estate to his neighbor, Thomas Battelle, specially remembering his children, John and Mary.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III., 132.

LUTHER:—Hezekiah, Swansea, had Edward, born 27th April, 1674.

LUTHER, JOHN, Taunton, 1639, given by Bayliss, I, p. 286, as one of the purchasers, yet may have been of Gloucester 1647.

LUTHER, SAMUEL, Rehoboth, 1662, was second Baptist minister at Swansea, ordained 22d July, 1685; died 1717. He had child, Experience, born 3d March, 1675. The town of Rehoboth sent many in the mad expedition of Gov. Phips against Quebec in 1690, of whom one was Samuel, perhaps son of the preacher. Progeny in that quarter is very much diffused.

LUTHER, SAMUEL, Norwich, 1675. A captain of a vessel trading to Delaware from Boston, of this name, in 1644, was killed by the Indians in that river.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry V, 5; XI, 103; Benedict's Hist. Baptist Denomination I, 426; Cleveland's Hist. Yates Co., N. Y., 135; Draper's Hist. Spencer, Mass., 221; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 132.

LUX:—John, Saco, in 1664 had then daughter Mary and son Joseph, supposed by his first wife, for he had only lately married Mary, widow of Gregory Jeffries, who in her will of 8th September, 1664, provided for her son, John, by former husband, with the proviso that if he died before 17 years of age Mary and John Lux should have that portion; thought to have lived many years after, as it is found there was a John in Boston 1676, called junior, as if there was an elder of that name.

LUX, WILLIAM, Exeter, takes oath of allegiance to Massachusetts 14th July, 1657.

REFERENCES—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 132.

LUXFORD:—James, Cambridge, by wife, Elizabeth, had Elizabeth, born September, 1637, and Reuben, February, 1641.

LUXFORD, REUBEN, Cambridge, son of the preceding married 22d June, 1669, at Lancaster, Margaret———, and had a daughter Margaret 27th July, 1673; was made freeman in 1674. His wife died 31st August, 1691.

LUXFORD, STEPHEN, Haddam, died 1676, leaving wife, but no children.

REFERENCES:—Paige's Hist. Cambridge 600; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 132.

LYALL, LYSLE, LISLE, LIOLL, OR LOYAL:—Francis, Boston, 1637, a barber-surgeon of some importance, admitted to the church 29th September, 1639; may be that freeman of 13th May, 1640, whose name is printed

Seyle by Paige in *N. E. Hist.*, and *Gen. Reg.*, Vol. III, p. 187, and by Shurtleff in *Colonial Record*, as it had been in Winthrop's *History*, Vol. II, Appendix of Edition of 1826; by wife Alice had Joseph, born 10th October, 1638, baptized 6th October, 1639, died 10th February, 1640; Benjamin, baptized 5th January, 1640; buried 1st March following; Mary, baptized 14th February, 1641, four days old, when the record of the town says she was born that day; Joseph, baptized 26th March, 1642. He went to England with Leverett, Bourne, Stoughton, and others to serve in the cause of the Parliament, and became surgeon in the life guard of the Earl of Manchester, whence he had the wisdom, like most of his townsmen, to come back in 1645. See *Snow's History*, 118. Farmer said that his son, Joseph, was a lawyer, which may be less probable than that he was of the artillery company in 1668, which Savage doubts. His daughter, Mary, married Freegrace Bendall, and to him was given, in conjunction with Joseph, administration on estate of Alice, 1st November, 1666, who probably outlived her husband.

REFERENCES:—*American Ancestry*, VI, 132; VII., 205; *Egle's Notes and Queries* (1898) 300; *Goode Genealogy*, 118; *Green's Kentucky Families*, *Lyle Genealogy*, *Richmond, Va.*, Standard, III, 2; *Savage's Gen. Dic.*, III, 133.

LYDE:—Allen, Portsmouth, married 3d December, 1661, Sarah Fernald; had Allen, born 29th July, 1666; perhaps other children, and died about 1671.

LYDE, ALLEN, Portsmouth, son of the preceding; had Allen, born 15th November, 1691, and Francis, 28th September, 1695.

LYDE, EDWARD, Boston, married 4th December, 1660, Mary, daughter of Rev. John Wheelwright; had Edward and died before June, 1663. The name in the record of the marriage is Loyd. The widow married October, 1667, Theodore Atkinson. Wheelwright in his will provides for the grandson.

LYDE, EDWARD, Boston, son of the preceding, married 29th November, 1694, Susanna, daughter of Captain Geo. Curwen, and for his second wife married 22d October, 1696, Deborah, daughter of Hon. Nathaniel Byfield; had Byfield, a graduate of Harvard College, 1722; but strangely the name is given as James in Judge Sewall's *Diary* in *N. E. Hist.* and *Gen. Reg.*, Vol. VI, p. 76.

REFERENCES—*Savage's Gen. Dic.*, III, 133.

LYFORD:—Francis, Boston, a mariner, married about 1670 a daughter of Thomas Smith and removed to New Hampshire and there married, 21st November, 1681, Rebecca, daughter of Rev. Samuel Dudley.

LYFORD, JOHN, Plymouth, in 1624; came that year probably in the *Charity* with Edward Winslow, bringing wife and children, probably four; soon bred disturbances and was obliged to leave; went to preach to the fishermen at Nantucket, and next at Cape Ann, and thence (Felt thinks) accompanied Conant, in 1626, to Naumkeag; but about 1627 removed with some adherents to Virginia and there died, soon, it is thought. It is a reasonable conjecture that he had wife, Ann, and children, Ruth and Mordecai, left at Nantasket, and that his widow Ann, who died July, 1639, had married Edmund Hobart, of Hingham. Ruth, in 1641, and Mordecai, next year, give to him discharge, as their stepfather, of certain tobacco and other chattels, in the will of their father, John, given to them. Ruth married 19th April, 1643, James Bates.

LYFORD, MORDECAI, Hingham, 1642, son of John.

REFERENCES:—*Cogswell's Genealogy*, 197; *Hubbard's Stanstead Co., Canada*, 182.

LYMAN, BENJAMIN:—Northampton, son of John

of same place, had Medad; Joseph, born 22d August, 1699; Benjamin, 6th December, 1701, died young; Hannah, 1709; Caleb, 1711; William, 12th December, 1715; Daniel, 1717; Elihu and Susanna.

LYMAN, CALEB, Northampton, youngest son of John, distinguished for his bold and short campaign against the Indians in 1704; removed to Boston, died without issue.

LYMAN, JOHN, Hartford, son of Richard the first, born in England and brought by his father in the *Lion*, November, 1631, by wife Dorcas, who in a tradition of little value is called daughter of Rev. Ephraim Huit (who in his will names no such child, and she was the daughter of John Plum, of Wethersfield), married 12th January, 1655; had Elizabeth, born at Branford 6th November, 1655, and removed soon to Northampton; there had Sarah, born 1658; John 1660; Moses, 1663; Dorothy, 1665; Mary, 1668; Ephraim, 1670, died young; Joseph, 1671; died aged 21 years; Benjamin, 1674, and Caleb, 1678, before mentioned, was in the Falls fight 1676, a freeman in 1690, perhaps, and died 20th August, 1690, 66 years old, says the gravestone truly, for he lacked only a month of 67.

LYMAN, JOHN, Northampton, eldest son of the preceding, married 19th April, 1687, Mindwell, widow of John Pomeroy, daughter of the first Isaac Sheldon.

LYMAN, MOSES, Northampton, son of the first John, married Ann in 1686; had Ann, born, 1688; Moses, 1690; Martha, 1695; Bethia, 1698, beside four who died young; was freeman 1690, and died 1702.

LYMAN, RICHARD, Roxbury, 1631, born at High Ongar, where he was baptized 30th October, 1580; came with Eliot, in the *Lion*, bringing, so says the church records, "Phillis, baptized 12th September, 1611, at High Ongar; Richard baptized 24th February, 1618; Sarah, baptized 8th February, 1621; John, born September, 1623, and another," known now to be Robert, born September, 1629; and it goes on to tell how he went to Connecticut, "when the great removal was made," and suffered greatly in loss of his cattle; was freeman 11th June, 1633, and among the original proprietors of Hartford, where he died 1640. His will, of 22d April, 1640, is the first in the valuable work of Trumbull, *Colonial Records of Connecticut*, Vol. I, pp. 442-3, followed by the Inventory. His widow, Sarah, died not long after. All the children are named in the will, and Phillis is called wife of William Hills.

LYMAN, RICHARD, Windsor, eldest son of the preceding, born in England, married Hepzibah, daughter of Thomas Ford, and had Hepzibah, Sarah, Richard, Thomas, Elizabeth and John, all born at Windsor before 1655, when he removed to Northampton; there had Joanna, 1658, died soon, and Hannah, 1660. He died 3d June, 1662, and his widow married John Marsh, of Hadley, who thereupon removed to Northampton. Hepzibah married 6th November, 1662, Josiah Dewey; Sarah married, 1666, John Marsh, Jr.; Elizabeth married 20th August, 1672, Joshua Pomeroy, and Hannah married 20th June, 1677, Joseph Pomeroy.

LYMAN, RICHARD, Northampton, eldest son of the preceding, married, 1675, Elizabeth Cowles, daughter of John, of Hatfield; had Samuel, born 1676; Richard, 1678; John, 1680; Isaac, 1682; Jonathan, 1684; Elizabeth, 1686; David, 1688, and Josiah, and removed to Lebanon, 1696, where he had Ann, 1698.

LYMAN, ROBERT, Northampton, youngest son of the first Richard, born in England; married 5th November,

1662, Hepzibah, daughter of Thomas Bascom; had Sarah, born 1664; John, 1664; Thomas, 1666, all of whom died young; Samuel died before manhood; Thankful, 1671; Hepzibah, 1674; Preserved, 1676; Wait, 1678, died at the age of 19 years, and Experience, 1680. Two of his daughters were married. He was freeman 1684, living his last ten years in a "distracted condition," giving his time solely to fishing or hunting and perished, as the tradition goes, on a hill in Northampton, still named Robert's Hill, but the date of his death is not found in the records.

LYMAN, THOMAS, Northampton, 1678, brother of the third Richard; married in 1678, Ruth, widow of Joseph Baker, daughter of William Holten; had Thomas, Mindwell, Ebenezer, Elizabeth, Noah and Enoch; was freeman 1690, and removed to Durham. Noah was father of Gen. Phineas. Forty-seven of this name, says Farmer, had been, in 1834, graduated at New England colleges, of which thirteen were clergymen and three members of Congress, and of those twenty-eight were of Yale, only six of Harvard.

REFERENCES:—Adams' Fairhaven, Vt., 484; American Ancestry, I, 51; VI, 45, 116; VII, 24, 185; IX, 106; XI, 104, 231; Austin's Ancestries, 41; Barbour's "My Wife and Mother," App. 23; Barnes' Hist. Goshen, Mass., 150-2; Bartlett's Wareton Genealogy, 131; Doolittle's Belchertown, Mass., 253; Dwight's Genealogy, 124-C, 541, 556-76, 906-8; Hibbard's Hist. Goshen, Conn., 486-93; Hine's Lebanon, Conn., Hist. Add., 163; Huntington Genealogy, 131; Hind's Hist. New London Co., Conn., 513; Hyde's Hist. Brimfield, Mass., 532; Judd's Hist. Hadley, Mass., 531; Kellogg's White Genealogy, 101; Litchfield Co. Hist. Conn. (1881), 355; Loomis Genealogy (1880), 333-63, 686-8, 739; Lyman Genealogy (1865); Lyman Genealogy (1872); Lyman Family Reunion (1871); Lyman's Hist. East Hampton, Mass., 161-8; Middlefield, Conn., Hist.; Montague Genealogy, 200-2; Orcutt's Hist. Derby, Conn., 744; Orcutt's Hist. Torrington, Conn., 744-8; Pickering Genealogy; Powers' Sangamon Co., Ills., Settlers, 467; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 134; Smith's Hist. Sunderland, Mass., 438; Strong Genealogy, 1203-7; Temple's Hist. Whately, Mass., 844-9.

LYNDE:—Benjamin, Boston, son of Simon, studied at the Middle Temple, and became a barrister before he came home; was married to Mary, daughter of Hon. William Brown, on 22d April, 1699, and had Benjamin, born 5th October, 1700, who graduated from Harvard College, 1718; was made Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Massachusetts, and died 3d October, 1781; and William, born 27th October, 1714, graduated at Harvard College, 1733, a merchant at Salem; was sworn as one of the judges of the Supreme Court 25th July, 1712, afterward was Chief Justice of Massachusetts, and died 28th January, 1745, and his widow died 12th July, 1753.

LYNDE, JOHN, Malden, by wife, Mary, had Thomas, born 24th October, 1685; Ann, 13th August, 1687; Abigail, 4th December, 1689; Samuel, 29th November, 1690, and perhaps his wife died 22d December, 1690. By second wife, Elizabeth, had Dorothy, born 20th December, 1692; Joanna, 22d February, 1697; Mehitable, 11th March, 1698, and his wife died 19th January, 1699. He was a captain and died 17th September, 1723, about 75 years of age.

LYNDE, JOSEPH, Charlestown, son of the first Thomas of the same place, a freeman in 1671, Representative 1674-'9, and '80, member of artillery company 1681, a patriot in the Committee of Safety 1689, made by Mather

and King William in the charter of 1691 a counselor, but was left out at the first election by the people; married 24th March, 1665, Sarah, daughter of Nicholas Davison; had Nicholas, born 1665, died soon; Sarah, 5th December, 1666, baptized 13th January following; Margaret, 24th January, 1669, baptized on the 30th; Joseph, 15th, baptized 21st May, 1671, who was lost at sea 16th October, 1694; Nicholas, 2, baptized 14th July, 1674; Joanna, 4, baptized July, 1676, and Thomas, 1678, who was lost at sea with his brother, Joseph. His wife died 13th December, 1678, aged 31, and his second wife was Emma, widow of John Brakenbury, and daughter of John Anderson, who died 1st September, 1703, and his third wife was Mary, widow of Hon. Adam Winthrop, whom he married 13th March, 1706; she died 30th October, 1715; was Lieutenant-Colonel, and died 29th January, 1727, aged, so says Sewall, about 90.

LYNDE, JOSEPH, Malden, son of the second Thomas, freeman 1678, died 2d January, 1736, aged 83, says the gravestone; by wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Tufts, had Mary, born 30th April, 1686, died in few days; Joseph, 1687, died 13th February, 1688; Ann, 29th May, 1688; Joseph, 2d September, 1690; perhaps others; certain Mary, 25th August, 1692; Sarah, 12th November, 1694; Rebecca, 14th July, 1696, and Thomas, 21st April, in 1683 Susanna, daughter of Deputy-Governor Francis 1702.

LYNDE, NATHANIEL, Saybrook, son of Simon, married in 1683 Susanna, daughter of Deputy Governor Francis Willoughby; had Susanna born 6th August, 1685, died at four months old; Samuel, 29th October, 1689; Nathaniel, 22d October, 1692; Elizabeth, 2d December, 1694; and four others, and died 5th October, 1729.

LYNDE, SAMUEL, Charlestown, son of Thomas by wife Rebecca, had Thomas, born and died 1678, and Rebecca, baptized 19th February, 1682, when the mother joined the church as a widow, but when the father died is not known.

LYNDE, SAMUEL, Boston, brother of Nathaniel, was a merchant and freeman 1690, died December, 1697.

LYNDE, SIMON, Boston, 1650, born in London June, 1624, son of Enoch, who died there 25th April 1636, and of Elizabeth, who long survived her husband; married 22d February, 1653, Hannah, daughter of John Newgate; had Samuel, born 1st December, 1653, before mentioned; Simon 26th September, 1655, died soon; John, 8th November, 1657; Nathaniel, 22d November, 1659, before mentioned; Elizabeth, 25th March, 1662; Benjamin, 22d September 1666, graduate of Harvard College, 1686, before mentioned; Hannah, 19th May, 1670, and Sarah, 25th May, 1672, besides John, Joseph, Enoch, who was baptized 1st February, 1674, and James, who all died young; member of the artillery company 1658, and died 22d November, 1687, and his widow died 20th December, 1689. He was bred to trade in Holland, and after coming to Boston and residing several years went to London, and for some time was engaged there, and partook, in 1672, of a design for planting near Stonington, as land speculator. The daughter Elizabeth married George Pordage; Hannah had three husbands, but no children, and died 9th August, 1725, and Sarah married her cousin, Nathaniel Newgate, or Newdigate, as it was written in England.

LYNDE, THOMAS, Charlestown, 1634, made freeman 4th March, 1636, representative 1636-'7-'45 and several years more, selectman 14 years, and a deacon; died 30th December, 1671, in his 77th year. By first wife he had Thomas, born in England, where probably she died; and Mary, who was brought over in 1635, by John Winthrop, Jr., in the Abigail, then aged 6 years; beside six others, who died before him, one being Henry, who died 9th

April, 1646; and by second wife, Margaret, widow of Thomas Jordan, and daughter of John Martin, had Joseph, born 3d, baptised 5th June, 1636; Sarah, baptised 14th April, 1639; Hannah, born 2d, baptised 8th May, 1642; William; and Samuel, born 14th October, 1644. This wife died 3d August, 1662, and he married, 6th December, 1665, Rebecca, widow of Captain Nicholas Trerice, who long outlived him, and died 8th December, 1688. His will, made only ten days before he died, with a codicil of a single day before, mentioned wife Rebecca, sons Joseph, Samuel and Thomas, son-in-law Robert Pierpont, daughters Hannah Trerice and Mary Wicks of Succonesset. The inventory was of a good amount. Mary married a Wicks; Hannah married, 1663, John Trerice; and Sarah married 18 Feb'y, 1657, Robert Pierpont of Roxbury.

LYNDE, THOMAS, Malden, son of the preceding, born in England, freeman 1645; had Thomas, born 25th March, 1647 or 1648; Elizabeth, 20th April, 1650; Joseph, 13th December, 1652; and perhaps others, died 15th October, 1693, aged 78 years; his wife Elizabeth, aged 81, having died six weeks before. Elizabeth married, 26th August, 1670, Peter Tufts.

LYNDE, THOMAS, Charlestown, probably son of the preceding, by wife Mary, had Mary baptised 18th May, 1684. Between the families of Boston and of Charlestown with this name no relationship is discovered. The spelling in various records is Lind, Linds, and even Lines. Six had been graduated at Harvard College, to 1834, and five at Yale.

REFERENCES:—Davis Genealogy, 85; Dorr Genealogy; Draper's Hist. Spencer, Mass., 225; Goss' Hist. Melrose, Mass., 10-2; Heywood's Hist. Westminster, Mass., 754; Malden, Mass., Bi-Centennial, 232-4; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., IX, 323; Oliver's Lynde Diaries, 1880, App. 251; Prime's Bowdoin Genealogy, 28; Salisbury's Family Histories (1892), 350-425; Savage's Gen. Dic. III, 135; Sheldon's Hist. Deerfield, Mass., 233-5; Sherburne, N. Y., News for Aug. 31, 1889; Washburn's Hist. Leicester, Mass., 382; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., II, 637-41.

LYNN OR LYME:—Henry, Boston, 1630, probably came in the fleet with Winthrop, who speaks of his dissatisfaction with our government, I, 61; by wife Sarah had Sarah, born 20th August, 1636; Elizabeth, 27th March, 1638; Ephraim, 16th January, 1640; and Rebecca, 15th February, 1646, all of whom she (as Widow Lynn, having married Hugh Gunnison) brought to baptism 23d May, 1647. The church record indicates the age of each of the children, and these dates, excepting for the youngest concur, but this is said to be 5 years and about 3 months, and we may therefore believe the record of birth to be incorrect. He was of York, 1640, probably, and in 1645 went to Virginia, carrying most of his property there; died soon, for his widow and four children only £4.18.10 remained after his debts were paid. Joanna, perhaps his daughter, married, 19th July, 1660, William Williams.

REFERENCES:—Clark's King William, Va., Families; Richmond Standard, III, 13, 51; Sullivan's Memorial, 281-94; Penna. Mag. of Hist., XVII, 376; Powers' Sangamon Co., Illinois Settlers, 470; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 137.

LYON:—George, Dorchester, 1666, freeman in 1669. Nothing is known of him beyond that, in 1678, he joined the new church gathered at Milton.

LYON, HENRY, Milford, 1646, was of Fairfield, 1652, where he married the only daughter of William Bateman.

LYON, JAMES, Roxbury, had Ann; born 4th March, 1683.

LYON, JOHN, Salem, 1638, when, Felt says, he had a grant of land. Lived probably on Marblehead side in 1648.

LYON, JOHN, Roxbury, eldest son of first William, married, 10th May, 1670, Abigail, daughter of John Polley, had John, born 14th May, 1673; William, 15th September, 1675; Joseph, 10th February, 1678; Benjamin, 1680, died soon; Abigail, 12th July, 1682; Benjamin, 18th December, 1684; Berthia, 20th October, 1690; Ebenezer, 10th March, 1693; Nehemiah, 23d July, 1695; and Hannah, 22d April, 1698, died December following. He and his wife were buried in one grave, 15th January, 1702, so says the record. He had lived at Dorchester, and was freeman 1690.

LYON, JOSEPH, Roxbury, son of the first William, was a soldier of Turner's Company, March, 1676; married, 23d March, 1681, Mary, daughter of John Bridge, and had Mary, born 9th January following, died soon; Joseph, 4th July, 1684; and perhaps removed, for no more is said of them in the records, unless he be that one who died 19th June, 1724, but is said to be in his 47th year by the inscription, which may be an error. See N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., VII, 331.

LYON, PETER, Dorchester, freeman 1649, had Mary, born 4th November, 1650; Elkanah or Elhanan, 23d September, 1652; Nathaniel, 28th December, 1654; Susanna, 25th March, 1658; Ebenezer, 20th February, 1661; and perhaps others. His second wife, Hannah or Ann, was daughter of Thomas Tolman, and died November, 1689.

LYON, PETER, Dorchester, freeman 1690, may have been son of preceding.

LYON, RICHARD, Cambridge, sent by Sir Henry Millmay as tutor for his son William at Harvard College, 1644-5, and perhaps went home with him after graduating in 1647; but probably assisted President Dunster in his revision of the N. E. version of the Psalms, of which the first edition was printed at Cambridge 1640.

LYON, RICHARD, Fairfield, 1649, recommended to be freeman 1664, but not qualifying before 1669.

LYON, SAMUEL, Roxbury, son of the first William, had, says the church record, Ebenezer, baptised 29th September, 1678, and is supposed to have removed to Rowley, but came back, and the records of the town says, by wife Deliverance had Margaret, born 24th August, 1685; and by wife Maria, who died 25th April, 1704, had John, born 7 days before, unless this refers to his nephew Samuel, as seems likely; and he died 7th April, 1713.

LYON, THOMAS, Fairfield, 1654-70, may be the soldier under Captain Turner, in the Falls fight, killed by the Indians after his victory, 19th May, 1676.

LYON, THOMAS, Roxbury, second son of first William, married, 10th March, 1669, Abigail Gould, had Thomas, born 4th September following if the record be correct; Sarah, 26th August, 1672; both baptised 20th April, 1673; Jonathan, 24th June, baptised 23d August, 1674, died in October of next year; Jonathan, 25 August, 1676, record of baptism not found; Esther, 13th October, 1678, baptised June 8, 1679; Mehetable, 17th March, baptised 24th April, 1681; Ann, who died soon, in 1683; Jonathan, died soon; Eliphalet, 20th September, 1687; and Ann, 28th April, 1689, died at the age of 4 years.

LYON, WILLIAM, Roxbury, came in 1635, aged 14

years, in the Hopewell, Captain Babb, probably under charge of Isaac Heath, a passenger, with his family, in the same ship; married, 17th June, 1646, Rachel, daughter of Thomas Ruggles, had John, born 10th April, 1647; Thomas, 8th August, 1648; Samuel, 10th June, 1650, all before mentioned; William, 12, baptised 18th July, 1652; Joseph, 30th November, baptised 3d December, 1654, when the church record calls him John; Sarah, baptised 8th March, 1657, whose birth is not in town records; Jonathan, 5th September, 1666, who died before another Jonathan, born late in 1668 or early in 1669; was of the artillery company, 1645, freeman 1666, and died 21st May, 1692; and his widow died 4th August, 1694.

LYON, WILLIAM, Roxbury, son of the preceding, married, September, 1675, Sarah Dunkin, perhaps daughter of Samuel, had William, born 9th December, 1677; Samuel, 20th September, 1679; Hannah, 11th August, 1681; Benjamin, 29th March, 1683, died in a few days; Mehitable, 24th March, 1684; his wife died 9th February, 1689, and by wife Deborah he had David, 31st October, 1692; Martha, who died soon; and Jacob, 4th June, 1696; he died 10th August, 1714. His widow Deborah died 12th March, 1717.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry, I, 51; V, 117; X, 104; XII, 33; Baird's Hist. Rye, N. Y., 422-5; Baker's Hist. Montville, Conn., 450-4; Bangor, Me., Hist. Mag., III, 209; Barrus' Hist. Goshen, Mass., 150; Bass' Hist. Braintree, Vt., 161; Bolton's Westchester County, N. Y., II, 748; Chandler's Hist. Shirley, Mass., 559-61; Egle's Penn. Gens., 2d ed., 383-407; Ellis Genealogy, 238, 376; Goode Genealogy, 158; Hyde's Hist. Brimfield, Mass., 433; Littell's Passaic Valley Gens., 274-6; Mansfield Genealogy, 51; Mead's Hist. Greenwich, Conn., 313; Morris Genealogy (1887), 31; N. J. Hist. Colls., VI, Supp. 125; N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec., XXVIII, 75-9, 235-7, XXXIX, 98-100; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 631; Powers' Sangamon Co., Ills., Settlers, 469; Redfield Genealogy, 49; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 137; Schenck's Hist. Fairfield, Conn., 393-5; Stone's History Hubbards-ton, Mass., 305; Todd's Hist. Redding, Conn., 205; Ward's Hist. Shrewsbury, Mass., 357; Well's Amer. Fam. Antiquity, II, 93-111; Whitman Genealogy, 74-6; Wight Genealogy, 99; Williams' Hist. Danby, Vt., 189; Woodward's Life of Nath. Lyon, 349-56.

LYSCOM OR LISCOM:—Humphrey, Boston, a member of the artillery company in 1678. He was a merchant, of whose estate administration was given 23d June, 1688, by Sir Edmund Andros, calling him Major, to Abigail Kelloud, his mother-in-law, and on her resignation the next month, it was given to his brother Thomas.

LYSCOM, JOHN, Lynn, by wifef Abigail had Samuel, born 16th September, 1693.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 138.

LYTHERLAND, LETHERLAND, or LITHERLAND:—William, Boston, 1630, came, no doubt in the fleet with Winthrop, in the employment of Owen Roe of London, who was one of the company of adventurers to Massachusetts, who never came here, but was made a member of the High Court of Justice, so called for condemnation of the King, and affixed his seal, as one of the regicides, to the warrant for execution. He joined church 24th November, 1633, and became, it is supposed, a freeman 4th March following, when the name in the list is Netherland; was a supporter of Mrs. Hutchinson's opinions, for which he was disarmed and went to Rhode Island, was many years town clerk of Newport, had wife

Margaret, but whether any children is unknown. In 1684 he was called to give testimony as to the purchase from the Indians, in his first coming to settle here, and then gave his age as 74.

LYTHERLAND, ZIBION, or more probably Zebulon (both names being used in the records, though the former more frequent and latest), Boston, by wife Rachel had Margaret, born 4th July, 1670; William, 5th March, 1673; and Deborah 2d October, 1678.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 139.

MACCALLOM or MAKCALLOM:—Malcolm, Boston, 1657, one of the first members of the Scot's Charity Society. By an error in Drake's History of Boston, page 455, the name is given Maktallome.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 139.

MACCANE:—William, Wrentham, by wife Ruth had William, who was accidentally killed in youth; Mary, born 1st February, 1670; Sarah, 10th August, 1671; and Deborah, 23d May, 1674; probably others.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 139.

MACCARTY:—Florence, Boston, 1686, a butcher, was one of the founders of the first society for Episcopal worship in New England. By wife Elizabeth had Elizabeth, born 25th December, 1687; Thomas, 5th February, 1689; William, 3d February, 1691; and by wife Sarah had Esther, 1st July, 1701; and Margaret, 29th March, 1702, if the record be correct. He died 13th June, 1712, at Roxbury, and a third wife, Christian, with his son William administered the estate.

MACCARTY, THADDEUS, Boston, by wife Elizabeth had Charles, who died 25th October, 1683, aged 18; Francis, born 21st March, 1667; Thaddeus, 12th September, 1670; Margaret, 25th September, 1676; and Samuel, baptised at Roxbury, 3d November, 1678. He was a member of the artillery company 1681, died at Boston, 18th June, 1705, aged 65; and his widow Elizabeth died 7th June, 1723, aged 82. A Thomas graduated from Harvard College in 1691, who was dead in 1698. See Hutchinson's Hist. Colony of Mass. Bay, 2d ed., Vol. I, p. 392; and a Charles, badly wounded in the expedition 1690, against Quebec, are of unknown descent.

REFERENCES:—Allen's Worcester, Mass., 82; Lincoln's Worcester, Mass., 150; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 139.

MACARTER, MAKARTA, MAGARTA or ME-CARTA:—John, Salem, married, 27th January, 1675, to Rebecca Meacham, daughter perhaps of Jeremiah, had John, born 13th January, 1676; Rebecca, 4th February, 1678; Jeremiah, 9th September, 1679; Peter, 1st November, 1681; Andrew, 6th June, 1684; James, 17th November, 1686; all baptised 16th November, 1687; Isaac, 3d June, baptised 28th September, 1689; and Rebecca, born 6th February, 1691.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 139.

MACCLARY, or McCLARY:—John, Haverhill, 1655, was a Scotchman, possibly one of the prisoners at Dunbar or Worcester, shipped over here for sale; but not the ancestor of a distinguished family in N. H., who had been of the Protestant defenders of Londonderry, and emigrated from Ireland, so late as 1725.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140.

MACCOOME, or MACOMB:—Alexander, Boston, 1659, one of the "Scot's Charitable Society," of that year. Drake gives this name as Mackcowmes

REFERENCES:—Anthon's Narrative, 22; Drake's Hist. Boston, 455; Hall Genealogy (1892), 84-6; Navarre Genealogy, 239-56; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140.

**MACCULLOCK**, or **Mc CULLOCK**:—Alexander and Thomas, Boston, 1684, were of the "Scot's Charitable Society."

REFERENCES:—Drake's Hist. Boston, 455; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140.

**MACDANIEL**, or **MAGDANIEL**:—Dennis, Boston, by wife Alice had Dennis, born 25th November, 1671; and Elizabeth, 7th May, 1674.

**MACDANIEL**, **JOHN**, Boston, married, 17th May, 1658, Elizabeth Smith, had John, born 13th September, 1659; Elizabeth, 3d September, 1661; Martha and Mary, twins, 14th September, 1663; Michael, 26th July, 1666; William, 21st September, 1671; and Mary, 11th October, 1674.

**MACDANIEL**, **NEAL**, Newton, 1678.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140.

**MACDOWALL**:—Sturgis, Boston, a member of the "Scot's Charitable Society," 1684.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140; Drake's History of Boston, 454.

**MACE**:—William, probably of Warwick, as one of this name married Sarah, daughter of Samuel Gorton.

REFERENCES:—Dow's Hampton, N. H., 830-4; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140.

**MACGINNIS**:—Daniel, Woburn, married 10th February, 1677, Rose Neal, had Rose, born 19th November, 1677; removed to Billerica, 1679, but in Woburn had Edmund, 23d March, 1685.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140.

**MACK**:—John, Salisbury, married, 5th April, 1681, Sarah Bagley, had John, born 29th April, 1682.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry, I, 51; II, 76; Bedford, N. H., Centennial, 313; Hayward's Hist. Gilsum, N. H., 357; Lancaster's Hist. Gilmanton, N. H., 278; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, N. H., 443; Mack's Genealogy; Olin Genealogy, 45; Parker's Hist. Londonderry, N. H., 278-80; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 680-3; Sheldon's Hist. Deerfield, Mass., 235.

**MACKANEER**:—Alexander, perhaps of Boston, but not certain. Inventory of his estate on the 5th December, 1670, shows £123 9s.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140.

**MACKAY**:—Archibald, Newton, probably son of Daniel, by wife Margaret had Hannah, born 24th February, 1694; William, 25th December, 1695; John, 22d September, 1698; Nathaniel, 5th January, 1702; Abigail, 6th January, 1705; Edward, 21st July, 1706; Elizabeth, 20th February, 1712, died at 4 years; Nehemiah, 14th February, 1715; and Mary, 14th January, 1721.

**MACKAY**, **DANIEL**, Newton, by wife Sarah had Mary, born 25th September, 1673; Jacob, 14th March, 1675; Hannah, 29th March, 1677; and Ebenezer, 20th October, 1680; besides Archibald, before mentioned, and perhaps others. He was a Scotchman, and is supposed to have come from Roxbury, but in that town the name is not found at so early a date.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140.

**MACKINTOSH**:—John, Dedham, married, 5th April, 1659, Rebecca, daughter of the first Michael Metcalf, who died before him, and by another wife had William, baptised 25th November, 1665, probably other children; died 1691, and in his will, made 13th August, 1691, and probated 28th October following, mentioned wife Jane, and children William and Rachel.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140.

**MACKLATHLIN**, **MACLOTHLIN**, **MACKLATHIN** or **MEGLATHLIN**:—Robert, Brookfield,

perhaps a Scotch prisoner of Cromwell's field of triumph, either at Dunbar or Worcester, sent to this country to be sold for years. May have married, at Brookfield, a daughter of the first John Warner, as Mr. Judd infers, from the fact that one of two orphan daughters of Macklathlin's appears at Hadley in 1685, named Joanna, and married, that year, Samuel Smith of Hadley, and another daughter married at the same place, in 1699, a man whose name is not plain in the record.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 140.

**MACLOUD**:—Mordecai, Lancaster, 1658, was with wife and two children, killed by the Indians, 22d August, 1675.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 141; Nourse's Early Records of Lancaster, Mass., 323.

**MACKMALLEN**, or **MACKMILLAN**:—Alister, Salem, aged 30 years in November, 1661, perhaps had wife Elizabeth and daughter Elizabeth. His daughter supposed to have married, 17th December, 1677, Henry Bragg, and his widow perhaps married, 4th November, 1679, John Baxter, both at Salem.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 141.

**MACKMAN**:—James, Windsor, married, 1690, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Stoughton, had no children, died 18th December, 1698. He was a merchant, and left a good estate, and his widow married John Eliot of Windsor. Sometimes this is spelled Mackmin, never Markham, as Hinman gives it on page 153 "First Puritan Settlers of Connecticut."

**MACOMBER**, or **MACUMBER**:—John, Taunton, 1643, had Thomas, born 30th July, 1679; William, 31st January, 1684; beside probably John, as the record shows that John, Sr., married, 7th January, 1686, Mary Badcock.

**MACOMBER**, **THOMAS**:—Marshfield, married, 20th January, 1677, Sarah Crooker, daughter of Francis.

**MACOMBER**, **WILLIAM**, Duxbury, 1643, was there in 1638, possibly a brother of Thomas, may have removed to Marshfield, where Sarah, perhaps his daughter, married, 6th November, 1666, William Briggs; removed afterwards to Dartmouth, was living there 1686.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry, XII; Davis' Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass., 180; Stackpole's Hist. Durham, Me., 215-7; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 141.

**MACCOONE**, **MACKOON** or **MACCOUNE**:—John, at Cambridge, married, 8th November, 1654, Deborah Bush, who died 20th February, 1665; had Hannah, born 31st October, 1659; Deborah, 31st December, 1661; Elizabeth, 31st January, 1663, died 1664; and Sarah, 15th February, 1664; he married, 14th June, 1665, Sarah Wood, had John, 14th June, 1666; Daniel, 18th February, 1669; Elizabeth, 17th January, 1670; Margaret, 20 February, 1672; and Peter, 21st February, 1674.

**MACOONE**, **JOHN**, of Westerly, 1669, in his will of 15th December, 1732, names wife Ann, eldest son John, other children Daniel; Rachel, who married, 17th April, 1721, James Hall; Mary, who married a Larkin; Abigail, who married a Brown; William and Joseph.

**MACOONE**, **JOHN**, of Westerly, son of the preceding, in his will of 2d April, 1754, mentions wife Patience, children William, Samuel, Lois and Sarah.

**MACOONE**, **JOSEPH**, of Westerly, brother of the preceding, had wife Jemima, and died before 1750.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Dic., 126; Savage's Gen. Dic., 141.

**MACRANNEY**:—William, Springfield, Mass., married, 1685, Margaret, daughter of John Riley.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., 141.

**MACKRENEL**:—James, a soldier under Captain Turner, and so known to be from Boston or Cambridge, killed at Northampton, 14th March, 1676, by the Indians.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 141.

**MACREST**:—See Makrest.

**MACURNMORE**:—John, Newport, 1639.

**MACWORTH**:—Arthur, Casco, 1636, one of the most respected settlers of the early times, married Jane, widow of Samuel Andrews; but probably he had wife and children before that union, when he lived at Saco, whither Willis thinks he came with Vines in 1630, and where he served on the grand jury in 1640. He died 1657, leaving Arthur, John and several daughters, all of whom would not be children of the widow Jane, who died at Boston 1676, though it may be difficult to discriminate those she bore to Andrews and to him. His daughter Rebecca married Nathaniel Wharff.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 142; Willis' Hist. of Portland, Me., 75.

**MACY**:—Francis, married Sarah, daughter of Jeremiah Norcross of Watertown, but it is not known whether he was ever in this country, and Bond was uncertain whether his name was Merry or Massey.

**MACY, GEORGE**, Taunton in 1643, was a lieutenant in Philip's war, representative 1672 for six years, died 17th August, 1693, leaving several daughters (of whom one was probably Elizabeth, who married, 15th May, 1672, John Hodges; another might be Rebecca, who married Benjamin Williams, 18th March, 1690), but no son.

**MACY, JOHN**, Nantucket, son of Thomas; married Deborah, daughter of the first Richard Gardner, and she next married Stephen Pease.

**MACY, THOMAS**, Newbury, came, it is said, from Chilmark, Co. Wilts, freeman 6th September, 1639, married Sarah Hopcot, who died 1706, aged 94; removed to Salisbury; had Sarah, born 9th July, 1644, died young; Sarah, again, 1st August, 1646; Mary, 4th December, 1648; and Thomas, 22d September, 1653; was representative 1654, removed to Nantucket about 1659, being one of the first settlers there. Had six children, and died 19th June, 1672, in his 74th year. His daughter Sarah married, 11th April, 1665, William Worth; Mary married, 11th April, 1669, William Bunker; and Bethia married, 30th March, 1670, Joseph Gardner.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 76; VI, 49; Hoyt's Salisbury, Mass., Families, 236; Huntington Genealogy, 92; Macy Genealogy (1868); Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 142.

**MADDOCKS, MADDOCK, MATTOCKS** or **MADDOX**:—Edmund, of Boston, married, 14th January, 1652, Rebecca Munnings, had Mary, born 4th January, 1656; and John, 12th March, 1657.

**MADDOCKS, HENRY**, Saco, 1653, swore fealty that year to Massachusetts, removed to Boston, had wife Rachel and daughter Rachel, born 24th July, 1673, who died soon; Rachel again, born 2d September, 1677.

**MADDOCKS, HENRY**, Watertown, married, 21 May, 1662, Mary, only daughter of Roger Wellington, had only child John, born 16th May, 1663; and his widow married, 16th September, 1679, John Coolidge.

**MADDOCKS, JAMES**, Lynn, came, it is said, from Bristol, 1642, and died at Newbury.

**MADDOCKS, JOHN**, Boston, perhaps elder brother of the preceding, came in the Planter, from London, early in 1635, called a sawyer, aged 43, was at Lynn and last at Newbury, where he died, 24th April, 1643.

**MADDOCKS, JOHN**, Watertown, son of Henry of the same, married, 23d June, 1689, Ruth, daughter of Caleb Church, had Ruth, born 13th or 19th February, 1691; John, born 22d January, 1693; Mary, born 4th December, 1694; Sarah, born 22d December, 1696; Henry, born 18th October, 1698; Caleb, born 29th August, 1700; and Joanna, born 4th October, 1702. He died 1st February after, and his widow married, 25th July, 1705, Joseph Child.

REFERENCES:—Bond's Watertown, 354, 855; Eaton's Thomaston, 321; Bangor Hist. Magazine, III, 220; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 142; Shourd's Fenwick Colony, 142.

**MADER**:—Robert, Boston, freeman 1643, nothing more is known of him excepting he joined the church 16th April, 1643.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 142.

**MADIVER**:—Joel, Casco, son of Michael, driven by the Indian war in 1676 to Boston, there by wife Rebecca had Mercy, born 12th August, 1677; returned after the peace; and in the third war was killed by the French, August, 1703. His son Joel lived at Falmouth.

**MADIVER, MICHAEL**, Casco, was in the part called Perpoodick, now Cape Elizabeth, after 1658. Owned land on west side of the Spurwink river, which makes the east boundary of Scarborough, and there first lived. His inventory, August, 1670, was small. He married a widow Carter. Often this name is found Madeford, also Madinde and Maddine.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 143.

**MAGOON, MAGOUN, MCGOWN** or **MAKOON**:—Elias, Duxbury, son of John the first, by wife Hannah had David, born 1st November, 1703; Mary, born 24th March, 1705; and Elias, born October, 1707; Recompense, and Ruth; but perhaps his second wife Ruth was mother of the last. He lived in that part which was made Pembroke, 1712, and died 1727. His will of 13th August, probated 25th September of same year, names wife Ruth and the sons and daughters, and son-in-law John Clark perhaps husband of Mary. Of this stock was the late well-known shipbuilder of Medford.

**MAGOON, HENRY**, Dover, 1657-83, at Exeter took oath of allegiance in 1677; had sons Alexander and John.

**MAGOON, JAMES**, Duxbury, eldest son of John of Scituate, by wife Sarah had James, born 25th March, 1697; Thomas; Isaac, who probably died young; and Sarah. He died 1705, and his widow Sarah administered his estate before close of which, about 1720, James was dead. His widow Sarah married, 23d November, 1710, Stephen Bryant.

**MAGOON, JOHN**, Scituate, before 1662, was among freeholders 1666, had married at Hingham, and had a daughter before 1663, whose name is not mentioned, but was perhaps Hannah; James, 25th June, 1666; and at Scituate had John, born 1668; Elias, 1673; and Isaac, 1675. His will of 20th May, 1697, probated 27th June, 1712, names wife Rebecca, eldest son James, the other three sons and daughter Hannah Lovett.

**MAGOON, JOHN**, Marshfield, son of the preceding, probably had John, and perhaps others.

**MAGOON, JONATHAN**, Hingham in 1657.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry, VIII, 96; Barry's Hist. Hanover, Mass., 349; Hubbard's Stanstead, 240; Hyde's Hist. Address at Ware, Mass., 47; Magoun Gen., 1891; Magoun Gen. Sup., 1893; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 143; Temple's Hist. Palmer, Mass. 511; Winsor's History Duxbury, Mass., 281.



**MAGSON**:—Richard, Boston 1634, in the employment of James Everill, as the church records of his admission 2d October mentions, but no more is known.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 143.

**MAGVARLO, MACVARLO, or MACFARLO**:—Purdy of Hingham, married, July, 1667, Patience Russell, had several children, of whom probably was Margaret, who married, 26th May, 1690, David Stodder.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 143.

**MAHOONE**:—Dermin or Dorman, of Boston, 1646, by wife Deiner or Dinah, had Daniel, born 4th December, 1646; and Honor, 29th October, 1648; and his wife Dinah died 8th January, 1657.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 143.

**MAINE, or MAYEN**:—Ezekiel, of Stonington, in 1670, offered to be freeman 1673.

**MAINE, EZEKIEL**, of Stonington, son of the preceding, married, 14th January, 1689, Mary Wells.

**MAINE, JOHN**, of Boston, in a petition to Andros and the Council in 1687, says that thirty years since he had purchased house and lands at what is now North Yarmouth, and when the Indians burned his house and killed two of his sons-in-law, he and his wife and rest of his family hardly escaped. But he was of York in 1681, when his name is written with a "y" as he took the oath of allegiance, and he died at Boston, 27th March, 1699.

REFERENCES:—Tanner Genealogy, 26-28; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 144.

**MAJOR**:—George, of Newbury, was from Isle of Jersey, says Coffin, took wife Susanna, 21st August, 1672, had Hannah, born 18th May, 1673; and George, 20th November, 1676.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 144.

**MAKEPEACE**:—Thomas, of Dorchester 1636, came with a large family. Belonged to the artillery company 1638, married in 1641, for his second wife, Elizabeth, widow of Oliver Mellows, and had Joseph, baptised 20th September, 1646, who died, probably, before his father removed some years later to Boston, and there died. In his will of 30th June, 1666, he names eldest son Thomas, to whom he had before given house and land in England, where he then lived, and William; eldest daughter Hannah, wife of Stephen Hoppin; Mary, wife of Lawrence Willis; Esther, wife of John Brown of Marlborough; and Waitawhile, wife of Josiah, not Thomas Cooper (as Gen. Reg., V, 402, has it), nine children of Hoppin, whose mother was Opportunity, four of Brown, and two of Cooper.

**MAKEPEACE, WILLIAM**, of Boston, son (probably) of the preceding, married, 23d May, 1661, Ann Johnson, removed to Taunton, where the name was long kept up.

REFERENCES:—Makepeace Gen., 1858; Savage's Gen. Dic., Vol. III, 144.

**MAKREST**:—Benoni, of Salisbury, by wife Lydia Fifield, married, 12th September, 1681, had Samuel, born 3d September, 1682, died aged 2 months; Joseph, born 28th August, 1683; Benjamin, born 16th November, 1685; Lydia, born 27th March, 1688; and Mary, born 15th April, 1690; and he died 7th August, 1690, leaving widow.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., Vol. III, 144.

**MALBON**:—John, of Salem, 1629, supposed to have been skilled in iron works, came in fleet with Higginson, and probably went home the next year.

**MALBON, RICHARD**, of New Haven, an early assistant (but not as Mather II, Captain 12, writes in 1637). Had daughter named Martha. He removed or perhaps

went home in 1648 or '9, and it would have been better if he had gone before. He was dead before May, 1661.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., Vol. III, 144.

**MALINE, or MELLIN**:—See Melyen.

**MALINS**:—Robert, of Newport, married, 1st January, 1675, Patience, daughter of Peter Easton, had Mary, born 21st October, 1675; and Robert, 22d January, 1677; and died 26th August, 1679, and it is said his wife died same day, "each aged 30 years," though she was only 24.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Gen. Dic., 127; Savage's Gen. Dic., Vol. III, 144.

**MALLARD**:—Thomas, of Boston, member of the Artillery Company 1685, perhaps removed to New Hampshire, where the name occurs.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., Vol. III, 144.

**MALLORY**:—John, of New Haven, son of the first Peter, had John, born 6th September, 1687; Elizabeth, born 1st May, 1691; Rebecca, born 15th September, 1693; Mabel, born 19th December, 1695; Silence, born 13th October, 1698; John, born 1st March, 1701; and Obedience, born 11th April, 1704.

**MALLORY, JOSEPH**, of New Haven, brother of the preceding, married Mercy, daughter of Thomas Pinion, had Mercy and Thankful, twins, borns August, 1694; Abigail, born August, 1696; Joseph, born 5th November, 1698; Benjamin, born 5th November, 1701; and Hannah, born 1st September, 1709.

**MALLORY, PETER**, of New Haven, signer of the Plantation Covenant in 1644, had Rebecca, born 18th May, 1649; Peter, born 27th July, 1653; Mary, born October, 1655, died soon; Mary, born 28th November, 1656; Thomas, born 15th April, 1659; Daniel, born 25th November, 1661; the last three were baptised 12th July, 1663, not 11th, as church records state; John, born 10th May, 1664; Joseph, born 1666; Benjamin, born 4th January, 1669; Samuel, born 10th March, 1673; and William, born 3d September, 1675.

**MALLORY, PETER**, of New Haven, son of the preceding, married, 27th May, 1678, Elizabeth, daughter of James Trowbridge, had Peter, born April, 1679, died young; Caleb, born 3d November, 1681; Peter, born August, 1684, died young; Elizabeth, born 27th April, 1687; Judith, born 2d September, 1689; Benjamin, 3d April, 1692; Stephen, born 12th October, 1694; Ebenezer, born 29th November, 1696; Zechariah, born 2d May, 1699; Abigail, born 5th August, 1701; Zipporah, born 15th December, 1705; and Peter, born 1 March, 1708.

**MALLORY, THOMAS**, of New Haven, brother of the preceding, married, 26th March, 1684, Mary Ueberfeld, had Thomas, born 1st January, 1685, who died 21st July, 1783, aged 98 years 6 months and 9 days old, not "one hundred and one years," as in Cothren; and Daniel, born 2d January, 1687, was a proprietor as were also his father and brothers Peter, Daniel and John, in 1685; he died 15th February, 1691. Often the second syllable of the name has "e" and sometimes "a."

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VIII, 161; Boyd's Annals of Winchester, Conn., 286; Cothren's Woodbury, Conn., 615-8, II, 1514; Cutter's Hist. of Arlington, Mass., 275; Dodd's Hist. of East Haven, Conn., 134; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., LIV, 320-5; Orcutt's Hist. of Stratford, Conn., 1242; Orcutt's Hist. of New Milford, Conn., 725; Paul's Hist. of Wells, Vt., 121; Power's Sangamon Co., Ill. Settlers, 471; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 144; Todd's Hist. of Redding, Conn., 206.

**MALONE, or MALOON**:—Hendrick of Dover in 1660.

MALONE, LUKE, in Dover, 1670, married, 20th November, 1677, Hannah Clifford, perhaps daughter of John, first of same, had Sarah, born 1679; Joseph; Samuel, Luke, Elizabeth and Nathaniel; but dates and order of births are not known.

REFERENCES:—Power's Sangamon, III., 472; Nottingham, N. H., 419-25; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 145.

MALTBY:—John, of New Haven, married Mary, daughter of Richard Bryan of Milford, had John and Mary, was lost at sea, as in 1676 was concluded, and 10th of June that year his inventory of only £58 was brought in, yet he has the prefix of respect, and was a valuable man. Mary married Rev. John Fordham.

MALTBY, WILLIAM, of Branford, 1667, in 1673 was cornet of the New Haven troop and left descendants.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, IX, 201; Davenport Genealogy, 207, 218; Davis Genealogy, 1888; Maltby Genealogy, 1895; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 145.

MANCHESTER:—Stephen, Portsmouth, R. I., married 13th September, 1684, Elizabeth, daughter of Gershom Wodell.

REFERENCE:—Austin's R. I. Dic., 127; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 145.

MANLY:—Ralph, Charlestown, probably come in the fleet with Winthrop, and died September, 1630.

MANLY, WILLIAM, Weymouth, by wife Rebecca had Sarah, born 5th October, 1675; in March following was a soldier in Turner's company, outlived the campaign, and had Thomas, born 11th July, 1680; and by wife Sarah had Rebecca, born 6th March, 1687; perhaps he removed to Boston, and was a freeman of 1690.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 145.

MANN:—Abraham, of Providence, 1676, was one of the few that did not remove in King Philip's war. He took the oath of allegiance May, 1671.

MANN, FRANCIS, of Providence, of whom there is only known that his daughter Mary married, 6th April, 1673, John Lapham.

MANN, JAMES, of Newport, freeman in 1653.

MANN, JOHN, of Boston, 1670, a baker, by wife Mary had Joseph, born 30th June, 1672.

MANN, JOSIAH, a soldier, probably from Boston or Charlestown, under Captain Turner, 1676, at Hadley.

MANN, NATHANIEL, of Boston, 1670, perhaps brother of Josiah, by wife Deborah had William, born 19th February, 1672.

MANN, RICHARD, of Scituate, 1646, was reckoned a youth in Elder Brewster's family, who could claim to have come in the Mayflower, 1620; but that is rejected for the person who had share with Brewster in the division of cattle in 1627 was More, not Mann; he had Nathaniel, born 1646, and died about 1656; Thomas, born 15th August, 1650; Richard, born 1652; and Josiah, born 1654. The last is probably the soldier of whom no more is known. Deane says Nathaniel lived in Scituate, had no family, and gave his estate to his brothers Thomas and Richard. He must have been of Boston for a short time.

Thomas saw hard fighting and was badly wounded in the Rehoboth day, when Pierce was ambushed, but lived to have four sons and three daughters. Richard had three sons and four daughters. No doubt this "Mann" should be "More" or "Moore." See that name.

MANN, SAMUEL, of Dedham, 1642.

MANN, SAMUEL, of Wrentham, only son of William, had the engagement to keep the school in Dedham for one year for £20, "to be paid in coin at the current price," and continued seven years in that honorable em-

ployment; married, 19th May, 1673, Esther, daughter of Robert Ware, of Dedham, who died 3d September, 1734, and was freeman in 1678; ordained 13th April, 1692, in the place formerly part of Dedham, where he had preached many years, and died 22d May, 1719. His children, by the Wrentham records, were Mary, born 7th April, 1674; Samuel, born 8th August, 1675; Theodore, born 8th February, 1681; Thomas, born 24th October, 1682; Hannah, born 12th June, 1685; Beriah, born 30th March, 1687; Pelatiah, born, 2d April, 1689; Margaret, born 21st December, 1691; and Esther, born 26th June, 1696; besides whom were Nathaniel and William, born after the settlement was broken up by Philip's war, and before his return, March, 1676, and August, 1680, all these six sons and five daughters were married. Of this family most have written but a single "n" in the name.

MANN, THOMAS, of Rehoboth, had wife Rachel, who died June, 1676, and a child at the same time. He married, 9th April, 1678, Mary Wheaton; had Rachel, born 15th April, 1679; Mary, born 11th January, 1681; Bethia, born 12th March, probably 1683.

MANN, WILLIAM, of Cambridge, 1634, came, it is said, from Kent, born 1607, the youngest of eleven children; married, 1643, Mary Jarrad, or perhaps Garrad, had share in the Shawshin division, 1652, but may have been of Providence in 1641, as Farmer had it; yet he could not long have continued there. He had by first wife Samuel, before mentioned, born 6th July, 1647, of Harvard College in 1665; and married, 11th June, 1657, second or third wife, Alice Teel, and died 7th March, 1662. In his will, dated 10th December, 1661, names no children but Samuel. Six of this name had, to 1819, been graduated at Harvard, and nine at other New England colleges.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, IV, 90, VII, 89, 102; Austin's Ances. Dic., 38; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dic., 129; Ballou's Hist. of Milford, Mass., 890; Bangor, Me., Hist. Mag., VI, 88; Barry's Hist. of Hanover, Mass., 350-2; Bass' Hist. of Braintree, Vt., 162-4; Bemis' Hist. of Marlboro, N. H., 562; Blake's Hist. of Franklin, Mass., 258; Corliss' North Yarmouth, Me., Magazine; Davis' Hist. of Bucks Co., Pa., 670; Deane's Hist. of Scituate, Mass., 309; Dearborn's Hist. of Salisbury, N. H., 659; Dedham, Mass., Hist. Reg., VI, 124-9; VII, 28-33, 60-5, 140-5; Heywood's Hist. Westminster, Mass., 755-7; Hills' Hist. of Mason, N. H., 204; Hinman's Conn. Settlers, 1846; Hudson's Hist. of Lexington, Mass., 128; Jameson's Hist. of Medway, Mass., 500; Mann Genealogy, 1873 and 1884; New England Hist. & Gen. Reg., XIII, 325-8, 364; Oneida Hist. Society, Trans. II, 120-3; Orcutt's Hist. of Stratford, Conn., 1243; Page Genealogy, 51; Pierce's Hist. of Gorham, Me., 193; Power's Sangamon Co., Ill. Settlers, 473; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 145; Slafter Genealogy, 20; Stone's Hist. of Hubbardston, Mass., 306-8; Temple's Hist. of Palmer, Mass., 516; Washington, N. H., History, 524-6.

MANNERING:—Edward, Scarborough in 1663.

MANNERING, JOSEPH, a passenger in the William and Francis from London, 1632, embarked in March and reached Boston 5th June, with Edward Winslow; but no connection with him is known nor is this name heard of for many years except by judgment of court, 4th March, 1634, it was found that he had paid £5 on account of which Joseph Twitchell had been charged. Several who we know to have been on board that ship could not have obtained leave from the government.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 147.

**MANNING**:—George, Boston in 1653, a shoemaker, perhaps an original proprietor in 1640, of Sudbury; married, 15th July, 1653, Mary Harraden; and another record says that he married, 13th March, 1655, Hannah, widow of William Blanchard, daughter of James Everill, had George, born 24th November, 1655; Elizabeth, born 19th March, 1657, died young; Mary, born 15th December, 1659, died young; Elizabeth, born 13th October, 1661; James, born 6th March, 1663; Hannah, born 20th April, 1665; Mary, born 3d November, 1666; Sarah, born 19th March, 1668; John, born 11th October, 1671; and Joseph, born 6th November, 1674.

**MANNING, JOHN**, Boston, a merchant, member of the artillery company in 1640, by wife Abigail, who died 25th June, 1644, had John, born 25th May, 1643; and Mary, born 3d June, 1644; and by wife Ann, daughter of Richard Parker, who joined our church 15th May, 1647, had Ann, born 12th March, 1652; and Ephraim, born 10th August, 1655. Ann married John Sandys in 1669.

**MANNING, JOHN**, Ipswich in 1634, of whom nothing more is known.

**MANNING, JOHN**, in Maine, whose inventory of £115 was returned 5th October, 1674.

**MANNING, NICHOLAS**, Ipswich, was probably a son of Richard, had the command of a vessel at Salem in 1677, in 1681 had wife Elizabeth, was in 1688 appointed by Andros a judge in the remotest eastern part of his jurisdiction near Kennebec, and as one of his adherents was the next year imprisoned.

**MANNING, RETURN**, Boston, married at Hingham, December, 1664, Sarah Hobart, probably daughter of Edmund the second of the same, had daughter Mary, mentioned in the will of her grandfather Hobart. From whence he came is not known. At Boston he had Sarah, born 7th April, 1669; and Rebecca, born 21st September, 1670, and perhaps shortly afterward moved away.

**MANNING, RICHARD**, Ipswich, by wife Anstis had Nicholas, born 23d June, 1644; Richard, born 22d June, 1646; Anstis, born 8th January, 1655; Margaret, born 9th October, 1656; Jacob, born 25th December, 1660, who was of Salem, and died 24th May, 1756; Thomas, born 11th February, 1665; and Sarah, born 28th August, 1667, who married, 8th December, 1686, John Williams of the same. His descendants are numerous.

**MANNING, SAMUEL**, Billerica, son of the second William, made freeman in 1670, selectman in 1680, representative in 1695, and town clerk for 6 years; died 22d February, 1711, aged 66 years.

**MANNING, THOMAS**, Ipswich, in 1636, was perhaps an elder brother of Richard, died about 1668, aged 74 years.

**MANNING, THOMAS**, Swansey, married, 28th October, 1674, Rachel Bliss, perhaps daughter of Jonathan.

**MANNING, THOMAS**, a soldier of Ipswich, perhaps son of Thomas the first, or more probably his grandson. Killed with the "flower of Essex," under Lathrop, 18th September, 1675, at Bloody Brook, Deerfield.

**MANNING, WILLIAM**, Cambridge in 1634, a freeman 13th May, 1640, brought from England William and probably other children, perhaps Timothy, who died 8th November, 1653, was one. His wife Susanna was buried 16th October, 1650, but when he died is not known.

**MANNING, WILLIAM**, Cambridge, son of the preceding, born in England, made freeman 10th May, 1643, by wife Dorothy had Hannah, born 21st June, 1642;

Samuel, born 21st July, 1644, before mentioned; Sarah, born 28th January, 1646; Abigail, born 15th January, 1648, died aged 4 months; John, born 31st March, 1650; who died of smallpox, 25th November, 1678; and Mary. He was selectman 1667, and many years after, sent in 1670 to England to induce Urian Oakes to come over to be president of the college, though that vacancy did not occur, by the death of Chauncy, until 1672. The gravestone that tells his death, 14th March, 1691, aged 70 years, may be true, but one may expect some exaggeration in that, for his wife Dorothy, when it makes her 80 years at the death, 26th July, 1692. Sarah married, 11th April, 1671, Joseph Bull of Hartford; and Mary married, 21st October, 1674, Rev. William Adams of Dedham. "From Ormsby, in County Norfolk, came, in 1637, aged 17, Ann Manning as servant of Henry Dow," says the record of his declaration before embarking, as found at Westminster Hall.

**REFERENCES**:—Amer. Ancestry, I, 52; III, 199; Bedford, N. H., Centennial, 313; Bond's Watertown, Mass., 527-9, 945; Daniel's Hist. Oxford, Mass., 598; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., 322; Emmerston's Gleanings, 72; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., XVII, 73-6; Hammatt Papers, 225; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 742; Hazen's Hist. Billerica, Mass., 93-5; Lapham's Hist. Norway, Me., 546; Manning Family Chart, 1887; Manning Family Notes, 1897; New England Hist. & Gen. Reg., L, 221; LI, 389-406; Paige's Hist. Cambridge, Mass., 601-3; Perkins' Old Houses of Norwich, Conn., 527-9; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 147; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 687; Washington, N. H., History, 526; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 650-2.

**MANSFIELD**:—Andrew, Lynn in 1639, had been at Boston in 1636, came from Exeter in Devon, it is said, bringing son Andrew, born 1630, and, it is supposed, wife Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. William Walton, who died 8th September, 1673, aged above 80 years, by whom probably he had other children, as perhaps each of the following: Joseph, John; who died 16th October, 1671; Robert, who died 16th December, 1666; Samuel; and Elizabeth. This last married, 10th June, 1675, Joshua Wit; and he died 1692 in his 94th year.

**MANSFIELD, ANDREW**, Lynn, son of the preceding, born in England, was representative from 1680 to 1683; by wife Bethia had Bethia, born 7th April, 1658, died aged 14 years; Mary, born 7th March, 1660, died 1661; Lydia, born 15th August, 1662; Deborah, born 1st January, 1667; and Daniel, born 9th June, 1669. He had second wife, 4th June, 1673, Mary, widow of John Neale, daughter of Francis Lawes, who died 27th June, 1681; and he married, 10th January, 1682, Elizabeth Conant.

**MANSFIELD, ANDREW**, Lynn, a freeman in 1691, may have been son of the preceding or of Robert.

**MANSFIELD, DANIEL**, Lynn, son of the second Andrew, was freeman 1691.

**MANSFIELD, JOHN**, Boston, son of Sir John, came in the Regard, 1634, sent out by charity, with his family, so Winthrop I, 150, states. His widow mother died that year in London, at the house of Robert Keayne, whose wife was a daughter, and Elizabeth the wife of Rev. John Wilson was another, but he seems to have done little here but worry his brothers, Wilson and Keayne, in the will of the latter most curious details are related. Yet Keayne gave something to the two children and their father seems to have held on a long time, dying at Charlestown in 1674.

**MANSFIELD, JOHN**, Lancaster, son of the preceding,

became a proprietor in 1654, had 500 acres given him by his aunt, Ann Keayne, as Rev. John Wilson of Medfield testifies, 11th February, 1675.

MANSFIELD, JOHN, Lynn, perhaps a younger brother of the first Andrew, came in the Susan and Ellen, from London, 1635, aged 34, a freeman 1643, may be the one who died in 1671, above designated as perhaps son of Andrew.

MANSFIELD, JOHN, Charlestown in 1658.

MANSFIELD, JOHN, Hingham, freeman in 1684, in his will, dated 19th February, 1689, and probated 20th August, same year, names only wife Elizabeth, who was perhaps daughter of Joseph Farnsworth of Dorchester, and two children, Mary and John, born 15th November, 1656, who had married Sarah Neal.

MANSFIELD, JOHN, Windsor, married, 13th December, 1683, Sarah, daughter of Samuel Phelps, had John, born 1684, died at 6 years of age; Sarah, born 1686; Samuel, born 1687; Mary, born 1689, and perhaps more.

MANSFIELD, JOSEPH, Lynn, son of the first Andrew, was probably born in England, by wife Elizabeth had Joseph, born 20th March, 1661, and may have had other children earlier. She died 25th February, 1662; and he was called senior, as Felt notes from the record when his daughter Deborah died, 14th February, 1678.

MANSFIELD, JOSEPH, New Haven, son of Richard, probably born in England, had Mary, born 1658; Martha, born 1660; and perhaps others; is in list of freemen 1669, and proprietor in 1685.

MANSFIELD, JOSEPH, Lynn, son of the first Joseph, married, 1st April, 1678, Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac Williams of Salem, had Elizabeth, born 6th February, 1679; twins born 25th October, 1680, died soon; Joseph, born 18th August, 1681; and Sarah, born 22 January, 1684; freeman in 1691.

MANSFIELD, MOSES, New Haven, son of Richard, born in England, was a very valuable man in town business 1673, lieutenant and captain in the Indian war, representative in 1676-7, a proprietor in 1685, had Samuel, at Harvard College in 1690, who kept the grammar school at New Haven same year, became a merchant and died in 1701, perhaps before his father.

MANSFIELD, PAUL, Salem, signed the petition against imposts in 1668.

MANSFIELD, RICHARD, New Haven, 1643, perhaps earlier, died 10th January, 1655, leaving widow Gilian, who married Alexander Field, and children Moses and Joseph, before mentioned.

MANSFIELD, ROBERT, Lynn, in 1642, may have been son of the first Andrew, or more probably his brother, born in England, who died in 1666.

MANSFIELD, SAMUEL, Lynn, perhaps son of the first Andrew, married, 3d March, 1674, Sarah Barsham, had Andrew, born 4th January, 1675; Sarah, born 6th November, 1676; and Bethia, born 13th March, 1679; and he died 10th April following.

MANSFIELD, SAMUEL, Springfield, representative in 1680-3 and 4.

MANSFIELD, THOMAS, Lynn in 1642. One of this family name came in the Regard, 1634, who was from Exeter, England, and was not found to be a desirable inhabitant, as mentioned by Winthrop I, 150.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 78; VII, 204; X, 202; XI, 103; Bond's Watertown, Mass., Gens., 355; Daniel's Hist. Oxford, Mass., 599; Davis' Hist. Wallingford, Conn., 847; Hayward's Hist. Gilsun, N. H., 359; Hemenway's Vermont Gaz., Vol. V, 198, 211-3; Kidder's

Hist. New Ipswich, N. H., 416; Lincoln's Hist. Hingham, Mass., III, 50-2; Mansfield Gen., 1885; Orcutt's Hist. Derby, Conn., 745; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 148; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Conn., 691; Tuttle Gen., 667-9; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 122.

MANSIR, MANSER, or MANSUR:—Robert, Charlestown in 1678, a householder, of whom nothing more is known.

REFERENCES:—Blood's Temple, N. H., 231; Heywood's Hist. Westminster, Mass., 757; Hubbard's Stansstead Co., Can., 171; Lapham's Hist. Rumford, Me., 372; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, N. H., 444-6; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 149; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 652; Young's Hist. Wayne Co., Ind., 188.

MANSON:—May or may not be found in New England before 1692, but as yet he has been sought in vain. Yet in the Blessing from London, 1635, there was brought a Thomasia Manson, aged 14 years, who may have followed her father.

MANTON:—Edward, Providence, son of Shadrach, of Providence, married, 9th December, 1680, Elizabeth, daughter of John Thornton, made freeman in 1655, swore allegiance May, 1682. He was the only son of three, that had a son to perpetuate the name, and of his three sons, two died in infancy, while his son Daniel at the age of 16 years, it is said, was the only male on this side of the sea with this surname. He left eight sons and three daughters, all of whom married and had children.

MANTON, SHADRACH, Newport in 1668, swore allegiance 1st June, 1668, had besides two other sons, Edward; and Ann, who married, 18th September, 1682, John Keess.

REFERENCES:—Austin's Ancestral Dic., 39; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dic., 342; Narragansett Hist. Reg., IV., 296-9; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 149.

MANWARING:—Nathaniel, residence unknown, member of the artillery company 1644.

MANWARING, OLIVER, New London 1664, in the tax list of 1666 his name being spelled "Mannerling," married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Raymond, but Miss Caulkins calls her Hannah, had Hannah, Elizabeth, Prudence, and Love, all baptised in 1671; Richard, 13th July, 1673; Judith, April, 1676; Oliver, 2d February, 1679; Bathsheba, 9th May, 1680; Ann, 18th June, 1682, and Mercy, whose baptism is not found nor the birth of any one, but of the five preceding the last we may be content with dates of baptism. He died 3d November, 1723, aged 90, when all those children were living and the eight daughters married, though we have not the names of the husbands of any excepting Love, who married John Richard; and it is said Elizabeth married, 7th July, 1686, Peter Harris.

MANWARING, PHILIP, New Hampshire in 1683.

REFERENCES:—Baker's Montville, Conn., 244-50; Caulkins' New London; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 150; Walworth's Hyde Gen., II, 1009-15, 1111-8.

MAPES:—John, aged 21, came from Ipswich in the Francis, 1634; but this name is so very rare in this country that unless he died in a few years we can hardly mistake in supposing he was of Long Island, where in 1662 "goodman Mapes" of Southold, was allowed to be made freeman of Connecticut. Perhaps he had first been of Salem, at least Dickinson, who was at the same time with him at Southold, had lived at Salem some years.

MAPES, JOSEPH, Setauket, L.I., in 1655, says Thompson. He may be the same, or Thomas, who is placed by Wood in his history, at Southold, 1640.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, XI, 103; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 150; Weygant's Family Record, 1897.

MARBLE:—John, Boston, by wife Judith had John, born 10th November, 1646.

MARBLE, JOSEPH, Andover, married, 30th May, 1671, Mary Faulkner, probably daughter of Edmund; had Deborah, who died 30th June, 1673; and probably other children.

MARBLE, JOSEPH, Andover, perhaps son of the preceding, married, 23d April, 1695, Hannah Barnard.

MARBLE, NICHOLAS, Gloucester, in 1658.

MARBLE, SAMUEL, Andover, 1660, married, 26th November, 1675, Rebecca Andrews, probably his second wife.

MARBLE, WILLIAM, Charlestown, or Malden, by wife Elizabeth, had Mary, born 10th April, 1642; perhaps he moved, for Frothingham, in his list of 1658, does not include the name nor do we see it among church members, though he was freeman in 1654.

REFERENCES:—Austin's Allied Families, 171; Benedict's Hist. Sutton, Mass., 687-9; Daniel's Hist. Oxford, Mass., 599; Lapham's Hist. Paris, Me., 667; Lincoln's Hist. Hingham, Mass., III, 53-6; Read's Hist. Swanzeey, N. H., 400; Stearn's Hist. Ashburham, Mass., 804-9; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Conn., 465; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 150, Wyman's Charlestown, 653.

MARCH:—George, Newbury, brought by Stephen Kent, in the Confidence as a servant from Southampton, 1638, aged 16, and he may be that freeman at Boston, 1666, whose name is printed "Marg" in the Genealogical Record.

MARCH, GEORGE, Newbury, son of Hugh, freeman in 1683, married, 12th June, 1672, Mary, daughter of John Folsom of Exeter, had George, born 6th October, 1674; John, 18th August, 1676; Mary, 28th August, 1678, died before three months old; Stephen, 19th September, 1679, died before 5 years old; James, 19th June, 1681; Israel, 4th April, 1683; Sarah, 6th July, 1685; Stephen, 16th November, 1687; Henry, 31st July, 1694, perhaps; George, 24th April, 1698; and Jane, 8th May, 1699; besides Hugh, probably the eldest, a sergeant, and killed by the Indians at Pemaquid, 9th September, 1695. His widow married, 28th June, 1707, Joseph Herrick as his third wife.

MARCH, HUGH, Newbury, brother probably of the first George, came in the Confidence, 1638, from Southampton, aged 20 years, as servant of Stephen Kent, a carpenter; by wife Judith, who died 14th December, 1675, had George, born 1646; Judith, born 3d January, 1653; Hugh, born 3d November, 1656; John, born 10th June, 1658; and James, born 11th January, 1664. He married, 29th May, 1676, Dorcas Blackleach, who died 22d November, 1683; and he married third wife 3d December, 1685, Sarah Healy, and died 12th December, 1693, aged 73; and his widow died 25th October, 1699.

MARCH, HUGH, Newbury, son of the preceding, married, 28th March, 1683, Sarah, daughter of Caleb Moody; had Sarah, born 27th April, 1684; Henry, born 22d September, 1686; Samuel, born 2d March, 1689; Elizabeth, born 27th October, 1691; Hannah, born 4th September, 1694, died next month; Daniel, born 30th October, 1695; Mehitable, born 3d January, 1703; and Trueman, born 14th November, 1705. He was a captain.

MARCH, JAMES, Newbury, brother of the preceding, was a lieutenant; by wife Mary had Benjamin, born 23d November, 1690; Nathaniel, born 2d September, 1693; and Tabitha, born 20th June, 1696; removed probably to Salisbury, there had Judith, born 13th May, 1698.

MARCH, JOHN, Charlestown 1638, probably had wife Rebecca, and his son, Edward died 4th October, 1638; as did John, another child, 2d May, 1641; on 15th May of next year he joined the church and on 18th was admitted freeman; perhaps had more children; was there a householder in 1658.

MARCH, JOHN, Newbury, son of the first Hugh, married 1st March, 1679, Jemima True; had Judith, born 21st March, 1682; Mary, born 2d April, 1684; Joseph, born 8th May, 1687; John, born 26th September, 1690; Abigail, born 4th September, 1693; Hugh, born 8th January, 1696; and Elizabeth, born 6th September, 1698; was a soldier, captain in Phip's disastrous expedition against Quebec in 1690, and a major in defence of Falmouth in 1703. Two of this name had, in 1834, been graduates from Harvard College and four from other New England colleges.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry I, 52; IV, 63; Benedict's Hist. Sutton, Mass., 689; Bradbury's Hist. Kennebunkport, Me., 261; Brewster's Portsmouth, N.H., II, 129; Chapman's Weeks Gen., 146; Coffin's Hist. Newburyport, Mass., 309; Hoyt's Salisbury, Mass., Families, 237-9; Lapham's Hist. Norway, Me., 547; March Genealogy, 1899; N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., LIII, 121; Runnel's Sanbornton, N. H., II, 474-7; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 150; Sedgwick's Hist. Sharon, Conn., 99.

MARCHANT:—See Merchant.

MARDEN:—Richard, New Haven in 1646, took oath of fidelity next year, soon removed.

REFERENCES:—Chase's Chester, N. H., 558; Cochran's Hist. Frankestown, N. H., 821; Cogswell's Hist. New Boston, N. H., 377-9; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, N. H., 341; Morrison's Hist. Windham, N. H., 621-4; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 150.

MARGERUM or MARGORUM:—Richard of Salem, in 1655; was not perhaps a permanent resident.

REFERENCES:—Essex Coll., I., 67; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 151.

MARGERSON:—Edmund, a single man, came in the Mayflower, as one of the passengers to Plymouth, December, 1620; died early in 1621.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 151; Calnek's Annapolis N. S., 542.

MARGIN:—Richard, Dover, 1659; married at Andover, 21st May, 1660, Rebecca, probably daughter of William Holdredge of Haverhill.

MARINER:—James, Falmouth, 1686; was supposed to have come from Dover, probably had children at Falmouth, when in his age he left there, and was of Boston in 1731, aged 80.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 151; Wheeler's Brunswick, 842.

MARION:—Benjamin, one of Gallup's company in the expedition against Quebec, 1690.

MARION, ISAAC, Boston, son of first John of Boston; by wife Phebe had Mary, born 4th December, 1682.

MARION, JOHN, Watertown, cordwainer, married Sarah, daughter of John Eddy, freeman in 1652; had Mary, buried 24th January, 1642, aged 2 months; John, born 12th May, 1643; Isaac, born 20th January, 1653; Samuel, born 1655; removed to Boston, was selectman 1693, and died 7th January, 1705, aged 86.

MARION, JOHN, Cambridge, probably son of the preceding, removed to Boston; married Ann, daughter of John Harrison, had John, born 30th May, 1683, died soon; John, born 17th August, 1684, died young; Joseph, born 10th August, 1686; John, born 29th August, 1687, died soon; and John, born 28th June, 1689; freeman in 1679;

was deacon, selectman in 1698, and member of the artillery company in 1691.

MARION, SAMUEL, Boston, son of the first John, from Sewall in his Diary we learn of the sad manner of the death of his wife Hannah, 4th April, 1688; and from the records that he had John, born 25th December, 1681; Hannah, born 23d June, 1685; and Mary, born 18th June, 1687. He married a second wife, Mary, and had Samuel, born 8th June, 1689; Catherine, born 15th September, 1690; Edward, born 2d December, 1692; Isaac, born 8th March, 1694; Elizabeth, born 21st November, 1695; Joseph, born 18th December, 1698, probably died young; Joanna, born 10th May, 1701; John, born 5th April, 1703; and Joseph, 22d July, 1705. The name is sometimes spelled Merion.

REFERENCES:—Bridgeman's Kings Chapel Burial Ground, 263-9; N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., XIV, 86-8; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 152.

MARK or MARKS:—John, or other name beginning with J., of Middleborough; died July, 1675, of a wound by the Indians.

MARK, PATRICK, Charlestown 1677, by wife Sarah had Mary, baptised 20th January, 1689, aged 18 years, the mother having been admitted to that rite 10th April, 1687, aged 50.

MARK, ROGER, Andover, a soldier of Maj. Appleton's company; wounded by the Indians at the fight 19th December, 1675; lost his wife Sarah 22d December, 1690, by smallpox.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, IX, 54; Hayward's Gilsum, N. H., 360; Orcutt's Stratford, Conn., 1243; Parthermore Gen., 135; Richmond, Va., Standard, II, 24; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 152; Temple's Hist. North Brookfield, Mass, 680; Tuttle Gen., 269.

MARKHAM:—Daniel, Cambridge, married; 3d November, 1669, Elizabeth, daughter of Francis Whitmore, had James, born 16th March, 1675, perhaps freeman in 1674, removed to Middletown and married Patience, daughter of William Harris.

MARKHAM, JAMES, Cambridge, son of Daniel, married, 14th October, 1700, Elizabeth, youngest child of the first William Locke; removed to Middletown; had James, born 22d November, 1701; Elizabeth, born 18th January, 1704; William, born 28th January, 1706; John, born 28th December, 1708; Mary, born 14th May, 1710; Abigail, 22d July, 1712; Martha, born 18th June, 1714; Hannah, born 6th September, 1716; and Nathaniel, born 27th February, 1719; and died 8th June, 1731. His widow died 25th September, 1753, but gravestone says 17th.

MARKHAM, JEREMIAH, Dover, 1659.

MARKHAM, NATHANIEL, Watertown, freeman in 1682; was perhaps father of the Nathaniel of Charlestown, whose death, 26th September, 1673, is noted by Farmer.

MARKHAM, WILLIAM, Hadley, of the first settlement, but before that had William, who was killed by the Indians with Captain Beers at Northfield, 4th September, 1675, and daughters Priscilla and Lydia; at Hadley had John, born 1661, died at less than 3 years of age; and Mercy, born 1663, died young; was freeman in 1661, on the 15th October, 1681, swore he was in his 60th year, and died about 1689. Priscilla married Thomas Hale, about the year 1675; Lydia married Timothy Eastman in 1682, and her descendants named Smith lived at the ancient homestead of Markham, who had much estate from Nathaniel Ward of Hadley, whom he called uncle. The name is sometimes written Marcum and Marcom.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VI, 114; Hinman's Conn. Settlers, 1st ed., 171; Locke's Genealogy, 23; Merrill's Hist. Acworth, N. H., 240; Paxton's Marshall Gen., 16; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 152; Virginia Magazine of History, V, 205-6, 334-6, 439-40; VI, 80-2.

MARLO, MORLEY, or MARLOW:—Edward, Hartford in 1667.

MARLOW, THOMAS, Westfield, married, 8th December, 1681, Martha, daughter of the first Abel Wright, had Martha, born 7th September, 1682; Thomas, 14th September, 1684; Mary, 30th October, 1686; Abel, 18th January, 1689; Elizabeth, 23d June, 1691; Thankful, 28th February, 1693; Mary, 14th November, 1695; John, 1st May, 1699; and Ebenezer, 22d March, 1701. The family may be still at Westfield, but the name long since became Morley.

MARLO, WILLIAM, a soldier under Captain Turner in March, 1676.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, IX, 22; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 153.

MARRETT:—Amos, son of John, of Cambridge, married, 12th November, 1681, Bethia Longhorn, who died 20th November, 1730, in the 70th year of her age; had Amos, and perhaps others; and he married, 22d November, 1732, Ruth Dunster, probably a widow, died 17th November, 1739. He was a lieutenant, and his son Amos married, 21st September, 1732, Mary Dunster, perhaps a daughter of her who a few weeks after married the father.

MARRETT, JOHN, Cambridge, son of Thomas of Cambridge; was brought by his father from England when 5 years old; married, 20th June, 1654, Abigail Richardson; had Thomas, born 15th December, 1655; John, born, 13th December, 1656, who died 7th March, 1658; Amos, born 25th February, 1658; Susanna, born 19th January, 1660; John, born 29th January, 1662, died next year; John, baptised 6th June, 1664; and Abigail, born 19th August, 1666; beside Hannah, born 17th August, 1668, died soon; Edward, born 2d August, 1670; Mary, born 7th March, 1672; and Lydia, born 22d February, 1674; was freeman in 1665; owned estate at Watertown as early as 1642. Mary married, 10th December, 1702, Joseph Hovey, who died at Cambridge, giving her by will dated 28th June, 1735, all his property, and became second wife of Nathaniel Parker of Newton, 27th January, 1737; and Abigail married Timothy Rice, 27th April, 1687.

MARRETT NICHOLS or NICHOLAS, Salem, 1636; was of Marblehead 1648, born 1613.

MARRETT, THOMAS, Cambridge, 1635, freeman 3d March, 1636; brought with him from England son John before mentioned; Susanna, Thomas, and Abigail, besides wife Susanna, and had also Hannah, who may have been born at Cambridge, and died unmarried 9th December, 1668; and he died 3d June, 1664, aged 75. His will of 15th October, 1663, mentions his aged wife, four living children (being all, except Susanna, who had married George Barstow, and died not long after him), beside children of George Barstow, deceased, other grandchildren, Lydia, Amos, John, and Jeremiah Fisher; also Thomas, Amos, Susanna and John Marrett, who all appear to be children of John. Abigail had married, 17th November, 1641, Daniel Fisher of Dedham. The widow died 23d February, 1665. His name in the Colony Records is Marryott, but in the town records is slightly changed.

MARRETT, THOMAS, New London, 1666; may have been son of the preceding.

REFERENCES:—Dunster Gen., 66-9; Hodson's Hist. Lexington, Mass., 128-30; Paige's Hist. Cambridge, Mass., 603-5; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 153.

MARRIOTT:—John, Marblehead in 1674.

MARSH:—Alexander, Braintree, was freeman in 1654; married, 19th December, 1655, Mary, daughter of Gregory Belcher; was representative under the new charter, 1692; died 7th March, 1698, aged 70 years, so says gravestone. His will of 19th March, 1697, probated 31st March, 1698, mentions wife Bathsheba, son John, daughters Rachel, Phebe, Ann, wife of Samuel French, besides granddaughter Mary French, son-in-law Dependence French, and Samuel Bass. His son John was then a minor, and possibly was father of the John who was a graduate from Harvard College in 1726. His widow died 8th January, 1723, aged about 82, says the gravestone at Dorchester.

MARSH, DANIEL, Hadley, son of John of Hadley; married in 1676 to Hannah, widow of Samuel Crow, daughter of William Lewis of Farmington; was made a freeman in 1690, representative under the new charter in 1692, and many times after, died in 1725, aged 72 years. He had children, but their names and dates of birth are not given other than of Joseph, who was a graduate of Harvard College in 1705, who was minister of Braintree, and died 8th March, 1726, and had Joseph; yet I find that Elisha, first minister of Westminster and Perez, a physician of Dalton, were also his grandchildren.

MARSH, EPHRAIM, Salem, son of John of Salem; signed a petition against imposts in 1668.

MARSH, GEORGE, Hingham, 1635, a freeman 3d March, 1636, died 2d July, 1647, wife Elizabeth surviving. His will made the same day provides for her, sons Thomas and Onesiphorus, daughters Elizabeth Turner and Mary Paige. Rev. John of Wethersfield was a descendant.

MARSH, JOHN, Charlestown, 1638, died 1st January, 1666; in his will made that day, names wife Ann and her grandchild, Sarah Bicknor, son Theophilus and his son John, daughter Frances Buck and her children.

MARSH, JOHN, Salem; had grant of land in 1637, probably came in the Mary and John, 1634; and at Salem his children baptized were Zechary, on the 30th April, 1637; John, 9th May, 1639; Ruth, 5th May, 1641; Elizabeth, 13th September, 1646; Ezekiel, 29th October, 1648; Bethia, 1st September, 1650; Samuel, 2d October, 1652; Susanna, 7th May, 1654; Mary, 14th September, 1656; Jacob, 10th April, 1659; and a daughter 12th June, 1664, whose name is not known. His will of 20th March, 1674, probated 26th November, 1674, names wife Susanna, sons Zechary, Samuel, Jacob, Ezekiel, Benjamin and daughter Bethia.

MARSH, JOHN, Hartford, 1636; married, Ann, daughter of Gov. John Webster; with him removed to Hadley in 1659-60; before he removed had Joseph, baptized 24th January, 1647, died soon; Joseph, born 15th July, 1649; John, Samuel, Jonathan, Daniel, Hannah, and Grace. His wife died 9th June, 1662, and he married in 1664, Hepzibah, widow of Richard Lyman of Northampton, daughter of Thomas Ford, and removed to that place, and had Lydia. He died in 1688. Grace married, 16th January, 1672, Timothy Baker. By will, dated 1676, of his brother Joseph at Braintree, County of Essex, estate was given to these children, and obtained by suit at law, so it is presumed he came from that part of England.

MARSH, JOHN, Hartford, eldest son of preceding; married, in 1666, Sarah, daughter of Richard Lyman, and of the wife of his father, freeman in 1670, died 1727.

MARSH, JOHN, Boston, in 1672.

MARSH, JONATHAN, Milford in 1649; removed to Norwalk, one of the first settlers in 1655; not mentioned after 1659. Do not know as he had wife or children.

MARSH, JONATHAN, Hadley, brother of Daniel; married, in 1676, Dorcas, widow of Azariah Dickinson, had Jonathan, a graduate of Harvard College in 1705, who became minister of Windsor; was freeman in 1690, representative in 1701; died in 1730, aged 80.

MARSH, ONESIPHORUS, Hingham, son of George; married 6th January, 1655, Hannah Cutter; had Onesiphorus, born 5th November, 1655; Hannah, born 28th June, 1657; was freeman 1672, and of Haverhill in 1690, at least one of the same name lived there so called his son.

MARSH, SAMUEL, New Haven; had Mary, born 1648; Samuel, born 12th February, 1650; Comfort, born 22d August, 1652; all baptized 20th March, 1653; Hannah, born 22d July, 1655, baptized next month, but not on the day mentioned in the church record; Elizabeth, born 27th December, 1657, baptized in February following; John, born 2d May, 1661; a child without name born 1st April, 1663.

MARSH, SAMUEL, Hatfield, brother of Daniel; married in 1667 to Mary Allison; was freeman in 1690, representative in 1705-6, died in 1728, leaving several children.

MARSH, THOMAS, Hingham, son of George, born in England; married, 22d March, 1649, Sarah, daughter of John Beal, and died 2d August, 1658, leaving four children named in his will, Thomas, Sarah, Ephraim, born 11th July, 1655, and Mary, born 22d February, 1658. His son John, born 20th February, 1654, probably died young. His widow married, 1st September, 1662, Edmund Sheffield of Braintree.

MARSH, ZECHARY, Salem, son of John of Salem; was freeman in 1680.

REFERENCES:—Aldrich's Walpole, N.H., 319; Amer. Ancestry I, 52; III, 125, 138, 148; X, 64; XI, 117; Atkin's Hist. Hawley, Mass., 49; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dic., 130; Baird's Hist. Rye, N. Y., 486; Bangor Hist. Mag., IV, 35-7; Barbour's My Wife and Mother, app. 22; Bass' Hist. Braintree, Vt., 164; Benedict's Hist. Sutton, Mass., 689-91; Cogswell's Hist. Henniker, N. H., 643; Cogswell's Hist. Nottingham, N. H., 230; Craft's Hist. Whately, Mass., 514-6; Dana's Hist. Woodstock, Vt., 614-8; Daniel's Hist. Oxford, Mass., 600; Draper's Hist. Spencer, Mass., 233; Dwight's Genealogy, 841-4; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 323; Gold's Hist. Cornwall, Conn., 282; Hatfield's Hist. Elizabeth, N. J., 81; Heywood's Hist. Westminster, Mass., 758; Hine's Lebanon, Conn., Hist. Ad., 164; Hurd's Hist. New London Co., Conn., 514; Hyde's Hist. Address at Ware, Mass., 50; Judd's Hist. Hadley, Mass., 533-5; Lincoln's Hist. Hingham, Mass., III, 56-64; Marsh Genealogy (1886); Marsh Family of Hingham (1887); Marsh Family of Salem (1888); Marsh Family of Hartford (1895); Morse's Sherborn, Mass., Settlers; Orcutt's Hist. New Milford, Conn., 726-30; Paige's Hist. of Hardwick, Mass., 418; Perkins' Old Houses of Norwich, Conn., 531; Pompey, N. Y., Reunion, 332-4; Power's Sangamon Co., Ills. Settlers, 474; Randall's Hist. Chesterfield, N. H., 379-82; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 154; Sinclair Genealogy (1896); Smith's Hist. Sunderland, Mass., 443-7; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Conn., II, 465; Temple's Hist. Whately, Mass., 217; Tucker's Hist. Hartford, Vt., 448-52; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 654.

MARSHALL:—Benjamin, Ipswich, son of the first Edmund; married, 1677, Prudence Woodward, had Edmund, Ezekiel, John and four daughters; died in 1716.

MARSHALL, CHRISTOPHER, Boston, 1634, a single man on joining the church late in August, 1634, freeman 6th May, 1635; was of Cotton's party in the great schism of 1637, but not disarmed as a dangerous heretic, so that he was perhaps a student of divinity, and certainly married here, for his daughter Ann was baptized 13th May, 1638, at our church, adhered to Wheelwright at Exeter, and with him had dismissal January, 1639, from our church and probably went home in 1640 or 1641, and may be that man who Colamy says was partly educated by our Rev. John Cotton, minister of Woodkirk, in Yorkshire, and died February, 1673, aged 59.

MARSHALL, DAVID, Windsor, son of Captain Samuel; married, 9th December, 1686, Abigail Phelps, daughter, probably, of Samuel; had Abigail, born 9th January, 1687; Hannah, born 8th December, 1689; and David, born 14th April, 1692, who died at 33 years of age.

MARSHALL, EDMUND, Salem, 1636; had there, perhaps by wife Milicent, Naomi, baptized 24th January, 1637; Ann, 15th April, 1638; Ruth, 3d May, 1640; Sarah, 29th May, 1642; Edmund, 16th June, 1644; and Benjamin 27th September, 1646; was a freeman 17th May, 1637, and removed either to Ipswich or Newbury.

MARSHALL, EDMUND, Newbury, a shipwright, perhaps son of the preceding; had Edmund, born 5th October, 1677, and John, born 7th July, 1682; but may have had older children before living at Newbury, and possibly removed to Suffield; there had Martha, 1685, and Elizabeth, 1689; it is certain one of that name lived there, and died, for by his will, made in 1721, though not probated until a long time after, mentions these children with others, John, Benjamin, Mary and Abigail.

MARSHALL, EDWARD, Warwick; by wife Mary had Edward, born 10th April, 1658; John, born 12th May, 1660; Thomas, born 1st March, 1663; Mary, born 1st July, 1666; Charles, born 28th June, 1668; and Martha, born 16th March, 1670.

MARSHALL, EDWARD, Reading, among the early settlers; may be the same who was made freeman at Malden, 1690.

MARSHALL, ELIAKIM, Boston, son of Thomas, the shoemaker; removed to Stratford, and in 1665 sold his estate in Boston, but came back in a few years; was of Lothrop's company in Philip's War, and killed at Bloody Brook 18th September, 1675.

MARSHALL, ELIAKIM, Windsor, son of Captain Samuel; married, 23d August, 1704, Sarah Liet of Guilford, if that be the correct name; had Dorothy, born 1st October, 1705; Sarah, born 27th June, 1709, probably died soon; Sarah, born 29th January, 1711; Mary, born 14th March, 1715; and Eliakim, born 15th July, 1720, died in a few days.

MARSHALL, FRANCIS, Boston, a master mariner; came in the "Christian" from London, 1635, aged 30; was living in 1659.

MARSHALL, JOHN, Duxbury, had been of Leahorn in ter, in Devonshire; did not long continue here, and perhaps was the man expected in vain to settle at New Haven, 1643, when his estate was valued at £1,000; his family of five and his lot, transferred to Richard Mansfield. He sold his Windsor estate, and may be that "rich merchant" referred to in Winthrop, Vol. I, p. 150.

MARSHALL, JOEL, Hartford, 1682, perhaps son of Thomas of same place.

MARSHALL, JOHN, Duxbury, had been of Leahorn in County Kent, son and heir of Sybil Marshall, by which description in November, 1631, he enters into contract of marriage with Mary, eldest daughter of Rev. Ralph

Partridge of Sutton, near Dover, to whom and his brother, Jervase P., citizen and cordwainer of London, as trustee, he made conveyance of estate in County Kent as jointure of his wife if she outlived him. This instrument, with a bond in the penal sum of £200, to secure, etc., are recorded in Vol. III of our Suffolk Register of Deeds; but it is curious that these documents were not recorded here before January, 1661, some years after death of the Rev. Ralph, who in his will notices Robert and John, sons of his daughter Mary M.

MARSHALL, JOHN, Providence, 1639.

MARSHALL, JOHN, Boston, came, perhaps, in the Hopewell, Captain Babb, from London, 1635, aged 14 years. By wife Sarah had John, born 10th December, 1645; Thomas, born 11th May, 1656; Benjamin, born 15th February, 1661; and Christopher, born 18th August, 1664.

MARSHALL, JOHN, Billerica, 1659, freeman in 1683; had John, who was probably the freeman at Billerica in 1690.

MARSHALL, JOHN, Boston, a mariner from Barnstaple, County Devon, died 1662; and his brother Thomas of Alwington, in Devon, took administration of his estate in England and in 1670 claimed and obtained the assets from John Sweete, who was administrator here.

MARSHALL, JOHN, Boston; by wife Ruth had Mary, born 2d January, 1661; John, born 2d October, 1664 (who was a mason of Braintree, kept that valuable diary, formerly quoted often by Dr. T. M. Harris, who procured it for the Historical Society as Fairfield's); Thomas, born 6th February, 1666; Samuel, born 14th July, 1669; and Joseph, born 14th April, 1672; was probably the freeman of 1671, and died November, 1672. His widow Ruth married Daniel Fairfield.

MARSHALL, JOHN, Braintree, son of the preceding; married, 12th May, 1690, Mary, widow of Jonathan Mills, daughter of Edmund Sheffield; had a daughter Deborah. In the Diary 25th December, 1700, John writes: "Brother Thomas came to Boston to visit, after being absent 17 years and a half, tarried three weeks and returned." Whence he came for this visit to his native town is not known.

MARSHALL, JOHN, Greenwich, 1672.

MARSHALL, JOHN, Boston, 1681-4; had an office under the Colonial government, with a salary of £13 per year; may have been freeman in 1690, and died in 1694.

MARSHALL, JOHN, Windsor, youngest son of Captain Samuel; by wife Abigail, who died 29th February, 1698, had Abigail, born 10th December, 1693, who died in a few weeks; and Hannah, born 16th April, 1695.

MARSHALL, NOAH, Northampton, died 15th December, 1691.

MARSHALL, PETER, Newbury, with prefix of respect; by wife Abigail had Thomas, born 1st July, 1689; and Ruth, born 31st December, 1690; perhaps removed to Boston.

MARSHALL, RICHARD, Taunton; married, 11th February, 1676, Esther Bell.

MARSHALL, ROBERT, Salem, 1637, perhaps soon removed to New Hampshire, as one of the name died there in 1663.

MARSHALL, ROBERT, Plymouth, son of John, grandson of Rev. Ralph Partridge; married, 1659, Mary, daughter of John Barnes; had John; Robert, born 15th August, 1663; and perhaps more.

MARSHALL, ROBERT, Boston, in 1668, merchant; may be the same as preceding.



MARSHALL, SAMUEL, Windsor, son of Thomas, the shoemaker of Boston; born in England, was a tanner; by Stiles, in his history, page 692, is made to own lot a dozen years too early, and representative in 1637, and magistrate in 1638, when he never gained either of these honors. Thomas was mistaken for this Samuel, who married, 6th May, 1652, Mary, only child of David Wilton, not Wilson, as the Genealogical Register, Vol. V, page 229, prints the name; had Samuel, born 27th May, 1653; Lydia, born 13th February, 1656; Thomas, born 23d April, 1659, died soon; David, born 24th July, 1661; Thomas, born 18th February, 1664; Mary, born 8th May, 1667, died at nine years of age; Eliakim, born 10th July, 1669; John, born 10th April, 1672; and Elizabeth, born 27th September, 1674. He was freeman in 1654, and in the war against Philip had short but most honorable service. On 30th November he was made a captain in place of Benjamin Newbury, who was disabled, for the projected winter campaign, and on 19th December, 1675, in the great swamp fight, the hardest ever known in New England, he was killed, with many of the men under him. His widow died 25th August, 1683. Lydia married, 24th September, 1676, Joseph Hawley of Northampton, where the oldest son lived, while the others continued at Windsor.

MARSHALL, SAMUEL, Barnstable; by wife Sarah had Sarah, who died 2d August, 1690, and father and mother had died the month previous.

MARSHALL, SAMUEL, Charlestown, freeman in 1690, says the record, but Budington has not given his name among the church members.

MARSHALL, SAMUEL, Northampton, eldest son of the brave Captain Samuel; married, 1675, Rebecca, daughter of Captain Benjamin Newbury of Windsor; had Mary, born 1676, died soon; Samuel, born, 1679; Abigail, born 1682; Sarah, born 1685; Preserved, born 1691; Lydia, and Mercy; was made freeman 1690.

MARSHALL, SAMUEL, Boston, in 1681; had wife Ruth, freeman in 1691.

MARSHALL, THOMAS, Dorchester, in 1634; freeman 6th May, 1635; removed, it is thought, to Windsor; was representative in March and April, 1638; but no more is known of him. In Stiles, History, page 698, he is said to have married, 2d March, 1637, Mary Drake, who may have been daughter of the first John; and we might suppose, from the same line, the same man married, 10th May, 1660, Bethia Parsons, though upon the same page he says that Thomas Markell married the same day that same woman; and great distrust springs up, when we see him on page 735, give the same woman, the same day, to Thomas Haskell.

MARSHALL, THOMAS, Boston, shoemaker or ferryman, or both, called widower on admission to church, 31st August, 1634; freeman 4th March, 1635; had brought from England probably sons Thomas and Samuel, and daughters Sarah and Frances; and here by second wife Alice had Eliakim, born 1st March, 1637, yet not baptized until April, 1638, no doubt on account of the quarrel in the church for acting with the major part of which in support of Wheelwright he was required in November, 1637, to surrender his arms; but like most of the rest, thus abused, regained high esteem: was selectman 1647 to 1658, deacon and representative 1650, and died, perhaps, in 1665. Frances married, 16th July, 1652, Joseph Howe, and Sarah married James Penniman.

MARSHALL, THOMAS, Boston, 1643, a tailor, admitted to the church 17th February, 1644, and had Thomas, baptized 7th January, 1644, 5 days old; freeman in May,

1644, and in June following was excommunicated. Probably went to New Haven, after recovering, in 1646, the favor of his former fellow-worshippers.

MARSHALL, THOMAS, Reading, came probably in the James from London in 1635, aged 22 years; had Hannah, born 7th June, 1640; Samuel, born 1st September, 1643, died in one week; Abigail; Sarah, died young; Thomas and Rebecca, twins, born 20th February, 1648; Elizabeth; Sarah, born 14th February, 1655; was made freeman in 1653, a lieutenant; very probably is that man of Lynn, always called captain, who there had Joanna, 15th September, 1657; John, born 14th February, 1660; Ruth, born 14th August, 1662; and Mary, born 25th May, 1665; a member of the artillery company in 1640, and perhaps a freeman 4th June, 1641; he was a representative 1659-60-3-4-7 and 8; died 23d December, 1689; and his widow Rebecca died August, 1693. Hannah married at Lynn, 17th June, 1659, John Lewis; Sarah married, 15th July, 1674, Ebenezer Stocker; and Mary married, 7th April, 1685, Edward Baker. Lewis seems to have confused father and son and to have misled Farmer.

MARSHALL, THOMAS, Salem, 1657.

MARSHALL, THOMAS, Middletown, 1669, then offered as freeman; may have had Thomas, Joel and Mary, who married, 27th July, 1665, John Catlin, but it is not certain.

MARSHALL, THOMAS, died at Northampton, 3d June, 1663, but he may have been but a visitor.

MARSHALL, THOMAS, Andover, ought to have more told of him than is found in Farmer, that he died January, 1708, almost 100 years old, and that Joanna died there in May following, aged about 100. Perhaps it was his daughter Mary who married, 6th July, 1659, Robert Russell.

MARSHALL, THOMAS, Charlestown, 1684.

MARSHALL, THOMAS, Hartford, had sister Mary, who married John Catlin, but who their father was is not ascertained. He had Mary, born 10th May, 1670; John, born 24th February, 1672; William, born 21st April, 1674; Thomas, born 3d October, 1676; Elizabeth, born 23d October, 1678; Sarah, born, 27th March, 1681; and Benjamin, born 22d February, 1684, and died in 1692. His son Thomas, a mariner, married after the date of his will, 15th February, 1697, Mary Chantrel of Boston, a spinster, and she had it probated 19th September, 1700, as his widow, in which he gave memento to his siter Elizabeth, a spinster, and brother Benjamin, and uncle John Catlin, all of Hartford, as he also styles himself, but all the residue to his beloved friend Mary Chantrel.

MARSHALL, THOMAS, Windsor, son of Captain Samuel; married, 3d March, 1686, Mary Drake, probably daughter of John; had Thomas, born 14th January, 1687, died young; Mary, born 21st February, 1689; Samuel, born 23d July, 1691; Thomas, born 6th February, 1694; Rachel, born 12th April, 1696; Catherine, born 11th April, 1699; John, born 3d April, 1701; Noah, born 24th April, 1703; died young; Daniel, born 1705; Benjamin, born 8th August, 1707, died in a few months; and Eunice, born 3d May, 1709.

MARSHALL, WILLIAM, Salem, 1638; had then a grant of land. He probably came in the Abigail, 1635, from London, aged 40 years.

MARSHALL, WILLIAM, Charlestown; married, 8th April, 1666, Mary, daughter of William Hilton, who died 15th July, 1678, aged about 33; had William and Mary, baptized 4th February, 1672, she having joined the church a few days before; John, born 20th April, 1673; Edward, born 16th April, 1676; and by second wife Lydia had

Samuel, baptized 31st August, 1684; Hannah, born 25th September, 1687.

REFERENCES:—*Amer. Ancestry*, II, 79; IV, 224, 237; VI, 102, 172; *Austin's R. I. Gen. Dic.*, 130; *Ballou's Hist. Milford, Mass.*, 891; *Barry's Hist. Framingham, Mass.*, 320; *Bond's Watertown, Mass., Gens.*, 574-8; *Calnek's Hist. Annapolis, N. S.*, 542-5; *Carter Family Tree of Virginia*; *Chute Genealogy*, app. 114-24; *Cothren's Woodbury, Conn.*, 631-3; II, 1575; *Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass.*, 184; *Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me.*, II, 323; *Egle's Notes and Queries (1897)*, 178; *Farrow's Hist. Islesborough, Me.*, 230-2; *Freeman's Hist. Cape Cod, Mass.*, II, 444; *Futhey's Hist. Chester Co., Pa.*, 649-52; *Goode Genealogy*, 469; *Green's Kentucky Families*; *Guild's Stiles Genealogy*, 406; *Hatch's Hist. of Industry, Me.*, 732; *Haven Genealogy*, 28; *Hayward's Hist. of Hancock, N. H.*, 743; *Hazen's Hist. Billerica, Mass.*, 95-7; *Heyward's Hist. Westminster, Mass.*, 759; *Holton's Winslow Mem.*, I, 103, 118-29; *Howell's Hist. Southampton, N. Y.*, 342; *Huntington's Stamford, Ct., Settlers*, 73; *Joslin's Hist. of Poultney, Vt.*, 306-8; *Kingman's North Bridgewater, Mass.*, 579; *Lamborn Genealogy*, 272; *Lapham's Hist. Paris, Me.*, 669; *Lee Genealogy (1895)*, 512-4; *Leonard's Hist. Dublin, N. H.*, 361; *Littell's Passaic Valley Gens.*, 277; *Little's Hist. Weare, N. H.*, 1026-31; *Marshall Family of Pennsylvania (1884)*; *Marshall Family of Virginia (1885)*; *Marshall's Grant Ancestry*, 125; *Meade's Old Churches of Virginia*, I, 216, 244; *Morris Genealogy (1898)*; *Morse Memorial*, app. 21; *Morse's Sherbourn, Mass., Settlers*, 175; *New York Gen. & Biog. Rec.*, XXVI, 84; *Norton's Hist. of Fitzwilliam, N. H.*, 632; *Orcutt's Hist. Torrington, Conn.*, 737-9; *Richmond Standard*, II, 7, 32; III, 14, 16, 39; IV, 1; *Savage's Gen. Dic.*, III, 155-9; *Smith's Hist. Delaware Co., Pa.*, 482; *Stark's Hist. Dunbarton, N. H.*, 253; *Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Conn.*, II, 465-72; *Sullivant Gen.*, 324-34; *Symmes Gen.*, 131; *Thomas Gen. (1896)*; *Vinton's Giles Gen.*, 221-3, 345-62; *Walworth's Hyde Gen.*, 224; *Washington, N. H., History*, 527; *Wheeler's Hist. Newport, N. H.*, 446; *Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens.*, II, 657.

MARSHCROFT, MASHCROFT or MASCROFT:—Daniel of Roxbury; married, 23d May, 1665, Mary, daughter of John Gorton, probably lived at some other place; there had Elizabeth, until the death of his wife's father, after which we find in the records of Roxbury, Hannah, born 6th May, 1677; but perhaps he removed again to some neighboring town and had Samuel, brought to baptism with Mehitable, 3d February, 1684, where we see the record of birth of the latter only, under date of 28th February, 1683. He had also Mary, whose birth is not given, but she died 8th June, 1688; and he died, perhaps, before middle age, and his widow died 30th June, 1703. Elizabeth married, at Roxbury, 18th March, 1700, Samuel Spencer; and Hannah married, 15th July, 1701, Samuel Frost.

REFERENCE:—*Savage's Gen. Dic.*, Vol. III, 159.

MARSHFIELD:—Josiah, Springfield, son of Samuel; married, 22d September, 1686; Rachel, daughter of Jonathan Gilbert; had six children born at Springfield; was freeman in 1690, and after 1700 removed to Hartford; there had a son born 17th March, 1704.

MARSHFIELD, SAMUEL, Springfield, son of Thomas, born in England; married, 18th February, 1652, Esther, daughter of deacon Samuel Wright; had Mercy, born 10th June, 1653; Thomas, born 6th September, 1654, both died young; Sarah, born 2d February, 1656; Samuel, born 1659, died young; Hannah, born 1661; and Abilene,

born 2d April, 1664. His wife died next day, and he married, 28th December, 1664, Catherine, widow of Thomas Gilbert, daughter of Samuel Chapin, and had been widow first of Nathaniel Bliss; had Josiah, born 29th September, 1665; Esther, born 6th September, 1667; and Margaret, born 3d December, 1670; was a proprietor of Westfield in 1666, but never lived there; representative in 1680-3 and 4, sheriff of the county, and died 8th May, 1692. Sarah married, in 1676, William Holton, Jr.; Hannah married Joseph Bedutha; Abilene married Thomas Gilbert; Esther married Ephraim Colton; and Margaret married Ebenezer Parsons.

MARSHFIELD, THOMAS, Windsor; may have removed with Warham, from Dorchester, but no certainty is reached. The first that can positively be learned is by a letter from him, as Marshfield, to Samuel Wakeman, 6th May, 1641, on page 12 of Vol. I of Register of Deeds, strange as the place is, where an extract is inserted by Gov. Winthrop, and next year he withdrew from the country, as by Conn. Record, 14th October, 1642, when the court appointed trustees to manage his estate for the use of the creditors. Perhaps he was lost at sea, but at least no more was ever heard of him. His widow and family removed to Springfield, the children being Samuel, before mentioned; Sarah, who married Thomas Miller, and another daughter.

REFERENCES:—*Morris and Flynt Ancestors (1882)*, 36; *Morton Ancestry*, 144-6; *Savage's Gen. Dic.*, III, 159.

MARSTON:—Benjamin, Salem, son of John; married Sarah, daughter probably of Hilliard Verin; representative in 1696; was, it is presumed, father of Benjamin, of Harvard College in 1689, a man of distinction.

MARSTON, EPHRAIM, Hampton, son of Thomas; married, 19th February, 1678, Abigail, daughter of John Sanborn; took oath of allegiance in 1678, as also did, in the same town, the same year, Isaac, James and William, who perhaps were his brothers or cousins, of which Isaac, married 23d December, 1669, Elizabeth, daughter of John Brown; had Caleb, born 19th July, 1672; Abigail, born 25th December, 1673, died in six months; Elizabeth, born 30th April, 1675; Mary, born 18th April, 1677; Sarah, born 6th November, 1680; Abigail, born 7th May, 1682; and Bethia, born 6th July, 1687.

MARSTON, JACOB, Andover; married 7th April, 1686, Elizabeth Poor; had Jacob, who died 31st March, 1688; and John, who died 20th November, 1700. Probably Mary, who married, 1st December, 1680, Stephen Parker, was his sister, and possibly Hannah, who married, 2d January, 1689, Benjamin Barker, and Sarah, who married, 24th May, 1692, James Bridges, all at Andover, may have been.

MARSTON, JAMES, Hampton, son probably of Thomas; by wife Dinah Sanborn had Abigail, born 17th March, 1679, who married, 5th August, 1701, John Prescott of same place and died 14th November, 1762; and Ann, born 16 February, 1681, who married, 30th December, 1702, Nathaniel Prescott, and died 30th December, 1761.

MARSTON, JOHN, Salem; came in 1637, aged 20 years, as servant of widow Mary Moulton, from Ormsby, County Norfolk, England; was a carpenter; made freeman 2d June, 1641; had baptized John, on the 12th September, 1641; Ephraim, 10th December, 1643; Manasseh, 7th September, 1645; Sarah, 19th March, 1648; Benjamin, 9th March, 1651, before mentioned; Hannah, April, 1653; Thomas, 11th October, 1655; Elizabeth, 30th August, 1657; and Abigail, 10th April, 1659. He died 19th December, 1681, aged 66 years, so says the gravestone.

MARSTON, JOHN, Barnstable; married, 1st July, 1657, Martha, daughter of Bernard Lombard; had John, born 15th June, 1658; and George, 4th October, 1660; removed to Swansea; there by wife Joan had Melatiah, born 31st August, 1673.

MARSTON, JOHN, Andover, 1667, perhaps was father of Jacob and Mary, Hannah and Sarah, above mentioned, and of John; but means of certainty are beyond reach, and all we know is that he had wife Martha, was a freeman in 1691, and that his daughter Sarah married, 24th May, 1692, James Bridges of Andover.

MARSTON, JOHN, Salem, probably son of the first John; had wife Mary, who died 25th May, 1686, aged 43 years, by the inscription on her gravestone; nothing more is known of him, than he was a freeman in 1671.

MARSTON, JOHN, Andover, probably son of John of the same place; married, 2d May, 1689, Mary, daughter of Christopher Osgood; had son John, who died 25th January, 1694; John, born 13th May, 1699; and perhaps others. His wife died 5th April, 1700, having suffered in the delusion of 1692, being imprisoned as a witch.

MARSTON, MANASSEH, Salem, brother of Benjamin; was a blacksmith; freeman in 1677; captain, and representative in 1691; died in 1705.

MARSTON, ROBERT, Hampton, 1636.

MARSTON, THOMAS, Salem, 1636; freeman 2d June, 1641; removed to Hampton, as one of the first settlers; was the husband of Mary, daughter of William Estow of Hampton, and probably father of Ephraim; perhaps of Isaac, James and William, as well as of Mary, who married, 1st January, 1681, the second William Sanborn, unless one or more were the children of William; representative in 1677.

MARSTON, WILLIAM, Salem, 1637, perhaps brother of Thomas; had grant of land in 1637, but was of Hampton in 1640, and back to Salem in a few years; had there baptized Hannah, Sarah and Elizabeth, all on the 10th April, 1659; Deliverance in August, 1663; removed to Newbury, but for only a short time, then again to Hampton, where he was a freeman in 1666; there died, 30th June, 1672, according to Coffin, who says his wife was Sabina, daughter of Robert Page, and that he left five children, Thomas, William, John, Tryphena and Prudence Cox.

MARSTON, WILLIAM, Hampton, son of the preceding; married Rebecca Page; had Mary, who married, 6th March, 1695, James Prescott.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, I, 52; III, 158, 159, 200; Cogswell's Nottingham, N. H., 425-32; Cutts Genealogy, 77; Dearborn's Hist. Parsonfield, Me., 386; Dow's Hist. Hampton, N. H., 834-53; Eaton's Annals of Warren, Me., 583; Freeman's Cape Cod, Mass., I, 373; II, 324; Howland Genealogy, 304; Lapham's Hist. of Norway, Me., 547; Marston Genealogy (1873); Marston Genealogy (1888); N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., XXVII, 291-307, 390-403; XXXIX, 165; Oxford, N. H., Centennial, 118-21; Savage's Gen. Dic., III., 160; Swift's Barnstable, Mass., Families, II., 219; Watson's Marston Genealogy (1873).

MARTEN:—Abraham, Hingham, 1635, a weaver, at Rehoboth in 1643. His will was probated 9th September, 1669.

MARTEN, AMBROSE, Weymouth, 1638; in Concord, 1639; had Joseph, born 8th November, 1640; and Sarah, born 27th October, 1642.

MARTEN, ANTHONY, Middletown; married 10th or 11th March, 1661, Mary, daughter of Richard Hall; had Mary, born 1st January following, died soon; John, born

17th March, 1663; Mary, born March, 1667; and Elizabeth, born 3d August, 1671; he died 16th November, 1673, leaving a widow.

MARTEN, CHARLES, York, 1680; swore allegiance next year.

MARTEN, CHRISTOPHER, Plymouth; came in the Mayflower; was of Billerica, in County Essex; came with wife and two servants, Solomon Prower and John Langemore. All died shortly, the servant Solomon before landing, 24th December, 1620, and the husband on the 8th January following.

MARTEN, EDWARD, Boston, 1679.

MARTEN, EMANUEL, Salem; signed the petition against imposts in 1668.

MARTEN, GEORGE, Salisbury, blacksmith; by wife Hannah, who died soon; had Hannah, born 1st February, 1644; married, 11th August, 1646, second wife Susanna, daughter of Richard North; had Richard, born 29th June, 1647; George, born 21st October, 1648; John, born 26th January, 1651; Esther, born 7th April, 1653; John, born 2d November, 1656; Abigail, born 10th September, 1659; William, born 11th December, 1662, died very soon; and Samuel, born 29th September, 1667. Hannah married, 4th December, 1661; Ezekiel Worthen; and Esther married, 15th March, 1670, John Jameson.

MARTIN:—Isaac, Rehoboth, 1643.

MARTIN, JOHN, Charlestown, 1638; freeman 13th May, 1640; by wife Rebecca had Sarah, baptized 9th September, 1639; Mary, born 14th March, 1641; John, born 1st May, 1642; and by wife Sarah had Mehitabel, born 1st October, 1643.

MARTIN, JOHN, Dover, 1648; of the grand jury in 1654; married Esther, daughter of Thomas Roberts; was freeman in 1666, but in 1673 was in Jersey.

MARTIN, JOHN, of Barnstable; married, 1st July, 1657, Martha, daughter of Bernard Lombard; had John, born June, 1658; George, born October, 1660; and Desire, born 1st January, 1663. He removed to Martha's Vineyard.

MARTIN, JOHN, Chelmsford; freeman in 1665.

MARTIN, JOHN, Marblehead in 1674.

MARTIN, JOHN, Swansea; had John, born 15th March, 1675, and the Colonial Records transcription, of Swansea, gives him by wife Joan, Joanna, born 15th February, 1683.

MARTIN, JOHN, Rehoboth; married, 27th June, 1681, Mercy Billington, daughter of Francis; thought to have had John, born 10th June, 1682; Robert, born 9th September, 1683.

MARTIN, JOHN, Middleton, son probably of Anthony; had wife Elizabeth, who died 26th July, 1718. His children were John, who died young, 14th March, 1687; Nathaniel, born 17th March, 1688; Elizabeth, born 24th September, 1689; John, born 4th April, 1692; Ebenezer, born July, 1694; Daniel, born October, 1697; Hannah, born 23d May, 1699; and Mary, born 31st May, 1701.

MARTIN, JONATHAN, Farmer says was of New Hampshire, and freeman in 1668.

MARTIN, MICHAEL, Boston, a mariner; married, 12th September, 1656, Susanna, daughter of Edward Holyoke.

MARTIN, RICHARD, Caseo, 1646; married a widow Atwell, perhaps was of Scarsborough; a freeman in 1658; died early in 1673, his will of 11th January, 1673, being probated in April of that year. In it he shows that he had wife Dorothy, son-in-law Robert Corbin and his wife Lydia, and gives to Benjamin Atwell, who had probably

married another daughter, perhaps dead, for he also gives to grandchild Joseph Atwell, and this Joseph in 1679 was only eight years old, is called only heir. He brought from England two daughters, of whom Lydia married Robert Corbin, and possibly the other was Mary, executed at the age of 22 years in Boston for the murder of her illegitimate child, as given in Winthrop II, 302. See also Willis I, 134.

MARTIN, RICHARD, Boston, a merchant; married, 1st February, 1654, Sarah, daughter of John Tuttle; had Mary, born 7th June, 1655; Sarah, born 2d July, 1657; and married, in 1660, a second wife, Elizabeth, daughter of John Gay of Dedham; had John, born 2d August, 1661; Richard, born 24th March, 1663; Elizabeth and Mary, twins, born 15th April, 1665, perhaps both died; Elizabeth, born 25th July, 1667; Abigail, born 14th November, 1669; and a posthumous child, Lydia, born 8th February, 1672. He died between 19th of July, the date of a deed to serve for his will, and 6th November, 1671, when administration papers were given to his widow. Perhaps he came in the Elizabeth and Ann from London in 1635, aged 12 years, and may have been brother of John of Boston.

MARTIN, RICHARD, of Charlestown, a captain, died 2d November, 1694, aged 62 years, and his widow Elizabeth died 7th January, 1726, aged 84 years, says the gravestones, but he had not lived there most of his days, for the list of householders in 1678 does not give the baptized name, but simply "Mr. Martin," and it is not thought to mean either John or Thomas, and Coffin authorizes the conjecture that he was of Newbury; had son Richard, born 8th January, 1674. A former wife, Elizabeth, died 6th October, 1689; and his second wife married, 28th November same year, was widow of Joshua Edmonds.

MARTIN, ROBERT, a freeman of Massachusetts 13th May, 1640; was perhaps, of Weymouth, then, soon removed to Rehoboth, 1643, and Swansey.

MARTIN, ROBERT, New Haven; had Mary baptized, perhaps 24th May, 1646; John, 28th May, 1648; and Stephen, perhaps 13th May, 1652, but for the first and last wrong dates are given in the church record.

MARTIN, SAMUEL, Wethersfield, in 1646; went to New Haven, and married the widow Bracey, but this may have been before his permanent settlement at Wethersfield; her name was Phebe, daughter of Mr. Bisley of London, who provided for her and her children by buying estate at Wethersfield. He had son Samuel, and, perhaps, Richard; went to London in 1652, soon returned, served in Philip's War as a lieutenant, and in October, 1677, had a grant of 50 acres "to him and his heirs forever, prohibiting him the sale of the same, or any alienation thereof from his heirs," showing that his courage was valued higher than his thrift. He died 15th September, 1683.

MARTIN, SAMUEL, Andover; married, 30th March, 1676, Abigail Norton; had Samuel, who died 1st February, 1683; was an ensign and died 16th November, 1696.

MARTIN, SOLOMON, Gloucester, ship carpenter; came in the James, it is thought, in 1635, from London, aged 16 years; married, 21st March, 1643, Mary, daughter of Henry Pindar; had Samuel, born 16th April, 1645; and Mary, born 9th January, 1648. His wife died 9th February following, and he married, 18th June next, widow Alice Varnum of Ipswich; perhaps removed to Andover, at least he sold his Gloucester estate in March, 1651, and next year was freeman of Andover.

MARTIN, THOMAS, Charlestown, 1638, a freeman 22d May, 1639, perhaps removed to Cambridge; there by

wife Alice Ellet, married, 1st June, 1650, had Abigail, born 22d August, 1653; may have been of New London in 1666, having prefix of respect, at least was not a householder at Charlestown in 1658.

MARTIN, THOMAS, Boston, mariner; married, 1670, Rachel, daughter of John Farnham.

MARTIN, THOMAS, Marlborough, 1675; made freeman 1690.

MARTIN, WILLIAM, Reading, 1641; one of the earliest selectmen; freeman in 1653, perhaps removed to Groton, there died 23d March, 1673; his wife Mary, who had been widow Lakin, having died 14th August, 1669, made provision of his will, dated 6th March, 1673, probated 1st April same year, more liberal. To his wife's children, William and John Lakin, to the children of William Lakin and to sister Allen and her children, excepting Hannah, are bequests to three neighbors, release of debts, and £10 is given to the town for the purchase of a bell for the meeting-house. Uniform use of "y" in the name belongs only to the New Hampshire family.

REFERENCES:—Aldrich's Walpole, N. H., 321; Amer. Ancestry, I, 52; II, 78; IV, 195; VI, 167; XI, 235; Avon, N. Y., Gen. Rec., 26-9; Babson's Hist. Gloucester, Mass., 115; Bass' Hist. Braintree, Vt., 164; Bassett's Hist. Richmond, N. H., 432; Bedford, N. H., Centennial, 316; Buckingham Genealogy, 107-12; Champion Genealogy, 90-4; Chase's Hist. Chester, N. H., 557; Cleveland's Hist. Yates Co., N. Y., 482; Cochran's Hist. Franconia, N. H.; Cothern's Woodbury, Conn., 630-3; II, 1515; Daniel's Hist. Oxford, Mass., 602; Davis' Hist. Wallingford, Conn., 845-7; Eaton Grange, 79-82; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 324; Egle's Notes and Queries (1896), 130, 234-9; Futey's Hist. Chester Co., Pa., 652; Guild's (Calvin) Ancestry, 25; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 744; Heywood's Hist. Westminster, Mass., 760; Hough's Hist. Lewis Co., N. Y., 172-4; Hoyt's Salisbury, Mass., Families, 239-42; Hubbard's Hist. Stanstead Co., Can., 143; Joslin's Hist. Poultney, Vt., 309; Kitchell Genealogy, 59; Lapham's Hist. Rumford, Me., 372-5; Lewis Genealogy (1893), 359-76; Littell's Passaic Valley Gens., 278; Little's Hist. Weare, N. H., 935-7; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, N. H., 447; Martin Genealogy (1880); Martin's Hist. Chester, Pa., 102-5, 328-37; McKeen's Hist. Bradford, Vt., 158-62; Meade's Old Churches of Virginia; Minor's Meriwether Gen., 11-3; Montgomery Genealogy (1897), 62-4; Neill Family of Delaware, 94-8; Neill's Virginia Carolonum, 20; New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Reg., LIV, 27-31; Palmer Genealogy (1886), 65-7; Palmer and Trimble Gen., 139-42; Powers Sangamon Co., Ills., Settlers, 475; Richmond, Va., Standard, III, 44; Ridlow's Saco Valley, Me., Families, 908-12; Salem, N. Y., Book of History, 61; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 161-4; Sedgwick's Hist. Sharon, Conn., 99; Sharpless Genealogy, 342; Smith's Hist. Dutchess Co., N. Y., 248; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass.; Temple's Hist. North Brookfield, Mass., 680; Washington, N. H., History, 527; Wells' Amer. Fam. Antiquity, III, 61-107; Wheeler's Hist. North Carolina, II, 182, 405; Whitmore's Copps Hill Epitaphs; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., II, 658; Young's Hist. Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 451; Young's Hist. Warsaw, N. Y., 294; Young's Hist. Wayne Co., Ind., 350.

MARTYN:—Edward, New Hampshire, 1674; may have been son of John of Dover.

MARTYN, RICHARD, Portsmouth; was one of the founders of the first church there, 1671; representative in 1672 and 1679, speaker of the house and a counsellor of

the Province, 1680; died 2d April, 1694. He had Richard, born 10th January, 1660; Elizabeth, born 1662; Hannah, born 1665; Michael, born 3d February, 1667; John, born 9th June, 1668; and Elias, born 18th April, 1670. He married second wife Mary, widow of John Denison, daughter of Hon. Samuel Symonds of Ipswich; and third wife was Mary, widow of Samuel Wentworth.

MARTYN, RICHARD, Portsmouth, son of the preceding; was a schoolmaster and preached, but probably did not wish for a settlement; died 6th December, 1690.

REFERENCES:—Allen's Worcester, Mass., 63; Wentworth Genealogy, 116; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 164.

MARTUGAL:—Saunders; sworn as freeman of Connecticut 9th of May, 1667, if Trumbull has given correctly, the odd name in Colonial Records, II, 58. What town he lived at is unknown, but in 1669, as this name is not among the freemen of any town, it may be thought he was dead or had removed.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 164.

MARVIN:—John, Lyme, eldest son of the second Reynold; married, 7th May, 1691. Sarah, daughter of Henry Graham or Grimes; had Sarah, Mary, John, born 9th August, 1698; Elizabeth, Joseph, born, 1703; Benjamin, Mehitable, and Jemima; and died 11th December, 1711. His widow married Richard Sears, and died 14th December, 1760, aged 90 years.

MARVIN, JOHN, Norwalk, son of the second Matthew; married, 22d March, 1704, Mary Beers; had John, born 22d July, 1705; Nathan, born 4th March, 1708; Seth, born 13th July, 1709; David, born 24th August, 1711; Elizabeth, born 23d October, 1713; Mary, born 20th Elizabeth, born 23d October, 1713; Mary, born 20th December, 1716; and Elihu, born 10th October, 1719. His wife died 17th April, 1720, and on 27th April, 1721, he married Rachel, daughter of Matthias St. John, and had Hannah, born 4th December, 1722; Joseph, born 20th May, 1724; Rachel, born 24th December, 1725, died in two days; Benjamin, born 14th March, 1728, died in three days; Rachel, born 27th March, 1729; Sarah, born 18th May, 1733, died in three days; and Ann, born 7th September, 1741.

MARVIN, MATTHEW, Hartford, 1638, an original proprietor, came in the Increase, 1635, from London, aged 35, a husbandman, with wife Elizabeth, aged 31, and children, Elizabeth, in the custom-house record called 31, probably by error for 11; Matthew, aged 8; Mary, aged 6; Sarah, aged 3; and Hannah, aged 6 months. He was one of the original grantees of Norwalk, and settled there in 1653; was a representative in 1654. At Hartford he had Abigail, born before 1641; Samuel, baptized 16th February, 1648; and Rachel, born 30th December, 1649; and died 1687. Elizabeth married John Olmstead, survived him, and made her will 15th October, 1689. Mary married, 11th October, 1648, Richard Bushnell of Saybrook, and, in 1680, deacon Thomas Adgate as her second husband; had children by each, and died 29th March, 1713, aged 84 years; Sarah married, 4th October, 1648, William Goodrich of Wethersfield; Hannah married Thomas Seymour, January, 1654; Abigail married, 1st January, 1657, John Bouton; and Rachel married Samuel Smith.

MARVIN, MATTHEW, Norwalk, son of the preceding, born in England; a freeman in 1664; by wife Mary had Matthew, Sarah, Samuel, Hannah, John, born 2d September, 1678; and Elizabeth; besides others, for in 1672 he counted six children; was representative in 1694 and 1697. Of the children the account is imperfect, as is so

frequently found in the third generation. Matthew married Rhoda, daughter of Mark St. John, and had one daughter, Mary, born 7th October, 1689, and he died in 1691; Sarah married, January, 1681, Thomas Betts; Samuel was representative in 1718, and left descendants by sons Samuel and Matthew, and also had Josiah; Hannah married Epenetus Platt; John is before mentioned; and Elizabeth married, 6th November, 1700, Joseph Platt. Mary, who married Daniel Benedict of Norwalk, may be a daughter.

MARVIN, RENOLD, REYNOLD or REGINALD, of Hartford, 1639, not an original proprietor; was probably a younger brother of the first Matthew; removed to Farmington, soon after to Saybrook; a freeman in 1658; died between 13th of May, the date of his will, and 28th of October, 1662, date of inventory of his estate, leaving only Reynold and Mary, perhaps both were born in England. Mary married William Waller of Saybrook.

MARVIN, REYNOLD, Lyme, son of the preceding; probably born in England; freeman in 1658; was a deacon, a representative in 1670-2-3-4 and 6; died in 1676. By wife Sarah, daughter of George Clark, had John, born 1665; Reynold, born 1669; and Samuel, born 1671; besides Mary and Sarah, whose birth dates are unknown, as also all else, excepting that Mary married Richard Ely of Saybrook. The gravestone tells of his military rank. His widow married Joseph Sill or Scill, the distinguished soldier, survived him, and was living 28th May, 1702. His descendants are very numerous.

MARVIN, REYNOLD, Lyme, son of the preceding; by wife Phebe had Phebe, born 3d December, 1696; Reynold, born January, 1702; Lydia, born 12th January, 1704; Esther, born 3d April, 1707; and his wife died 21st October, 1707. In 1708 he married Martha, daughter of Thomas Waterman of Norwich; had Martha, born 3d April, 1710; Elisha, born 26th September, 1711, died young; James, born 26th May, 1713; Sarah, born 8th March, 1716; Elisha, born 8th March, 1718; and William, born March, 1720. He was a deacon and captain, and died 18th October, 1737. From him through his ninth child descends Hon. Theophiles R. Marvin of Boston.

MARVIN, SAMUEL, Lyme, brother of the preceding; married, 5th May, 1699, Susanna, daughter of Henry Graham or Grimes; had Samuel, born 10th February, 1700; Zachariah, born 27th December, 1701; Thomas, born 4th March, 1704; Matthew, born 7th November, 1706; Abigail, born 13th September, 1709; Elizabeth, born 1st June, 1712; Nathan, born 21st November, 1714; Nehemiah, born 20th February, 1717; Mary and a twin sister, who both died soon; was a representative in 1711 and 1722; died 15th March, 1743.

MARVIN, THOMAS, Newbury; died 28th November, 1651.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, I, 52; III, 311; IV, 25; Barlow Genealogy, 223-7; Daniel's Hist. Oxford, Mass., 602; Hall's Norwalk, Conn., Records, 181, 285; Hinman's Conn. Settlers; Marvin Genealogy (1848); N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., XVI, 235-54; XXXI, 212; XXXII, 82; LI, 330; Porter's Hartford, Conn., Settlers, 12; Salisbury's Family Hist., III, 77, 213; Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 164; Sedgwick's Norwalk, Conn., 150-3; 371; Talcott's Gen. Notes, 592-609; Walworth's Hyde Genealogy, 567, 795; Young's Hist. Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 367.

MASCALL or MASKELL:—John, Salem; there had baptized 23d February, 1651, John; Stephen, born 13th March, 1653; Mehitable, born 3d June, 1655; Thomas, born August, 1657; James, born 26th May, 1662; and Nicholas, born 5th June, 1664; was freeman

in 1678 or possibly in 1671, where the name is Masker in the list.

MASCALL, ROBERT, Boston, 1640, in the family of William Pierce; went home and had letters of dismissal from our church, 5th July, 1646, to church at Dover, England.

MASCALL, THOMAS, Windsor, where it is written Maskell; married, 10th May, 1660, Bethia Parsons; had Bethia, born 6th March, 1661; Thomas, born 19th March, 1662, died soon; Abigail, born 17th November, 1663; Thomas, born 2d January, 1666; John, born 19th November, 1667; Elizabeth, born 19th October, 1669; and he died in 1671. His widow married, 8th August, 1672, John Williams. Hinman, 52, 53 and 153, means one only.

REFERENCES:—Ewing Genealogy (1858); Savage's Gen. Dic., Vol. III, 165.

MASON:—Arthur, Boston; married, 5th July, 1655, Joanna, daughter of Nicholas Parker; had Ann, born 10th August, 1656, died at 1 year; Mary, Abigail, David, born 24th October, 1661; Joanna, born 26th March, 1664; Arthur, born 16th April, 1666, died soon; Alice, born 26th June, 1668; Arthur, born 18th, baptized 31st January, 1674; Jonathan, baptized 23d April, 1676, died at Dorchester, 9th March, 1723; and Lucy or Lois, born 11th August, 1678. It is said he came to America in 1639, but he was only 77 years old at his death, 4th of March, 1708. His wife had died 2d January, 1708. He was a constable and well disposed to magnify his office, for an amusing proof of which see Hutchinson, Vol. I, 254; he wrote his name with "ss." Mary married, in November, 1678, Rev. John Norton of Hingham; Joanna married a Perry; Alice married Samuel Shepard; his son Arthur, who was a mariner, married, 26th January, 1701, Mary, daughter of Sampson Stoddard, who died 19th September, 1746.

MASON, DANIEL, Watertown, youngest son of Hugh of same place; studied for a profession, and went as surgeon of a vessel from Charlestown, of which James Ellson was master, in 1678-9; was captured, as family tradition says, by an Algerian corsair, and probably died in Barbary.

MASON, DANIEL, Stonington, in 1673, son of Major John; removed that year to New London or Norwich; married a wife for whom he had obtained liberty to come to Roxbury to her relations in the early spring of 1676, and for this year to dwell there; his son Daniel was baptized at Roxbury 9th April, 1676, and after her return probably she died, and he at Hingham married, in October, 1679, Rebecca Hobart. He was that year school-master at Norwich; removed from there to Lebanon, and finally to Stonington, where he died in 1736.

MASON, EDMUND, Watertown, a proprietor in 1642.

MASON, EDWARD, one of the early settlers at Wethersfield, of whom no more is known, excepting that in 1640, after his death, the inventory of his estate is found in the records, but no family is heard of.

MASON, ELIAS, Salem; had there baptized Sarah, and Mary on the 23d May, 1647; Hannah, born 14th January, 1649; Martha, born 18th May, 1651; and Elias, born 29th May, 1653. His will, dated 1st May, 1684, probated 13th June, 1688, mentions wife Elizabeth and no children, but Sarah, wife of John Robinson, with grandchild John; and Mary, wife of George Cox, with grandchild George. Emma, a widow of Eastwell, County Kent, who came in the Hercules, 1635, and had a grant of land in 1637 at Salem, may have been his mother though no child in the ship's list of passengers is given.

MASON, HENRY, Scituate, 1643, perhaps removed to

Dorchester, and may be the freeman of 1650, after 1656 a brewer in Boston, who died in 1676, and in his will, dated 6th October, 1676, probated the next month, mentions wife Esther, daughter of the first Abraham Howe, no children, and cousin, that is, neice, Mary, daughter of Joseph Eliot.

MASON, HENRY, Boston, servant to James Everell; died 10th November, 1653.

MASON, HUGH, Watertown, a tanner; came in the Francis from Ipswich, County Suffolk, in 1634, aged 28 years, with wife Esther, aged 22; made freeman 4th March, 1635; had Hannah, born 23d September, 1636; Elizabeth, born 3d September, 1638, died young; Ruth, buried 17th December, 1640; Mary, born 18th December, 1640; John, born 1st January, 1645; Joseph, born 10th August, 1646; Daniel, born 19th February, 1649, probably at Harvard College in 1666; and Sarah, born 25th September, 1651; was a representative in 1644-5, 60 and often later to 1676-7; a captain in 1652, and died October, 1678.

MASON, JOHN, Dorchester, though thought by some to have come, 1630, with Winthrop, probably came early in 1632; was in that year sent as a lieutenant with 20 men against a pirate, for which he was paid £10, and became captain next year; was first in the list of freemen, 1635, representative 1635 and 6, and removed with Warham to Windsor; of great service in military and civil life; finished the Pequot war in 1637, being in chief command; representative 1637 to 41, then Assist. to 59, then Deputy Governor for eight years; major-general and commissioner for the Congr. of N. E., 1647, 54, 5, 6, 9 and 61. From Windsor he removed, 1647, to Saybrook, thence to first settlement of Norwich, 1659. By first wife, who died at Windsor, no children are known, but he took second wife, 1639, named Peck, and had, perhaps, Isabel; certain, Priscilla, born 1641; Samuel, 1644; John, 1646; Rachel, 1648; Ann, 1650; Daniel, 1652; and Elizabeth, 1654, and died 1672, aged 72. All that the diligence of Prince, the annalist, could gather to prefix to his history of the Pequot War may be read in Mass. Hist. Coll., VIII, 122; and later inquiries add little; yet in Sparks's Amer. Biog., Vol. III, of second series, is a copious biography of the great captain, written with much felicity, by the Rev. George E. Ellis.

MASON, JOHN, Portsmouth, R. I., 1655; was perhaps of Westerly, 1669.

MASON, JOHN, Watertown; an early settler, perhaps older brother of Hugh; was a captain, died 1678, aged 73, by the gravestone.

MASON, JOHN, Salem; bricklayer, 1661; may be he who married at Charlestown, 1659, Ann Colliham.

MASON, JOHN, Concord, who died 1667; had married, 1662, Hannah Ramsden, and children were John, born 1664, and Hannah.

MASON, JOHN, Hartford, died 1698, leaving good estate for these children, Mary, then aged 20; Hannah, 17; John, 13; Joseph, 10; Abigail, 7; Jonathan, 4; and Lydia, 1.

MASON, JOHN, Boston; merchant, came about 1678, from London; married Sarah, daughter of Robert Pepper, had Sarah, born 1681; Susanna, 1687; Samuel, 1689; Jonathan, 1692; Abigail, 1693; Benjamin, 1695; and John, 1697. He died, 1698.

— Another John of Boston had wife Prudence, and children a few years later.

MASON, JOSEPH, Portsmouth, in 1667; conveyed his estate to brother Robert of Southam Co. Berks, in trust for his three daughters.

MASON, JOSEPH, Watertown, son of Hugh; married, 1684, Mary, daughter of John Fiske; had Mary, born 1685; Esther, 1686; Joseph, 1688; and Sarah, 1691; was freeman 1690, and died 1702. His widow died 1725.

MASON, NICHOLAS, Saybrook, 1648; may be thought father of that Nicholas who married, 1686, Mary, Peat, daughter of William Dudley. One Nicholas, perhaps from the east, was at Northampton, a soldier, 1676, in Capt. Turner's company.

MASON, NOAH, Rehoboth, 1675; was perhaps son of Sampson. His wife Martha died 1676, and he married at Taunton, 1677, Sarah Fitch; had Noah, born 1678; John, 1680; Mary, 1682.

MASON, RALPH, Boston; came in the Abigail from London, 1635; was a joiner of Southwark, aged 35; with wife Ann, 35, the age perhaps carelessly inserted, and children Richard, 5; Samuel, 3; and Susan, 1; had here Zuriel, born, 1637; John, 1640; Jacob, 1644; and Hannah, 1647. But his will of 1679 names only aged wife and the children Richard, Samuel, Susanna, John and Jacob. Susanna married, 1659, William Norton.

MASON, ROBERT, Roxbury, where his wife died, 1637; removed to Dedham; there died 1667. His sons John, Robert, and Thomas, who may all have been born in England, had administration of his estate.

MASON, ROBERT, Boston; by wife Sarah, daughter of Robert Reynolds, had Robert; Sarah, 1657; Nathaniel, 1659; Philip, 1662; and Elizabeth, 1669. He was freeman 1673.

MASON, ROBERT, Roxbury; married, 1680 or 2, Eliz. Chandler, who died 1688; had Robert, born 1684; Elizabeth, 1686; and John, 1687, died in a few days.

MASON, ROGER, Hartford 1670; then propounded for freeman.

MASON, SAMPSON, Dorchester 1651; shoemaker; had probably Sampson, who served in Philip's war; and John, born about 1656; was of Rehoboth 1657, Swanzey 10 years later. He lived to 1676. See Bliss, 48.

MASON, SAMUEL, Hingham; married, 1670, Judith Smith.

MASON, THOMAS, Watertown 1637; perhaps removed to Hartford before 1651, and thence, in 1656, to Northampton; had wife Clemence, and only child Samuel, who was killed by the Indians 1675, and he died 1678. His widow married Deacon Thomas Judd, and died 1696.

MASON, THOMAS, Dedham 1642; probably son of the first Robert, born in England; married, 1653, Margery Partridge; had John, born 1655; and Mary, 1658; lived in that part which became Medfield, and was killed by the Indians 1676. His house was probably burned at the same time.

REFERENCES:—Massachusetts—Ballou's Hist. of Milford, 892; Bond's Watertown, 356-64; 855-7; Draper's Hist. of Spencer, 230; Hill's Dedham Records; Hudson's Hist. of Lexington, 131; Jackson's Hist. of Newton, 364; Jameson's Hist. Medway, 500-2; Morse's Gen. of Sherborn, 175; Paige's Hist. Cambridge, 605-8; Temple's Hist. Northfield, 491; Temple's Hist. Palmer, 516-8; Ward's Hist. Shrewsbury, 376; Wyman's Charlestown Gen.s, II, 659. New Hampshire, Aldrich's Hist. Wapole, 322-5; Dow's Hist. Hampton, 854-7; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, 745; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, 447; Merrill's Hist. Acworth, 240; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, 633; Reade's Hist. Swanzey, 401-3; Runnels' Sanbornton, 477-81. Other publications—Adams' Ancestry, IV, 31, 143, 188; V, 115; VI, 164; IX, 70; Ammidown Gen., 47; Ayer (James) Biog. (1892); Bangor,

Me., Hist. Mag., II, 238; Bridgeman's Granary Burial Ground, 148; Bulkeley's Brown Mem., 84; Campbell's Hist. of Virginia, 648-50; Chandler Gen., 41, 140; Carter Tree of Virginia; Caulkin's Hist. Norwalk, Ct., 146-8; Corliss' North Yarmouth, Me.; Dunster Gen., 300-4; Ely Gen., 271-3; Goode Gen., 236; Harrison's Old Kent, Md., 269; Harris' Ancestors of W. C. Harris; Hatch's Hist. of Industry, Me., 732-4; Hayden's Va. Gens., 109; Hines Lebanon, Ct., Address, 165; Hurd's Hist. New London County, Ct., 527-9; Lapham's Hist. Bethel, Me., 585-90; Lapham's Hist. Paris, Me., 671; Leonard's Hist. Dublin, N. Y., 363-70; Mason (Capt. John) Memoirs, 33-43; Mason Gen. (1892), 15 pp.; Meade's Old Farms Va., II, 229; Morse Mem. Appendix, 43; Me. Hist. Gen. Reg., XVI, 117-22, 217-24, 318; XVII, 39-42, 214-9; XVIII, 246-54; Page Gen., 242; Paxton's Marshall Gen., 327; Powers' Hist. Sangamon Co., Ill., 476-8; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 166-70; Schroeder's Boardman Mem., 561-71; Shourd's Fenwick Colony, N. J., 150-2; Southern Bivouac (1886), 727; Spark's Amer. Biog., 2d series, III, 435-8; Stiles Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 472-5; Young's Hist. Wayne Co., Ind., 286.

MASSEY:—Jeffrey, Salem, one of the first members of the church there; freeman 1634; was clerk of the market 1642, died 1677, aged about 84; had John, born 1631, who by Dr. Bentley was called the first born male of the town; but Felt differs from that argument, though the cradle in which he was rocked was long admired, and perhaps acknowledged as proof.

REFERENCES:—Dwight's Strong Gen., 637; Penn. Mag., VII, 473; Smith's Hist. Delaware Co., Pa., 483.

MASSON:—See Mason.

MASTERS:—Abraham, Cambridge 1639; probably son of John, but may have been grandson.

MASTERS, GILES, Boston, died 1688. He probably had lived here only a short time, and with no sympathy towards our people, as in Sewall's diary he is described merely as the "King's attorney."

MASTERS, JOHN, Cambridge, perhaps came in the fleet with Winthrop; freeman 1631, with prefix of respect; a man of skill and enterprise; died 1639, and Jane, his wife, died a few days after. His will names daughter Sarah Dobyson, or Dobson, but we know nothing of her or her husband; daughter Lydia Tabor, perhaps wife of Philip, grand child John Lockwood, probably by his daughter Elizabeth, son of Edmund; Abraham and gives residence Nathaniel Masters, probably son and grandson, and gives residue of estate to Elizabeth, wife of Cary Latham.

REFERENCES:—Paige's Cambridge, Mass., 609; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 170.

MASTERSON:—Richard, Plymouth 1630; came probably the year preceding; a deacon of the "goodly company of the Pilgrims at Leyden," before the death of Rev. John Robinson, 1625; chosen probably 1620, when Gov. Carver, Elder Brewster, and Samuel Fuller, who had probably all been predecessors in that office, embarked for New England in the Mayflower. He brought wife Mary, named Goodall, of Leicester, in the documents at Leyden, was married 1619; child Nathaniel, before mentioned, and Sarah, who married John Wood, or Atwood. The widow married Rev. Ralph Smith. It has been doubted whether the deacon ever came to this country, but the doubt relies, says Savage, mainly on the negative fact of mention of him being hardly found, and yet it is known from Bradford that he died at Plymouth in the great sickness, 1633.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 171.

MATHER:—Cotton, Boston, eldest son of Increase, freeman 1680, when he was only 17 years old, so that he came forward with strange rapidity (having joined the church of his father 1679), which is the more striking, as his father was never admitted freeman that we find; and if his course at college were a full one he must have entered at 11½ years. Yet more than two or three have been ministers in Boston younger than he; but with less sagacity than his father he was ordained at Second Church, colleagues with him, 1685; distinguished as a scholar above most of his contemporaries, but known in modern days chiefly as author of the *Magn.* in seven books, London, 1702, a work of no little value, yet more curious than valuable. Died 1728. He married, 1686, Abigail, daughter of John Phillips of Charlestown, who died 1702, having born to him 9 children, of whom 5 died young, three before baptism; and he married, 1703, Elizabeth, daughter of Dr. John Clark, widow of Richard Hubbard, mariner, with a good estate, had 6 more children, of whom Rev. Samuel 1706, Harvard College, 1723, attained no humble share of celebrity, and she died 1713. He next married, 1715, Lydia, daughter of Rev. William Lee, widow of John George, who long survived. 12 of his children with dates of baptism and names, are in the appendix to Rev. Chandler Robbins's *Hist.* of the Second Church, but 6 of them are by the second wife. In the pious labor of his son, Rev. Samuel, on the biography of his father, he is more copious than exact. The most agreeable of all the copious writings of Mather will, perhaps, be found in some apologies designed to magnify the merits of his father in obtaining the new charter, for which, however, little favor was found in the mind of Calef. They may be seen in 3 *Mass. Hist.*, Call. I, 126, 133. But his epistolary exercises are more frequently referred to, and they are very numerous. As the sample of his style, and also highly illustrating the politics of the day, that his father was too much engaged in for the larger part of his life. See letters in I *Mass. Hist. Coll.*, III, admonish. Gov. Dudley by father and son, each, as if in rivalry, more venomous than the other.

MATHER, ELEAZER, Northampton, son of Richard; was the first minister at M. ordained, 1661; married, 1659, Esther, youngest daughter of John Warham; had Eunice, born 1664; Warham, 1666; H. C., 1685; and Eliakim, 1668; and died 1669, only three months after his father. His widow married Rev. Solomon Stoddard, outlived him, and died 1736, in her 92d year.

MATHER, INCREASE, Boston, younger brother of Eleazer, having taken at Harvard College his A. B., went at 18 years of age to his brother Samuel at Dublin, and studied there for his A. M. in 1658; preached in several places, as Co. Devon and Isle of Guernsey, leaving the latter after the restoration, but returned at the end of August, 1661, to New England. He was chosen president of the college, 1685, and filled the office until 1701, when the increase of dissatisfaction long prevailed, at his refusal to give up the pulpit in Boston and reside at Cambridge, compelled his resignation. Next year he feared the glory of New England was departing and that the college under the direction of Willard of the Old South Church should "become a nursery, not of plants of renown, but of degenerate plants, who will forsake thou holy principles of truth," etc., etc. But his talents had new scope in the intermediate time, for in the last dangerous year of Sir Edmund Andros, he was sent in disguise on board a ship, to intercede with King James, and sailed 1688, being absent from his college

duties, on political engagement, until 1692, when Sir William Phips, the Governor of his own nomination, landed with him, bringing the new charter of William and Mary. Unhappily the desire to manage state affairs ever afterward possessed him, and lessened his usefulness, beside embittering his life. He died 1723, and was buried with the greatest marks of esteem and affection. He married, 1662, Mary, sometimes spelled Maria, daughter of famous John Cotton, who died 1714; had Cotton, Harvard College, 1678, before mentioned, born 1663; Maria, 1665; Elizabeth, 1667; Nathaniel, Harvard College, 1685, baptised, 1669, whose great promise of distinguished talents was cut off 1688 at Salem; Sarah, 1671; Samuel, Harvard College 1690; Abigail, 1667; Hannah, 1680; Catharine, 1682, died soon; and Jerusha, 1684. He married second wife, 1715, Ann, daughter of Thomas Lake, widow of Rev. John Cotton of Hampton, who outlived him and died at Brookline, 1637.

MATHER, NATHANIEL, Dorchester, son of Richard, born at Toxteth, near Liverpool, Eng.; went some years after his graduation at Harvard College to England; had the living at Barnstable, 1656, by presentation of Oliver Cromwell, it is widely said, meaning, perhaps, by his recommendation for ecclesiastical patronage had ceased, ejected 1662; preached at Rotterdam; after some years was at Dublin, successor to his brother Samuel, whence he sent contributions for relief to the sufferers in Philip's war, 1676, and last in London, 1697; had served at the altar 47 years, in England, Holland, Ireland, and England again.

MATHER, RICHARD, Dorchester, son of Thomas, born 1696, of an ancient family, as his grandson Cotton in *Magn.*, III, c. 20, assures us, at Lowton, in the parish of Winwick, Lancaster; was employed in teaching a school some years before going to the university, but at length, 1618, was entered of Brazen Nose College, Oxford, yet soon called to Toxteth, where he had taught the school, preaching his first sermon 30th November of that year. There most faithful he served 15 years, and was then suspended for non-conformation, and feeling the true sense of his office, resolved in expatriation. In disguise he embarked at Bristol in the *James*, arriving 1635, after peril in the remarkable storm Aug. 15, and two months later with wife Catharine joined church of Boston. He had married, 1634, that daughter of Edmund Holt, Esq., of Bury, in Lancaster; had Samuel, born 1626, Harvard College 1643; Timothy; Nathaniel, 1630, Harvard College 1647, before mentioned; and Joseph, who died in childhood; after coming to N. E. had Eleazer, 1637, Harvard College, 1656, and Increase, 1639, Harvard College, 1656, before mentioned. He was a man of excellent discretion, of less learning, it is probable, than his ambitious son, Increase, and less brilliancy, it is clear, than his eccentric grandson, the never-dying author of *Magnalia*, but in true service as minister happier than either and better than both. He was settled at D. 1636; his wife died 1655, and he married, 1656, Sarah, widow of his great friend, John Cotton, and died 1669.

MATHER, SAMUEL, Dorchester; eldest son of of the first Richard, born in England, freeman 1648; after large preparation for his profession went home, preached in England, Scotland, and Ireland; settled in Dublin, was made a fellow of Trinity College; then, says family tradition, married a sister of Sir John Stevens, and died 1671.

MATHER, TIMOTHY, Dorchester, son of Richard, born in England; married Catharine, daughter of Hum-



phrey Atherton; had Samuel, born 1651, Harvard College, 1671, before mentioned; Nathaniel, born, 1653, probably died soon, which may explain the failure of entry of birth; Richard, 1653, before mentioned; Catharine, 1656; Nathaniel, again, 1658; Joseph, 1661; and Atherton, 1663; and he died 1685, by an accident. His widow Elizabeth, whom he had married 1680, died 1710, aged 70.

REFERENCES:—Alden's Epitaphs, I, 120-8; Amer. Ancestry, I, 53; III, 79; VIII, 45; IX, 103; Andrews' New Britain, Ct., 148, 176, 203; Goodwin's Gen. Notes, 150-6; Hall's Gen. Notes, 101-3, 106; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 745; History of Hamden, Ct., 263; Huntington's Stamford, Co. Settlers, 74; Lamb's Hist. New York City, I, 339; Marshall's Grant Ancestry, 125-8; Martin's Hist. Chester, Pa., 171; Marvin Gen. (1848), 34-6; Mather Gen. (1848), 76 p. (1851), (1890), 540 p.; Mather's Magnolia, I, 12; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., V, 460; VI, 20; XLVII, 171-85; XLIX, 29-34 Phoenix's Whitney Gen., I, 759; Powers' Sangamon Co., Ill., 510-2; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 171-5; Stiles Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 482-92; Temple's Hist. Whately, Mass., 247; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 73, 585-7; Washington, N. H., Hist., 528.

ARMS:—Ermine, a fess embattled, gules.

CREST:—A hand erect, issuing from a cloud, holding an arrow, point downwards; all proper.

MATSON:—Thomas, Boston, 1630; gunsmith, probably came in the fleet with Withrop; feeman 1634; by wife Ann, who was sister of Abigail, the first wife of Theodore Atkinson; had Thomas, baptized 1633; John, 1636; removed to Braintree, having been disarmed as one of the recusant friends of Wheelwright, in 1637; had there Joshua, 1640; and Abigail, perhaps eldest of all; was a military officer after the religious heats had assuaged; died after 1666.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V, 30; Brown's W. Simsbury, Ct., Settlers, 90; Buck's Hist. Montgomery Co., Pa., 26; Collin's Hillsdale, N. Y., 94; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 175; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 164

MATTHEWS:—Francis, Portsmouth 1631, of the men sent over by Mason, was of Exeter 1639 to 46, removed to Dover, probably died 1647, when perhaps, his widow Thomasine (with children Benjamin, Walter, and Martha, who married first a Snell, and next a Browne), was on the estate he purchased, 1640, of William Beard. Descendants who write the name Mathes are numerous.

MATTHEWS, HUGH, Newbury, married, 1683, Mary Emerson; had John, born 1688; Judith, 1689; Joanna, 1690; Hugh, 1691, died soon; and Hugh, again, 1696.

MATTHEWS, JAMES, Charlestown 1634, probably removed before 1634 to Yarmouth, where he had Samuel, born 1647; Sarah, 1649; Esther, 1651; probably others; and was representative 1664.

MATTHEWS, JOHN, Roxbury; had Gershon, born 1641; and Elizabeth, 1643. He was freeman, 1642, when the Col. record spells it Mathis.

MATTHEWS, JOHN, probably removed to Springfield; married, 1644, Pentecost Bond; had two children, who died, one Sarah, buried 1650, and the wife was killed by the Indians 1675. He married second wife, and had son who died young, and he died 1684.

MATTHEWS, JOHN, Boston 1645, a tailor.

MATTHEWS, JOHN, Charlestown, married, 1659, Margaret Hunt, and he died son after.

MATTHEWS, JOHN, Marlborough, Barry thinks, in 1681; married Mary, daughter of Jonathan Johnson;

had Lydia, born 1691, died at 15 years; Ruth, 1693; John, 1695; and Daniel, 1697. His wife died 1710, and he married, 1713, Sarah Garfield.

MATTHEWS, MARMADUKE, Malden, was son of Matthew of Swansea, in Glamorgaush, and in his 18th year Matric., 1624, at All Souls, Oxford; came from Boston in a ship from Barnstable, 1638, and his wife Catharine joined church early next year. He preached at Yarmouth, 1639 to 43, for in August of this latter year his wife was dismissed from Boston Church to that of Yarmouth; was admitted freeman of Plymouth Colony 1641; had Manasseh, baptised 1641, by Lathrop, at Barnstable, but came to Hull about 1644; some years later taught at Malden, where his troubles are copious, detailed by Frothingham, in Hist. of Charlestown; he had there been ordained, but against the good will of the heavens; he was forced to depart; was then employed at Lynn and other places; finally went home, and Calamy says he died at his native place about 1683.

MATTHEWS, MORDECAI, Harvard College 1655, presumed to have been son of preceding, and, as no more is heard of him, probably he went to England.

MATTHEWS, ROGER, Dorchester; had grant of land 1635, but soon removed.

MATTHEWS, SAMUEL, Jamaica, L. I., 1656; Thompson.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VI, 126, 138; VII, 23; Barry's Hist. Warrington, Mass., 321; Clement's Neton, N. J., Settlers; Cogswell's Hist. Henniken, N.H., 644; Eaton's Hist. Warren, Me., 584; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 326; Freeman's Cape Cod, II, 180-2, 214-6, 225; Gilmer's Georgions, 73; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 746-56; Herrick's Hist. Gardner, Mass., 367; Hudson's Hist. Marlborough, Mass., 412; Lapham's Hist. Paris, Me., 672; Meade's Old Farms of Va.; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VII, 257; XXXIX, 73; Peyton's Hist. Augusta Co., Va., 317; Powers' Hist. Sangamon Co., Ill., 481-3; Reade's Hist. of Swanzy, N. H., 403; Savage's Gen. Reg., III, 176; Stanton Gen., 266; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 809; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 681; Timlow's Hist. Southington, Ct., 167-9.

MATTHEWSON:—James, is by Farmer put into the list of earliest settlers of Rhode Island, but Savage finds nothing to add, except that at Providence he took the engagement if alleged to Charles II, in May, 1666, and probably had Ruth, who married, 1686, Benjamin Whipple.

MATTHEWSON, JOSEPH, who married, 1715, Sarah, daughter of the second Valentine Whitman, is called son of Daniel, of whom naught seems to be known.

MATTOCKS:—David, Braintree, freeman 1650; had wife Sarah, and daughter Elizabeth, who was decrepid, one son and daughter at Roxbury before 1654; he died 1655. The widow married, 1656, Thomas Rawlins of Boston.

MATTOCKS, JAMES, Boston, a cooper; came from Bristol, perhaps before 1635 (at least his daughter Alice was then wife of Nathaniel Bishop); joined the church 1639, and was made freeman same year. Perhaps all his children were born in England. In his will, made 1667, he names son Samuel, and daughters Alice, wife of John Lewis, who had been widow of Nathaniel Bishop, and Mary, wife of Samuel Brown, married, 1661.

MATTOCKS, RICHARD, New Haven, married, 1669, Grace Todd, but it is not certain that he was resident

long. He had deserted his wife before 1686, when her father died.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 177; Wheeler's N. Car. II, 158.

MATTOON:—Hubertus, or Herbert, Kittery 1652; when he submitted to jurisdiction of Massachusetts; probably removed to Saco before 1683. Folsom, 174.

MATTOON, PHILIP, a soldier from the east part of the Colony, in the spring of 1676; was in Turner's company and took part in the Falls fight, then settled at Springfield; married Sarah, daughter of John Hawkes of Hadley; had Margaret, born 1678; Philip, 1680; John, 1682; Isaac, 1684; Sarah, 1687; removed to Deerfield; there had Eleazer, 1689; Gershom, 1690; Nathaniel, 1693; Ebenezer, 1695; and Mary, posthum, 1697. He died 1696, and his widow married Daniel Belden, as third wife, and died 1751, in 95th year. Of his son Philip, with wife Rebecca, daughter of Godfrey Nims, and only child were killed at the second destruction of Deerfield by the Indians and French, 1704; John settled at Wallingford; Isaac and Nathaniel at Northfield; Eleazer at Amherst, but was first at Northfield; and Gershom at Lebanon; Ebenezer died at 21 years.

MATTOON, RICHARD or ROBERT, Exeter, probably son of Hubertus; swore fidelity 1657; married Jane, daughter of Edward Hilton, Jr.; was killed by the Indians 1706, with his son Hubertus. Belknap, I, 172.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 79; Davis' Hist. Wallingford, Ct., 847; Judd's Hist. Hadley, Mass., 535; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 177; Temple's Hist. Northfield, Mass., 491-5.

MAUDE:—Daniel, came in the James with Richard Mather; was bred at Emanuel, Cambridge, where he had his A.B. 1606, and his A.M. 1610; kept the school for some years, joined the church 1635, freeman next year, yet without prefix of respect; for second wife married Mary Bonner, a widow with four children; went to Dover; there was first minister in settlement found, 1642, to his death in 1655. He left no children by either of his wives.

MAUDSLEY:—Henry, Braintree; came in the Hopewell, Capt. Babb, in the autumn of 1635, aged 24; had Mary, born 1638 Samuel, 1641; and, perhaps, others; artillery company, 1643; freeman 1646; name of wife unknown, also any other items. Dr. Harris claims him of Dorchester, 1630, but without sufficient warrant, yet he had grant of a house lot 1637.

MAUDSLEY, JOHN, Dorchester, freeman 1639; by wife Elizabeth had Joseph, born 1638, as printed in Gen. Reg., V, 244, though it is thought son called Joseph may have been John; but whether any more, and when that wife died, is unknown; died 1661; by wife Cicely's will are named sons John and Thomas, and daughter Elizabeth. This Cicely, who may seem to be same as wife Elizabeth, died 1661. The name was spelled with many variations as Mawdesly, Modesly, Madesly, but long has been fixed as Moseley, yet liable to be much mistaken, as in Geneal. Reg., VI, 268, printed Moreley.

MAULE, or MAULD:—Thomas, Salem 1669, a shopkeeper, from England; came, he says in his book, via Barbadoes; was whipped for ill words, being a Quaker, in May of that year; married, 1670. Naomi Lindsay; perhaps as second wife; had Mary, daughter of John Keyser of the same, and in 1695 punished again, for "Truth held forth," etc. Still he showed great fondness for Salem, and in his will, about 1723, he left a bequest to its use, of which part was to be applied to

support the writing-school. He had son John, and third wife Mary, who survived.

MAURY:—See MOREY.

MAVERICK:—Antipas, Isle of Shoals 1647; attended before commissioners of Massachusetts and submitted to her jurisdiction 1652; was of the grand jury of the Colony 1654; was dead before 1682, when administration of his estate was granted to Edward Gilman and Stephen Paul, in behalf of their wives. His daughter Abigail married Edward Gilman.

MAVERICK, ELIAS, Charlestown 1632; was of the church in February of next year, and freeman; lived at Winnesemet, then part of Boston, now Chelsea; married Ann, daughter of a widow Elizabeth Harris, who became the wife of Deacon William Stetson; had John, born 1636; Abigail, 1637; Elizabeth, 1639, died young probably; Sarah, 1641, died young perhaps; Elias, 1644; Peter; Mary; Ruth; Paul, 1657; and Rebecca, 1660; was of artillery company, 1654; died about 1684. He had perhaps other children.

MAVERICK, JOHN, Dorchester; came in the Mary and John, 1630, from Plymouth, with colleague Warham, desired to be admitted freeman, and is first in list of those who took the oath, 1631; died 1636, while preparing to accompany his friends, who removed to Windsor—though, perhaps, say Blake's Ann., he would have continued with Mather. He was in 60th year, and accounts of his education or earlier days is not found.

MAVERICK, JOHN, Boston, possibly son of preceding, as Farmer thought, but Savage thinks same very improbable; by wife Jane had John, baptised with his sister Jane, or his mother, 1653; and Dorothy, 1655. Perhaps his wife died soon after, as well as son John, and by second wife Rebecca he had John, again, 1662.

MAVERICK, MOSES, Salem, perhaps brother of the first Elias; freeman 1634, though Felt inscribes his name with wife in the list of church members under 1637, and so we must believe he had been accepted in another town; had Rebecca, baptised 1639; Mary, 1641, died at 15 years; Abigail, 1655; Elizabeth, 1646, died soon. Samuel, 1647; Elizabeth, again, 1659, who married, 1665, Nathaniel Grafton; Remember, 1652; Mary, again, 1657; and a son whose name is not in the record, 1663; besides Sarah, who is not found in record. He lived on Marblehead side; was one of the founders of the church, 1684, and died 1686, aged 76, which date, Farmer says, Dana mistook. His wife Remember, daughter of famous Isaac Allerton (but in Gen. Reg., VIII, 270, she is called Sarah, and possibly he had both, though it seems not probable), died after 1652, and he married, 1656, Eunice, widow of Thomas Roberts. His daughter Rebecca married, 1658, John Hawkes of Lynn, and died soon after birth of son Moses next year. His will, probably 1686, names wife and Moses, the only surviving child of his daughter Rebecca; four children of his deceased daughter Abigail, viz.: Samuel Ward, Abigail Hinds, Mary Dollabar, and Martha Ward; and four living daughters, viz.: Elizabeth Skinner, Remember Woodman, Mary, wife of Archibald Ferguson; and Sarah, wife of John Norman.

MAVERICK, SAMUEL, Boston; found here in Noddles Isl. by the Mass. Company in 1630, having built a little fort with four small pieces of artillery, so that we may be sure that he was here in 1629, perhaps same in 1628, too late for liability to expense of the expedition of Endicott against Morton. He desired administration 1630, into the company, but did not take the freeman's oath until 1632. Against all improbability he is called

son of Rev. John by a writer of more animation than exactness, in *Hist. of E. Boston*; and even the careful *Hist. of Dorchester*, 404, confidently says the same. For his habit of hospitality, he was required in the spring of 1635, to change his residence and move to the peninsula, but that tyranny was not enforced, and in the autumn of same year he went to Virginia to buy corn; was absent almost a year. He as one of the King's commissioners, 1665, and in a deponent 1665 swore he was 63 years old. Of his family only wife Amias, daughter Mary, and sons Nathaniel and Samuel are known. Nathaniel, who was a merchant in a conveyance by his father and mother, 1650, of the island to some creditors is styled heir of Noddles Island, and he joined in the security. But we never hear more of him. Mary married, 1656, John Palsgrave, and next, 1660, Francis Hooke. She, in a petition to Andros, a few weeks before his overthrow, tells a strange story about her elder brother defrauding his father of the title to Noddle's Island, which had above 17 years been owned by Col. Samuel Shrimpton, under sale from Sir Thomas Temple. It may be, that as Shrimpton was opposed to Sir Edmund A., though one of his council, that this was a contrivance to get rid of him. See *Geneal. Reg.*, VIII, 334.

REFERENCES:—Maverick Gen. (1894), 8p.; N. E. *Hist. and Gen. Reg.*, XLVIII, 207-9; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 179-82; Sumner's *Hist. of E. Boston*, 161-77; Titcomb's *N. E. People*, 244-55; Wyman's *Charlestown, Mass., Gens.*, 661.

MAWER:—Moses, a Huguenot, who escaped from France soon after 1685, and as Potter in his history tells sat down in that part now E. Greenwich, probably bringing wife and children, of whom two are named, Peter and Mary. Mary married in New York.

MAWER, PETER, Providence, son of the preceding; married Mary, daughter of the second Pardon Tillinghast; had, as we learn from the will of their grandfather without any indication of order, Sarah, Amey, Lydia, Mary, John, born, 1718, and Peter. By a second wife, whose name Potter has not given, he says there were three, perhaps named Elizabeth, Mercy and Pardon, but the want of precision is unavoidable. The name is one of the perversions suffered in change of their allegiance in France it was spelled "Le Moine."

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dic., III, 182; R. I. *Hist. Coll.*, III, 3, 4.

MAXCY:—Alexander, a soldier in Gallup's company for the sad expedition 1690, of Phips against Quebec.

REFERENCES:—Daggett's *Attleborough*, 92; Eaton's *Annals, Warren, Me.*, 585; Powers' *Hist. Sangamon Co.*, Ill., 484; Sibley's *Hist. Union, Me.*, 469.

MAXFIELD:—Clement, Dorchester 1658; came with his wife from Taunton, but they had years before been members of Dorchester church; had married Mary Denman, probably daughter of John, constable, 1664; had Samuel, and perhaps John; died 1692, and his widow died 1707, aged 86.

MAXFIELD, JOHN, Salisbury 1652; was of Gloucester 1679; but this may be the Mayfield of Lynn in Felt's list *Geneal. Reg.*, V, 339, who married Rebecca Armitage. See that.

MAXFIELD, JOHN, Salisbury; by wife Elizabeth had John, born 1680; Timothy, 1682; Mary, 1685; Margery, 1686; Nathaniel, 1689; Joseph, 1692; Elizabeth, 1695; and William, 1699; and died suddenly 1703.

MAXFIELD, SAMUEL, Dorchester; married Mary,

daughter of Thomas Davenport; had John; Ebenezer, born 1675; Mary, and Mehitabel. His widow Mary died 1707.

MAXSON, or MAGGSON:—John, Westerly, perhaps son of Richard; was representative 1685; may have been father of a minister who served the the Seventh Day Baptist congregation (as mentioned by Collender), at Westerly, 1738, and died 1720, aged 82. Descendants have been numerous. He married Mary Mosher; had John, born 1666; Joseph, 1672; Dorothy; Jonathan; Hannah; and Mary. His wife died 1718, aged 77.

MAXSON, RICHARD, Newport 1638, of whom no is known but that he was a blacksmith.

REFERENCES:—Austin's *R. I. Dict.*, 342; Cope *Family of Pa.*, 80, 179; *Greene Gen.*

MAXWELL:—James, Boston 1684, a member of the Scott's Chart. Society; was doorkeeper for the Gen. Court 1693. The name may be same as Maxfield.

MAXWELL, JOHN, the freeman of 1669; may have then been of Andover.

REFERENCES:—Cunnabell Gen., 51; Littell's *Passaic Valley Gens.*, 279-81; *Maine Hist. and Gen. Rec.*, IV, 263-6; *Phoenix Gen.*, 17; Powers' *Hist. Sangamon Co.*, Ills., 481-3; Temple's *Hist. Palmer, Mass.*, 515.

MAY:—George, Boston; married 1656, Elizabeth, daughter of William Franklin; as an iron-manger, artillery company, 1661; freeman 1665.

MAY, JOHN, Roxbury, written Mayes and Mays in the early record of town and church, but Maies in Col. record; came as early as 1640 or before, with wife and probably children John and Samuel; freeman 1641; died 1670, aged 80. His nuncup. will made four days before, names sons John and Samuel; his widow Sarah died next year. This was not that wife he brought from England for in record of church, Eliot had written under 18th June, 1651: "Sis. Mayes died a very gracious and savory Christian." Nor was she that Sarah recorded by dismissal from Dorchester church as the same hand notes "an aged woman joined here 29th April, 1660." Farmer was informed that he was of Mayfield Co., Sussex.

MAY, JONATHAN, Hingham; married, 1686, Sarah, daughter of John Langley of the same; had Mary, born 1687, and no more. He died of smallpox, 1690; a soldier in the lamentable expedition of Phips against Quebec.

MAY, THOMAS, Malden, one of Moseley's company in 1675 for Narragansett campaign.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, III, 88; Barrus' *Hist. Goshen, Mass.*, 153-5; *Child Gen.*, 418-21; May's *Journey to Ohio in 1718*, 7-11; Davis' *Landmarks of Plymouth*, 184; Draper's *Hist. of Spencer, Mass.*, 232; Futhy's *Hist. of Chester Co., Pa.*, 654; Hayward's *Hist. Gilsom, N. H.*, 361; Hayward's *Hist. Hancock, N. H.*, 756-8; *May Gen.* (1878), 210 pp.; Morris and Flint *Gen.*, 22; Norton's *Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H.*, 633; Pierce *Gen.* (1894); Savage's *Gen. Dict.*, III, 183; Slaughter's *Hist. Ashburnham, Mass.*, 800; Stiles' *Hist. of Windsor, Ct.*, II, 492; Temple's *Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass.*, 682; Walker *Gen.*, 25; *Washington, N. H., Hist.*, 529.

MAYBEE:—Henry, Newtown, L. I., 1656. Thompson.

MAYBEE, NICHOLAS, Windsor; was buried 1667, with very small estate, and neither wife nor children.

MAYER:—Henry, Boston, butcher; by wife Alice had Joseph, born, 1686; and by wife Hannah had Patience, 1698.

MAYER, ROBERT, Boston; by wife Hannah had Hannah, born 1683.

MAYER, THOMAS, Hingham 1638; came from Co. Norfolk that year in the Diligent.

REFERENCE:—Mayer Family (1878), 179 p.

MAYFIELD:—John, Lynn; married Rebecca, daughter of Godfrey Armitage of the same; had Benoni, born 1666.

MAYHEW:—John, Chilmark, son of the second Thomas; labored all his short life in teaching the Indians chiefly in the vineyard; died 1689, in 37th year, leaving son Experience to carry on work on a large scale, born 1674, died 1758, who married, 1695, at Barnstable, Thankful, daughter of Gov. Hinckley, and father of an illustrious line, Joseph, Harvard College 1730; Nathan, Harvard College, 1731; Zachariah, a missionary to the Indians, who died 1806, in 89th year; and Jonathan, Harvard College 1744, one of the most distinguished divines of our country, prematurely taken from his service, in 44th year, by dying at Boston, 1766.

MAYHEW, JOHN, New London, mariner; was from Devonshire; married, 1676, Joanna, daughter of Jeffrey Christophers; had John, born 1677; Wait, 1680; Elizabeth, 1683; Joanna; Mary; and Patience; and died 1696. His son John served as one of the pilots for the fleet of Sir Hovenden Walker, in the abortive expedition, 1711, against Quebec, and was sent to England to give evidence of the cause of its failure, should any inquiry ever be instituted. See Hutch., II, 197.

MAYHEW, THOMAS, Watertown, born early in 1591; came in the Griffin 1633, if we might so infer from the fact of his taking the oath as freeman 1634, when Gov. Haynes and Gov. Brenton, besides Cotton, Hooker, and Stone, passengers in that ship, were admitted. But that inference would be wrong, for in Col. Rec., I, 95, is a report signed by him and two other gentlemen for setting out the bounds between Watertown and the new town, 1632, and in July, 1633, he was appointed admor. of Ralph Glover, while Cotton and fellow passengers did not arrive before September next, so that he must have been here in 1631, and he served as a merchant at Southampton, Eng., as Bond relates, and here as representative 1636-44 etc. 42: was active in trade, first at Medford, afterward at Watertown, but was induced to remove to the Vineyard about 1647, where he was propr.'s gov. and preacher to the Indians above 33 years; died 1681, almost 90 years old. It is indistinct pronounced by tradition that first wife, who died in England, had been Martha Parkhurst, and second was probably brought with him, Grace, widow of Thomas Paine of London, and by her he had Hannah, born 1635; Bethia, 1636; and Mary, 1640. It is not known that he had any son but Thomas.

REFERENCES:—Ballou's Milford, Mass., 894-7; Barry's Hist. Framingham, Mass., 322; Caulkins' Hist. New London, Ct., 336; Dennysville, Me., Centen., 110; Kellog's White Gen., 67; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 184.

MAYNARD:—John, Duxbury, 1643.

MAYNARD, JOHN, Sudbury 1640, an original propr. freeman 1644; was one of the petitioners for grant of Marlborough in 1656, and died 1672. He had two wives, if not more; by first was born John, date unknown; and perhaps others; he married, says Barry, 1646, Mary Axdell, or Axtel; had Zechary, born 1647; Elizabeth, 1649; Lydia; Hannah 1653; and Mary, 1656. Hannah died probably young, as she is not mentioned in his will of 1672, in which he calls John eldest son, but makes wife, with Zechary, executors: calls Elizabeth

wife of Joseph Moore; and the youngest daughter unmarried, but she married, 1674, Daniel Hudson of Lancaster, and died 1677. Perhaps the first wife was daughter of Comfort Starr, and second may have been married a dozen years later than Barry tells.

MAYNARD, JOHN, Dorchester or Boston 1648, a carpenter; freeman 1649, married widow Eliz. Pell (that had before been widow of Nath. Heaton), and died 1658, leaving her once more a widow.

MAYNARD, WILLIAM, New London; came from Hampsh., Eng.; married, 1678, Lydia, daughter of John Richards; had William, born 1680; and three more children, of which three were under age in 1751, when he died. This name is spelled with many variations.

REFERENCES:—Aldrich's Walpole, 325; Amer. Ancestry, IX, 101, 224; Ballou's Hist. of Milford, Mass., 897; Barry's Hist. of Framingham, Mass., 322-5; Caulkins' Hist. New London, Ct., 354; Goode Gen., 209; Hayward's Hist. Gilsum, N. H., 362-4; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 758; Hudson's Hist. Marlborough, Mass., 413-6; Humphrey's Gen., 425; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 633; Rice Gen.; Savage's Dict., III, 185; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 810-4; Ward's Hist. Shrewsbury, Mass., 358-65.

MAYNE, or MAYEN:—See Maine.

MAYO:—John, Barnstable, min. colleg. with Lothrop; came in 1638, probably as he was sworn freeman 1640, and ordained soon after; brought from England children Hannah, Samuel, John, Nathaniel, and, perhaps, Eliz., who may, however, have been born here; removed to East ham 1646, thence, discouraged at Eastham, drawn to Boston, where he was inst. 1655, min. of the sec. or N. church, and Michael Powell ordained ruling Elder, the same day; dismissed 1673, in advanced age, after having more than 20 years had joint service with Increase Mather, he went to Barnstable, there, and at Eastham and Yarmouth lived the short resid. of his days with one or another church, and died at Yarmouth 1676, leaving widow Thomasine, who died 1682, but we know not whether she had been his first wife in England. The agreement, 1676, for settlement of the small estate between widow, children and grandchildren is on record.

MAYO, JOHN, Roxbury, came in 1633; a young child brought by Robert Gamblin, Jr., as son of his wife by former husband; married, 1654, Hannah, daughter of John Graves; had Hannah, born 1657, died soon; John, 1659; Hannah, again, 1661; Rebecca, 1614, died at 21 years; Joseph, 1667; Mehitable, 1669; Thomas, 1670; Benj., 1672, died soon after, as died also Thomas, the predecessor; Thomas, again, 1673; yet the town record makes this last 1676. He died 1688.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, V, 28; VI, 47; Davis Gen., 14, 58; Davis' Landmark, Plymouth, Mass., 185; Freeman's Cape Cod, II, 358-89, 757; Meade's Old Farms of Va.; Merrill's Hist. of Acworth, N. H., 242; Paige's Hist. Hardwick, Mass., 420; Pratt's Hist. Eastham, Mass., 23; Preble Gen., 259; Rich's Hist. of Truro, Mass., 543; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 186-9; Swift's Barntable Families, II, 220-2.

MAYSANT:—William, Branford 1646 and 8; then owned lands; probably removed, for no more is known.

MCDONALD:—John, Boston 1657.

REFERENCES:—Eaton's Thomaston, 317; Pearson's Schenectady, N. Y., Settlers, 108; Pierce's Hist. Gorham, Me., 189; Powers' Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 498; Richmond, Va., Standard, IV, 3; Roome Gen., 290.

McDOUGALL:—Alister, Boston 1658.

REFERENCE:—Lindsay Gen.

McEWEN, or McKUNE, McCUNE, or ME-CUNE:—Robert, Stratford 1686, a Scotchman, came in the *Henry and Francis*, a ship of 350 tons, chartered by the laird of Pitlochrie, or Whitehead, in Hist. of Perth Amboy tells, or in the *Caledonia* (by another rep.); a man-of-war of 50 guns, to transport covenanters releas. from the tallbooths of Edinburgh, Glasgow and Sterling, on condition of transportation to the colonies. No little of historic interest attaches to this colony that landed their precious freight at Perth Amboy. McEwen himself, which by tradition is derived from Dumfries, explains: "In June 18, 1679, I was in an engagement in Scotland, at Bothwell brigg, then of the age of 18 years. The 5th of September, 1685, we set sail to come to America, and landed at Amboy, 18th December, and 18th February following I came to Stratford." Here he was a tailor, made leather breeches for the record says; John as born 1697; and Eliz., whom he calls Betty, 1699. Other children were Robert, 1702; Sarah, 1704; Timothy, 1707; and Gershom, 1711; and the father died 1740.

REFERENCES:—Boyd's Winchester, 56-8; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, Ct., 1244-6; Savage's Gen. ict., III, 189.

MEACHAM:—Isaac, son probably of Jeremiah the first, lived many years at Salem; married, 1669, widow Deborah Perkins; had Deborah 1670, died next year; Isaac, 1672; Jeremiah, 1674; Israel, 1676, who both died without children; Ebenezer, 1678; Ichabod, men, stays and mantys for women; and he says he married, 1695, Sarah Wilcoxson, daughter of Timothy, as 1679; Deborah, again, 1681; and John, 1682. He removed next year from Salem, and at E. had Mary, 1684; Joseph, 1686, Harvard College 1710, the first minister of Coventry, 1713; and Benjamin, 1687; and died 1692.

MEACHAM, JEREMIAH, Salem 1660, a fuller; married Deborah, daughter of John Brown of Watertown; had probably Isaac, and Jeremiah, besides daughters Rhoda, who married a West and died before her father, leaving Samuel; Sarah, who married, 1668, William Gill; Bethia, who married, 1672, George Haeker; and perhaps Rebecca, who married, 1675, John Macarty. He died 1695, aged 81.

MEACHAM, JOHN, Salem; married, 1697, Mary, daughter of William Cash.

REFERENCES:—Adams' Fairhaven, Vt.; Austin's Allied Families, 173; Benton's Hist. Guildhall, Vt., 257; Hinman's Conn. Settlers, 1st ed., 171; Humphrey's Gen., 345; Odiorne Gen.; Powers' Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 512-4; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 190; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., 492.

MEADE, MEADES, or MEDE:—David, Cambridge Village, perhaps son of Gabriel; married at Watertown, 1675, Hannah Warren, perhaps daughter of David; had Hannah, born 1676; and David, 1678; removed to Billerica; freeman 1683; removed to Woburn; there had John, 1685; Sarah, 1688; Susanna, 1690; and, perhaps, removed again. Hannah married, 1701, Ebenezer Locke.

MEADE, GABRIEL, Dorchester; freeman 1638; died 1666 in 79th year; his will, probated 1667, names wife Johanna, who probably was a second wife; son David, and four daughters—Lydia, Experience, Sarah, and Patience.

MEADE, ISRAEL, Woburn, probably son of the preceding; married, 1669, Mary, daughter of widow Mary

Hall; had Margaret, born 1676; Mary, 1682; Ruth, 1684; Ebenezer, 1686; and, perhaps, some earlier. Margaret married Joseph Locke as second wife.

MEADE, JAMES, Wrentham; by wife Judith had Grace, born 1692, and James, 1694; and his wife died on same day.

MEADE, JOHN, Greenwich, probably son of Joseph; propound. for freeman 1670.

MEADE, JOSEPH, Stamford 1657; removed to Greenwich; was freeman 1662, rep. 1669.

MEADE, NICHOLAS, Charlestown 1680; had by wife Eliz., who joined church 1681; Susanna, baptised 1681; Eliz., 1681; and, perhaps, removed.

MEADE, RICHARD, Roxbury 1663; freeman 1665; had Richard, a mariner, who died before 1679, when the father took admin. on the estate. The father married, 1678, Mary, a second wife, and died 1689.

MEADE, WILLIAM, Gloucester 1641; one of the selectmen 1647; removed to New London before 1653, when he was represent., but never after, though lived 1669.

MEADE, WILLIAM, Roxbury, brother of Richard; had wife Rebecca, and died 1683, and his widow 8 days afterward.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, IX, 105; Campbell's Hist. Virginia, 690; Goode Gen., 477; Meade's Old Families of Va., I, 291-8; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XXXVIII, 107; Page Gen., 77; Robertson's Pocahontas' Descendants; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 190.

MEADER:—John, Dover, 1653; by wife Abigail had Eliz., born 1665; John; Sarah, 1669; and Nathaniel, 1617, who was killed by the Indians 1704, and, perhaps, Nicholas. Sarah married, 1692, Edward Wakeham. Belknap I, 168; and Niles, in 3 Mass. Hist. Coll. VI, 254.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VI, 20; Austin's Allied Families, 174; Hatch's Hist. Industry, Me., 734-8; Wentworth Gen., I, 162.

MEADOWS:—Philip, Roxbury; married, 1641, Eliz., daughter of Stephen Iggulden or Iggleden; had Hannah, 1643. Perhaps he removed, for no more is found of him in the record.

MEAKINS, or MEEKINS:—John, Hartford; is in the list of freemen 1669; died 1706, leaving widow Mary, daughters Mary Belden, Sarah Spencer, besides Rebecca, and Hannah, unmarried, when his will of 1702 was made, and three sons—John, Joseph, and Samuel. Of these John was a lieutenant, died 1739, aged 76; Samuel was a lieutenant, died 1733, in 60th year. The widow, who may have been second wife, was daughter of John Biddle, and she died 1725, in 78th year.

MEAKINS, THOMAS, Boston 1633; came probably in the Griffin; adm. with wife Catharine of Boston church, then called "servant to our brother Edmund Quincy;" freeman 1637; probably died in few years, and his widow went to live at Roxbury with son Thomas; there died "an aged woman," as Elliott writes, "mother of brother Meakins," Feb. 3, 1651.

MEANE, or MEANS:—John Meane, Cambridge; by wife Ann; had John, born 1638, who died next year; Sarah, 1640; Mary, 1644; John, again, posthumous; the father died 1646; the widow married John Hastings outlived him, and died 1667.

REFERENCES:—Paige's Cambridge, Mass., 609; Am. Ancestry, VII, 279; Carliss' No. Yarmouth, Me.; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 761; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, N. H., 449; North's Hist. Augusta, Me., 902.

MEARS:—John, Boston; by wife Lydia had John, born 1678.

MEARS, ROBERT, Boston, tailor; came in the Abigail 1635, from London, aged 43, with wife Eliz., 30; Samuel, who probably died soon; and John, 3 months, and his wife Eliz. joined church 1636; had Stephen, 1636 or 7; Samuel, 1641; and James, 1654.

REFERENCES:—Joslin's Hist. Poultney, Vt., 311; Mears Gen. (1873), 31 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 192; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 689; Smith's Hist. Petersborough, N. H., 143; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 492.

MEASURE, or MASEUR:—William, New London 1664; married that year, Alice, widow of John Tinker; removed to Lynn before 1671; was represent. 1676; died 1688, and admin. of his estate was given same year to Alice, his widow, by Sir E. Andros.

MECOCK, MEACOCK, MAYCOCK, or ME-COKE:—Peter, Newton, L. I., 1656. His widow Mary married Thomas Case of Fairfield before 1661.

MECOCK, THOMAS, Milford 1656 removed to Guilford 1667; was a propr. 1685.

MEDBURY:—John, Swansey; by wife Sarah had Benjamin, born 1681 or 3.

MEECH:—John, Charlestown, record says; was there 1629, but no more is ever heard. Young's Chron, 375.

REFERENCE:—Hemenway's Clarke Papers.

MEEK:—Richard, Marblehead, 1668.

MEEKER, MECAR, or MEAKER:—Robert, New Haven; married, 1651, Susan Tuberfield; removed to Fairfield before 1670.

MEEKER, WILLIAM, New Haven 1657; sued Thomas Mulliner that year for slander in bewitching his pigs.

REFERENCES:—Hatfield's Elizabeth, N. J., 81; Littell's Passaic Valley Gen., 282-4; Todd's Hist. Redding, Ct., 207.

MEGAPOLENSIS:—John, son of a minister of the same name; came in the summer of 1642, aged 39, with wife, 42, to New York, from Holland, and was first employed by the patroon. Van Rensselaer, up the river, but soon afterward is found at the city, and lastly on Long Island. While at Albany, he wrote, 1655, his account of the Marquas or Mohawks. He had Helle-gord, Dirck, Jan, and Samuel, of the ages, respectively, 14, 12, 10 and 8, it is supposed at time of arrival. Samuel was sent to Harvard College, 1657; studied three years; thence to Leyden Univ. where he was admitted M. D.; was licensed as minister, came back to New Amsterdam, and was the dominie, yet of such good capacity for worldly affairs, that Gov. Stuyvesant made him one of the Commissioners for adjusting the terms of surrender of that Province, 1665, to the English.

MEIGS:—John, Weymouth, son of Vincent, born in England; had John, born 1642, removed probably to Rehoboth 1643, next to New Haven, about 1647; not long afterward, about 1654, to Guilford, thence, last, about 1662, to Killingworth, where both he and son John are in the list of freemen 1669. Died 1672. He had only one son, four daughters—Mary, wife of William Stevens; Concurrence, wife of Henry Crane; Trial, wife of Richard Hibbell, who had died before her father. He was a tanner; had large estate and some books, of which one was a Latin and Greek Dict.

MEIGS, VINCENT, New Haven 1646, probably carried thither by son John above mentioned, he being an old man, having only two children known to us; removed to Guilford, and again removed; died at what is now Killingworth, Dec., 1658.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, IV, 50; VII, 83; IX, 102; Andrew's Hist. New Britain, Ct., 381; Cothren's Hist. Woodbury, Ct., II, 1516; Holton's Winslow Mem., I, 402; Hubbard's Hist. Stamstead Co., Canada, 146; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., IV, 91; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 193; Scranton Gen., 28; Wilcoxson. Gen.

MELBY:—Nathaniel, Hull; freeman 1680; seems to Savage a wrong name, he never having heard of it in N. E.

MELCHER:—Edward, Portsmouth 1684; died 1695.

REFERENCES:—Dow's Hampton, N. H., 857; Wheeler's Brunswick, Me., 843.

MELLEN, MELIN, MELLING, or other variations:—Isaac, New Haven 1657; removed soon after 1665, probably to Virginia.

MELLEN, JACOB, New Haven, brother of Isaac. See Melyen.

MELLEN, RICHARD, Weymouth; freeman 1639; removed to Charlestown; had James, 1642. He had, also at Weymouth, if the date be right, Sarah, 1643; probably Mary, and perhaps others. Of no family in the land is the investigation more difficult, the spelling more various, the dates more perperse, the deficiencies more numerous.

MELLEN, SAMUEL, Fairfield; died before 1659, and John Ufford, of Medford; had admin. It may be that this gentleman was Dutch, from Monhadoes, now New York.

MELLEN, SIMON, Boston, on Winnisemet side, perhaps son of Richard; by wife Mary had Simon, born 1665; removed to Malden; had Thomas, 1668; Richard, 1672; Mary; James, about 1682; and John, at Watertown, 1686; removed to Sherborn, and died 1694. From him, through Thomas, descended Prentiss, Harvard College, 1784, distinguished as first chief justice of Maine.

REFERENCES:—Allen's Worcester, 78; Amer. Ancestry, II, 79; Ballou's Hist. Milford, Mass., 898-903; Barry's Framingham, Mass., 325-30; Bassett's Hist. Richmond, N. H., 444; Lapham's Hist. Paris, Me., 676; Leland Gen., 182; Morse's Gen. Sherborn, Mass., 176; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 634-7; Prentice Gen., 177-9; Rockwod Gen., 95-101; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 194; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 684; Washington, N. H., Hist., 536; Wyman's Charlestown Gens., II, 644.

MELLOWS, or MELLHOUSE:—Abraham, Charlestown, adm. of the church, wife Martha and son Edward 1633; freeman 1634; died as early as 1639, leaving 6 children, says Felt, and Frothingham asserts that he adventur. £50 in the comp., which it is presumed was before coming from England. His will was brought into court in June, 1639.

MELLOWS, OLIVER, Boston 1634, with wife Eliz. admitted of our church that year; freeman soon after; disarmed in 1637, as one of the supporters of Wheelwright; had Samuel, baptised 1634; Martha, 1636; and Mary, 1638; soon after died at Braintree, and there probably had lived. His widow married, 1640, or 1, Thomas Makepeace of Dorchester.

MELLVILLE:—David Mellville, Barnstable 1691, merchant; removed to Eastham; there by wife Mary, daughter of Rev. Samuel Willard, had Thomas, born 1697; Mary, 1699; Abigail and Eliz., twins, 1702; and David, 1704.

MELVIN:—John Melvin, Charlestown; by wife Hannah, who died 1696, aged 41, had John, born 1679, baptised 1681; Hannah, 1681; Robert, 1684; James, 1686; Jonathan, 1688; David, 1690; and Benjamin, baptised 1695.

REFERENCES:—Chase's Chester, N. H., 564; Densmore's Hartwell Gen.; Leland Gen., 75; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, 816; Wynman's Charlestown, Mass., II, 665.

MELYEN, MELYNE, or MALINE:—Isaac, New Haven, brother of Jacob, whose father (always called Mr. without name of baptism as on list of those sworn to fidelity, 1657), had probably brought them both from Holland or New York; but of their son the last mentioned is 1663, and whether he had wife and family or not is unknown. It must be very easy to distinguish this family from the numerous Mellens.

MELYEN, JACOB, New Haven; took oath of fidelity with his father (who had been then seated in the church as early as 1655, probably a Dutchman from New York); married, 1662, perhaps, Hannah, daughter of George Hubbard, but after 1663 had removed to Boston; was a leather seller, constable seven years, before and after 1695; he had been chosen guardian 1693, by his nephew; called himself son of Isaac, late of Virginia, planter. His will names wife Hannah, and only two children, Samuel, Harvard College, 1696, and Abigail Tilley, wife of William, after of Hon. Samuel Sewall, chief justice

MELYN, SAMUEL, Fairfield, perhaps brother of Jacob, and uncle of preceding; had died before 1660.

REFERENCE:—Hatfield's Elizabeth, N. J., 82.

MENDAM, MENDALL, or MENDON:—Richard, Kittery 1663; may have been son of, if not the same as, the following.

MENDAM, ROBERT, Duxbury 1638, or earlier; sold, in 1639, house and land; removed to Kittery before 1647, and 1652, submitted to Massachusetts; was constable that year and in 1666 was of the grand jury.

MENDAM, WILLIAM, Braintree 1667.

MENDLOVE:—Mark Mendlove, Plymouth 1637, Duxbury 1640.

MENDLOVE, WILLIAM, Plymouth 1633. Yet in 1643 the name is not seen.

MENTOR:—Thomas, a soldier, killed 1675, by the Indians at Bloody Brook, with "the flower of Essex," under Lothrop.

MEPHAM:, MAPHAM, or MIPHAM:—John, Guilford 1639, one of the seven pillars at founding of the church in 1643, and died 1647, leaving only child John, who was remembered in the will of Timothy Baldwin.

MEPHAM, JOHN, Southampton, L. I., 1673, printed Mepdam in a valuable paper, 3 Mass. Hist. Coll., X, 88; was probably son of preceding.

MERCER:—Thomas, Boston; died 1699. In his will he names wife Eliz. and their children—William, the eldest, Thomas and Sarah. Perhaps he had, in 1665, been of Sheepscot. Sullivan, 287.

MERCER, TIMOTHY, Windsor 1649, of whom all we know is he was fined that year. A Lucy M. came in the Defence, 1635, aged 19, from London.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II, 80; VIII, 168; Carter Tree of Va.; Meade's Old Families of Ba., 205; Richmond Standard, I, 14, 28; II, 33, 35.

MERCHANT, or MARCHANT:—John, Braintree, whose wife Sarah died 1638; removed, it is thought, to Rhode Island, and 1639 was allowed inhabit. of

Newport. Perhaps he was after of Yarmouth; there had Mary, born 1648; Abijah, 1651.

MERCHANT, WILLIAM, Watertown 1639; by wife Mary had Mary, born 1642, and removed to Ipswich; there died 1668.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 55 VI, 175; Todd's Hist. Reading, Ct., 208.

MEREDITH:—See Ameredith:—Jonah M., was one of the soldiers in Gallup's company in the doleful serv., 1690.

MERIAM:—George, Concord; freeman 1641; by wife Susanna had Eliz., born 1641; Samuel, 1642; Hannah, 1645; Abigail, 1647; Sarah, 1649; and Susanna. His wife died 1675, and he soon after.

MERIAM, JOHN, Boston, freeman 1647; by wife Sarah had Samuel, baptised 1655; Sarah, 1658; Thomasine, 1660; and Mary, 1663; was selectman 1681.

MERRIAM, JOHN, Concord, freeman 1690; may have been son of William the first, and possibly of Hampton; there took oath of allegiance 1678.

MERIAM, JOSEPH, Concord, brother of George; freeman 1639; had Joseph, probably born in England, and John, 1641. He had died in January of this year. His wife was Sarah and he had other children.

MERIAM, ROBERT, Concord, brother of George; freeman 1639, town clerk 1654-76, representative 1655-8, deacon; died 1682, aged 72, leaving no children.

MERIAM, SAMUEL, Lynn, perhaps son of William; married, 1669, Eliz. Townsend; may have removed to Concord; there became the freeman of 1690.

MERIAM, SAMUEL, Charlestown; by wife Mary had Samuel, baptised 1691; Catharine, 1691; Edward, 1693; and Isaac 1694.

MERIAM, WILLIAM, Concord 1645; freeman 1649; then perhaps of Boston, but in short time of Lynn; had wife Sarah, and children Joseph, Williams, and John; died 1689.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IV, 142; IX, 194; Jackson's Hist. Newton, Mass., 367; Locke Gen., 26, 42, 82-5; Meriam Gen. (1888), 52 pp.

MERING:—Joseph, a soldier at Hatfield 1676, in Turner's company, from the East.

MERLAN:—John, Hampton 1649.

MERRELLS:—Thomas, Hartford; had Thomas, baptised 1646. Perhaps the name was Merrill.

MERRICK:—James, Marblehead 1668.

MERRICK, JOHN, Hingham; died 1647, leaving John, and probably widow Eliz., who sold estate there in 1649, to Thomas Thaxter.

MERRICK, THOMAS, Springfield, by tradition said to have come from Wales through Roxbury, and reached Springfield in 1636, but there is evidence that he was of Hartford early in 1638. He was very young, if he left, as is said, his native land in 1630; and no trace is seen at Roxbury of him, or of his father or mother, brother or sister, nor can the name be found there before 1649. At Springfield he married, 1639, Sarah, daughter of Rowland Stebbins, who was the third man in that town, of any English; had Thomas, born 1641, third birth on the town record, died young; Sarah, 1643; Mary, 1645, died soon; Mary, 1647; and Hannah, 1650. In 1653 he married Eliz. Tilley; had Eliz., born 1654, died young; Miriam, 1656, died at 28 years; John, 1658; Eliz., again, 1661; Thomas, 1664; Tilley, 1667; James, 1670; and Abigail, 1673; as freeman, 1665, and died 1704.

MERRICK, WILLIAM, Duxbury 1640; was one of the original proprs. of Bridgewater; early removed to Eastham; by wife Rebecca had William, 1643; Stephen, 1646;

Rebecca, 1648; Mary, 1650; Ruth, 1652; Sarah, 1654; John, 1657; Isaac, 1661; Joseph, 1662; and Benjamin, 1665; was an ensign, and died about 1688.

REFERENCES:—Corliss' Gen. Appendix; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 228; Freeman's Cape Cod, II, 365, 391, 507, 736; Hyde's Hist. Brimfield, Mass., 433; Merrick Gen. (1860), 9 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 198; Underwood's Pollard Gen.; Wilbraham, Mass.-Centen., 301-4; Winsor's Hist. Duxbury, Mass., 282.

MERRILL, or MERRILLS:—Jeremiah, Boston; by wife Sarah had Jeremiah, born 1652; and Sarah, 1655.

MERRILL, JOHN, Newbury, one of the first settlers; freeman 1640; died 1673; by wife Eliz., who died 1682, had Hannah, born in England, who married, 1647, Stephen Swett; and died 1662.

MERRILL, NATHANIEL, Newbury, brother of John; had wife Susanna, and had Nathaniel, born 1638; John, Abraham, Susanna, Daniel, 1642; Abel, 1644; and died 1655.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, III, 89; Andrews' Hist. New Britain, Ct., 226; Bangor, Me., Hist. Mag., V, 199; Barbour's Wife and Mother App., 15-21; Bouton's Hist. Concord, N. H., 679; Bradbury's Kennebunkport, Me., 262; Brown's W. Simsbury, Ct., Settlers, 109-11; Buxton, Me., Centen., 163-7; Chases's Hist. Chester, N. H., 565; Chase's Hist. Haverhill, Mass., 276; Clute's Hist. Staten Island, N. Y., 405-7; Coffin's Hist. Newbury, Mass., 309; Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me.; Dearborn's Hist. Parsonfield, Me., 387; Douglas Gen., 125; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 327; Hatch's Hist. Industry, Me., 738; Hubbard's Hist. Stamstead Co., Canada, 193; Lapham's Hist. Bethel, Me., 590; Lapham's Norway, Me., 549-53; Lapham's Paris, Me., 677-9; Little's Hist. Warren, N. H., 555; Me. Hist. and Gen. Record, I, 192; III, 178-81; Montague Gen., 435-7; Morrison's Gen., 99, 118; Morrison's Hist. Windham, N. H., 641-8; Nash Gen., 48; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XLV, 304; Orford, N. H., Centen., 122; Paul's Hist. of Wells, Vt., 12; Phoenix's Whitney Gen., I, 152; Poore's Gen., 86; Poore's Hist. Researches, 115, 132, 169; Redfield Gen., 32; Runnel's Hist. Sanbornton, N.H., II, 48; Savage's Gen. Hist., III, 99; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 698; Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, 160; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 825; Washington, N. H., Hist. 538; Wheeler's Hist. Brunswick, Me., 843; Winslow Gen., II, 830-9; Worcester's Hist. Hollis, N. H., 38; Young's Hist. Warsaw, N. Y., 300.

ARMS:—Arg., a bar, az.; between three peacock's heads. erased; proper.

MERRIFIELD:—See Merryfield.

MERRIMAN:—Nathaniel, New Haven; had Nathaniel, Hannah, born 1651; Grace 1653; Sarah, 1655; Eliz., 1657; Abigail, perhaps 1659; John, 1660; Mary; he was one of the first settlers at Wallingford, its represent. 1674, lieut., and late in 1675, capt. of the dragoons of the Co., and continued propr. at New Haven; died 1694, aged 80.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IX, 194, 241 Bontecou Gen., 67; Davis' Hist. Wallingford, Ct., 848-51; Hubbard's Hist. Stanstead Co., Can., 269; Powers' Sangamon Co., Ills., 517-9; Temple's Hist. Northfield, Mass., 595-7; Timlow's Hist. Southington, Ct., 169-75; Wheeler's Hist. Brunswick, Me., 344.

MERRITT:—Ezekiel, Newport 1639.

MERRITT, HENRY, Scituate; his wife joined the church 1637, died 1653; he had Henry and John.

MERRITT, JAMES, Boston 1655.

MERRITT, JOHN, a soldier, killed by the Indians at

Bloody Brook, with the "flower of Essex," under Capt. Lothrop, 1675.

MERRITT, JOHN, Marblehead, perhaps son of Nicholas; was freeman 1664.

MERRITT, JOHN, Scituate; had wife Eliz., and died 1740, aged 80, and his widow died 1746, aged 82.

MERRITT, NICHOLAS, Marblehead 1648 or earlier; in his will of 1685, probated 1686, names his children Martha Owens, Rebecca Chin, helpless daughter Mary, John, James, Samuel and Nicholas.

MERRITT, WILLIAM, Duxbury, constable 1647.

REFERENCES:—Adams' Fairhaven, Vt., 432; Amer. Ancestry, III, 194; Baird's Hist. Rye, N. Y., 426-8; Bunker's L. I. Gens., 239-48; Cleveland's Hist. Yates Co., N. Y., 503; Deane's Hist. Scituate, Mass., 311; Paige's Hist. Hardwicke, Mass., 421; Ruttenber's Hist. Newburgh, N. Y., 363; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 200; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 825; Temple's Hist. Palmer, Mass., 516; Wetmare Gen., 249.

MERROW, or MERO:—Henry Merrow, Woburn; married, 1660, Jane Wallis; had child, born 1662; probably was most of his days at Redding, freeman 1677, died 1685; probably had John and Samuel, as Eaton gives thier names among early setlers at Redding.

REFERENCES:—Eaton's Reading, Mass., 96; Wentworth Gen., I, 260.

MERRY:—Cornelius, Northampton, an Irishman; had grant of land 1663; married Rachel Ballard; had John, who died soon; John, again, 1665; Sarah, 1668; Rachel, 1670; Cornelius, Leah, and perhaps others; was in the Falls fight, and after the war removed. John, the son, went to L. I.; Cornelius at Hartford, had nine children born 1702-18.

MERRY, JOHN, Boston; by wife Constance had Jonathan, born 1663.

MERRY, JOSEPH, Haverhill 1650, perhaps removed to Hampton, thence to Edgarton, about 1678; had wife Eliz. there, and died 1710, in 103d year, says tradition. A daughter if his was wife of Timothy Hilliard of Hampton, 1669.

MERRY, WALTER, Boston, shipwright; had wharf and dwelling and warehouse convenient for his trade, at the point bearing his name, later called N. Battery; by wife Rebecca, admitted to church 1633, and he soon after; had Jeremiah, baptised 1634, died soon; Rebecca, 1636; and Jeremiah, 1638, died soon, and wife died perhaps not long after. He married second wife, Mary Dolens, or Dowling, 1653; had Sylvanus, 1655, died soon; and Walter, 1656; was freeman 1634; and was drowned 1657. His widow married, 1657, Robert Thornton of Taunton. There Walter continued to reside with his mother. This Walter is often written as Waters, and was, by Farmer, brought in again as an inhabit. by name Merry Waters.

REFERENCES:—Eaton's Warren, Me., 586; Hatch's Hist. Industry, Me., 741-5; Hubbard's Hist. Stanstead Co., Can., 263; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 200.

MERRYFIELD:—Henry, Dorchester 1641; by wife Margaret had John, Eliz., and Ruth, all baptised 1649; Hannah, 1650; Mary, 1652; Abigail, 1656; Benjamin, 1658; Martha, 1661; and Henry, 1664.

MERWIN:—Miles, Milford, where Lambert reports him in 1645; had Eliz., John, Abigail, Thomas, Samuel, born 1656; and Miles, 1658; Daniel, 1661, died young; Martha and Mary, twins, 1666; Hannah, 1667; and Deborah, 1670; all the first six named in the will of his aunt Abigail, widow of \_\_\_\_\_



before been widow of John Branker, made in 1684, when he calls him 60 years old, but in 1692 says aged 70. He died 1697, aged 74; in his will, 1695, names third wife Sarah, and all sons living, four in number, and seven grandchildren. The inventory, 1697, names six daughters, by the surnames of their husbands. His first wife, name untold, died 1664; his second wife was Sarah, widow of Thomas Beach, who died 1670. Eliz. married a Canfield; Abigail married a Scofield; Martha married James Prince; Mary married a Hull; Hannah married Abel Holbrook; and Deborah married a Burwell.

REFERENCES:—American Ancestry, II, 80; Collin's Hillsdale, N. Y., App. 76-88; Orcutt's Hist. of New Milford, Ct., 797; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 201.

MESSER:—Edward Messer, New Hampshire, 1689. Kelly.

REFERENCES:—Aldrich's Walpole, N. H., 333; Amer. Ancestry, IV, 239; Bangor, Me., Hist. Mag., IV, 162; Corliss Gen., Sibley's Hist. of Union, Me., 472.

MESSINGER:—Andrew Messinger, Norwalk 1672, may have been as early as 1639 at New Haven; in 1687 had good estate; no mention of him after is found.

MESSINGER, EDWARD, Windsor; had Dorcas, born 1650; Nathaniel, 1653; but no more is heard of him. Dorcas married Peter Mills.

MESSINGER, HENRY, Boston; by wife Sarah had John, born 1641; Sarah, 1643; Simeon, 1645; Henry, Ann, baptised 1650; Rebecca, 1652; Lydia and Priscilla, twins, 1656; Thomas, 1661; and Ebenezer, 1665. He was a joiner, Artillery Co., 1658; freeman, 1665, perhaps a short time, 1656; at Jamaica, L. I., one of that name is mentioned in Thompson's Hist. His will, 1678, gives little light on family; his estate was not appraised before 1681.

MESSINGER, NATHAN, Windsor, probably son of Edward, though record calls him Nathaniel; married, 1678, Rebecca, eldest child of Mark Kelsey; had Hannah, 1682; Nathan, 1684; Rebecca, 1686; Joseph, 1687; John, 1689; Return, 1691; and Nathaniel, again, 1693.

REFERENCES:—Brown's W. Simsbury, Ct., 112-4; Chipman's Hist. Harrington, Mass., 106; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 762; Mesinger Gen. (1863), 14 p. (1882), reprint; Morse's Gen. Sherborn, Mass., 177; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., IX, 59; XVI, 308-14; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 201. Stiles' Hist. of Windsor, Ct., II, 493.

METCALF:—Frequently Medcalf in early records.

METCALE, JOHN, son of the first Michael, born in England; married, in 1647, Mary, daughter of Francis Chickering; had John, 1648; Michael, 1650; Mary, 1652; Joseph, 1658; and Hannah, 1664. He was freeman 1647; died 1675, unless this date belongs to his eldest son John, New Haven, 1645, a brickmaker, as below.

METCALF, JOHN, New Haven 1645, a brickmaker; may have been son or brother of Stephen, as about the year 1647 he removed.

METCALF, JOSEPH, Ipswich, freeman 1635; reported in that year, and often after; died 1665, aged 60. By his will we learn that his wife was Eliz., his son, Thomas, born in England, probably; and grandchildren Joseph, Mary, and Eliz. His widow married, 1670, Edward Beacham.

METCALF, MICHAEL, Dedham, born 1586, at Tatterford, in Co. Norfolk; was a dornock weaver at Norwich, and free of the city, where all his children were born; married Sarah, 1616; had Michael, 1617, died soon; Mary, 1618 or 1619; Michael, again, 1620; John, 1622;

Sarah, 1624; Eliza, 1626; Martha, 1628; Thomas, 1629 or '30; Ann, 1631 or 4, died soon; Jane, 1632; and Rebecca, 1635; his wife was born at a village near Norwich, he says, 1593, but possibly the figures have been mistaken, as in examination one week before sailing of ship, called, it is thought Rose of Yarmouth, from Yarmouth, 1637, he calls him 45 years, and wife 39. Arrived at Boston "three days before mid-summer with wife and nine children, and a servant, Thomas Comberback, aged 16. He was freeman in 1640, or 1642. His wife died 1645, and he married Martha, widow of Thomas Piggs or Pidge; he died 1664.

METCALF, STEPHEN, New Haven 1639, a brickmaker, after 1647 probably remained; was in good repute.

REFERENCES:—Adams' Haven Gen., 26, 47; Amer. Ancestry, III, 181; VI, 77, 103; VII, 136; Ballou's Hist. of Milford, Mass., 905-7; Barry's Hist. of Framingham, Mass., 331; Bemis' Hist. of Marlboro, N. H., 579; Blake's Hist. of Franklin, Mass., 259-62; Clarke's Kindred Gen. (1896), 131-6; Chute's Hist. of Staten Island, N. Y., 412; Daniel's Hist. of Oxford, Mass., 614; Dedham Hist. Reg., IV, 166-70; V, 22-31; Driver Gen., 394-432; Eaton's Hist. of Thomaston, Me., II, 329; Freeman's Hist. of Cape Cod, Mas., II, 442; Goodwin's Gen. Notes, 157-62; Green's Kentucky Farm; Hammott Papers of Ipswich, Mass., 775; Hill's Dedham, Mass., Records, I; Hyde Gen., I, 348-54; II, 1055-63; Jameson's Hist. of Medway, Mass., 502; Metcalf Fam. of Deadham (1867), 12 pages; Metcalf Fam. of Franklin (1894), 16 pages; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VI, 171-8; XVI, 180; Read's Hist. of Swanzev, N. H., 405; Saunderson's Charlestown, N. H., 476-81; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 202-4; Stearn's Hist. of Ashburnham, Mass., 826-4; Stearn's Hist. of Rindge, N. H., 602-4; Tuttle Gen., 433; Washington, N. H., Hist., 540-2; Wheeler's Hist. of Newport, N. H., 471-3; Whipple-Hill Families (1897), 87-9; Wright's Williams Gen., 34.

METHUP (with five variations):—Daniel, Watertown; married, 1664, Bethia, perhaps daughter of Anthony Beers; had Bethia, 1665; Mary, 1666; Daniel, 1668; Robert, 1671; Isaac, 1672; Sarah, 1675; Abigail, 1678; and Hannah, 1681. He died 1717, and his widow, 1711.

REFERENCES:—See Mettup—Bond's Watertown, 366.

MEW:—Ellis, New Haven; took oath of fidelity 1654; is one of the freeman 1669; by wife Ann, daughter of William Gibbons; had Ann; and Dodd, 135, tells no more. In his list of deaths is Ann, only child, 1681, and Ann, widow, 1704.

REFERENCES—Austen's R. I. Gen. Dict., 133.

MICO:—John, Boston 1689, merchant; married Mary, daughter of Thomas Brattle; died 1718. His widow 1733.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dict., I, 239.

MIDDLEBROOK:—Joseph, Concord; went with Rev. John Jones to Fairfield, 1644; in 1670 was propr. there; died probably 1686. He married Mary, widow of Benj. Turney, the first; had son same name, and daughter Phoebe, wife of Samuel Wilson, the only heirs.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II, 81; VII, 283; Orcutt's Hist. of Stratford, Ct., 1246-8; Schwenke's Hist. of Fairfield, Ct.

MIDDLECOTT:—Richard, Boston; came from Warminster, Co. Wilts, bringing son Edward; married here second wife Sarah, widow of Tobias Payne, who

had been widow of second Miles Standish, and daughter of John Winslow; had Mary, 1674; Sarah, 1678; Jane, 1682; was freeman 1690; named one of the councillors in the new chart. by Mather, and left out at first popular election; died 1704. His widow died 1728. Mary married Henry Gibbs; and next Othniel Haggell of Barbadoes; Sarah married, 1702, Louis Boucher; and Jane married, 1703, Elisha Cooke, Jr.

REFERENCE:—Payne and Gove Gen., 12.

MIDDLETON:—James, Dover 1658; removed to Maine, 1665.

MIDDLETON, WILLIAM, Boston; by wife Eliza. had Eliza., born 1673; Abigail, 1680; Alice, 1684; and Joanna, 1687. He died 1699, aged 74, as, says the gravestone found, 1850, in the wall of the tower of the Old South Church.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, VIII, 192; New York Gen. and Biog. Rec., XXVIII, 167, 239-41.

ARMS:—Arg., fretty, sa., on a canton, per chevron, or and sa., a unicorn's head, erased per chevron, gu and or, the horn, sa.

MIGHILL:—Ezekiel, Rowley 1691, son of Thomas of the same.

MIGHILL, SAMUEL, Rowley, son of Thomas, born before coming to our country; married, 1657, Elizabeth, daughter of Abraham Toppan, of Newbury; was taxed in 1691.

REFERENCES:—Essex Inst. Coll., XXII, 214-9; Gage's Hist. of Rowley, Mass., 447.

MILBURNE:—William, Saco; was the minister 1685; accompanied Folsom, 137; probably died at Boston 1699.

REFERENCE:—Am. Ancestry, VII, 34.

MILBURY, or MILLBURY:—Henry, of York, 1680; had a family, for the will of William Dixon gave something to his children.

REFERENC:—Calnek's Anapolis, N. S., 549.

MILDMAY:—William, son of Sir Henry of Graces, in Essex, H. C., 1647, though sent by his father, with a tutor from England, Richard Lyon, is ranked lowest in his class, yet had his A. M. in regular course. Sir Walter, of the same family, was founder, in the time of Queen Elizabeth, of Emanuel College, at the University of Cambridge, which supplied N. E. in its early days with some of the chief lights that illumined its churches and well be added the venerable Gov. Bradstreet.

MILES:—Benjamin, Dedham, son of Samuel; freeman, 1678

MILES, JOHN, Concord 1637; freeman 1639; by wife had Mary, 1640. His wife died 1678, and he married Susanna, widow of John Rediat; had John, 1680; Samuel, 1682; Sarah, 1686; died 1693.

MILES, JOHN, Boston, minister of the first Baptist church; removed, 1683, to Swanzey.

MILES, JOSEPH, Kittery; submitted, 1652, to jurisdiction of Massachusetts.

MILES, JOSEPH; arraigned as a Quaker 1659; may have been the passenger who took the oath of supremacy and allegiance, 1634, to pass for N. E. in the Mary and John, though it may be it was his son, for we hear not where the passenger sat down.

REFERENCES:—Allen's Worcester, Mass., 165; Am. Ancestry, VI, 15; Anderson's Waterbury, Ct., I, App., 90; Chapman's Trowbridge's Gen., 49, 51; Davis' Hist. of Wallingford, Ct., 852; Heywod's Westminster, Mass., 776-82; Hibard's Hist. of Goshen, Ct., 495-502; Hill's

Hist. of Mason's, N. H., 205; McKean Gen., 126; Miles Family of Mass. (1840), 12 pages; Miles Family of Philadelphia (1895), 182 pages; Morris' Bontecon Gen., 109-13; Morton's Hist. of Fitzwilliam, N. H., 638; Orcutt's Hist. of New Milford, Ct., 731; Pierce's Hist. of Grafton, Mass., 537-9; Potts' Carter Gen., 180; Runnel's Hist. of Sanbornton, N. H., II, 482; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 206, 8; Smith's Hist. of Del. Co., Pa., 485; Tuttle Gen., 163; Ward's Hist. of Shrewsbury, Mass., 368-70; Westminster, Mass., Centennial, 30.

MILK, or MILKE:—John, Salem; authorized chimney 1663.

REFERENCE:—Journal of Smith and Deane, 223.

MILLARD:—John, Rehoboth, tanner; had son of same name, perhaps before 1658. Baylis, II, 208.

MILLARD, THOMAS, Boston; had a lot for five heads, granted him at Mount Wolaston, 1639.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 55; Loomis Gen. (1880), 803; Sedgwick's Hist. of Sharon, Ct., 100.

MILLER:—Abraham, Charlestown; had Susanna, baptized 1698. He was perhaps son of James the Scotchman.

MILLER, ALEXANDER, Dorchester, 1637; freeman 1638.

MILLER, ANDREW, Enfield, an early settler, died 1708, aged 60; had David, who married, 1713.

MILLER, ANTHONY, Dover; was rep. 1674-6.

MILLER, HUMPHREY, Reading; among early settlers; married at Cambridge, 1677, Elizabeth Smith.

MILLER, JOHN, Dover, 1647; was perhaps of Kennebec, 1665, as in Sullivan, 287, and swore allegiance to the King, 1681.

MILLER, EPHRAIM, Kittery, before 1690; had, besides Samuel, Martha, who married John Wentworth of Dover, and Mary, who married Ephraim Wentworth.

MILLER, GEORGE, Easthampton, L. I., 1660. Thompson.

MILLER, JAMES, Charlestown, perhaps son of Richard; married, 1673, Hannah, daughter of John George, who joined church 1677, and was then baptized; had James, born 1674; Hannah, 1677; Elinor, 1680; James, again, 1682; Richard, 1684; Eliz., 1686; John, 1688; Mary, 1690; and Ruth, 1693; and he died 1705, aged about 64. His widow died 1733, aged 78. This now may be confused with other James.

MILLER, JAMES, Norwalk, 1671, of whom we hear no more except that he lived at Rye 9 years after.

MILLER, JOHN, Dorchester, 1636; by some thought (not by Savage) perhaps son of Richard the first; had share in 1637, says Harris, of the lands in the neck, now South Boston; but he was more probably of Roxbury, for there is record of his daughter Mehitable, born 1638, and with wife Lydia he belonged to Eliot's church, of which he was an elder; was bred at Gonville and Caius Coll., Cambridge, where he took his A.B., 1627; freeman 1639, without the prefix of respect; brought from England John, born 1632, perhaps had there another child, or after coming here, may have had at Roxbury, or Rowley, some not mentioned; went to be minister, 1639, at Rowley, and was also the first town clerk there, where he had Lydia, born 1640; soon after accepted the call at Yarmouth, Cape Cod, yet he can hardly have been long resident there. At Roxbury again he was living; had Susanna, born 1647, who died at Charlestown, unmarried, 1669; Eliz., 1649; his wife died at Boston, 1658, and he died at Groton, 1662.

MILLER, JOHN, Rehoboth 1643; may have gone from Dorchester, but not so probable as that he was father of John, Ichabod and Robert, who all appear there in division of lands, 1668. His wife Eliz. was buried 1680.

MILLER, JOHN, Wethersfield, one of the first settlers about 1636; removed, 1642, to Stamford; there died very soon, leaving widow and sons John, Jonathan and Joseph, all living 1666.

MILLER, JOHN, Easthampton, L. I., 1650. Thompson.

MILLER, JOHN, Springfield; freeman 1690.

MILLER, JONATHAN, Springfield, 1678.

MILLER, JOSEPH, came in the Hopewell, Capt. Babb, 1635, from London, aged 15; perhaps son of some one that had come before; may have been of Dover, 1647, and may be same as the next.

MILLER, JOSEPH, Newbury; had wife Mary, who, Coffin says, had been widow of Capt. John Cutting, and died 1663; but in another place, 1664; and he died 1681.

MILLER, JOSEPH, Marlborough; freeman 1685; may be the man of Cambridge, who married Mary, only daughter of Walter Pope; had Thomas, born 1675; Samuel, 1678; and probably Joseph of Newton, who died 1711; and Jane, who died 1719. He died 1697; and his widow died 1711. Perhaps he was son of Richard.

MILLER, LAZARUS, Springfield, son of Obediah; took oath of allegiance 1678, as did at the same time Obadiah, and Obadiah, Jr.

MILLER, NICHOLAS, Plymouth, whose will of 1665 bears the name Hodges, also, may therefore be the same person borne in the list of those able to bear arms, 1643.

MILLER, PAUL, Boston; by wife Eliz. had Sarah, born 1692; and he lived not long after.

MILLER, RICHARD, Charlestown; came perhaps in 1637; and had grant of a lot, it is said, in 1638; but as neither Frothingham, in the history of the town, nor Budington, in that of the church, mentioned him, we may suppose he died early. Elinor, who joined the church 1643, may have been his wife or widow. She married Henry Herbert, and died 1667; and her daughter Hannah M. married, 1663, Nathaniel Dade, and after his death married, 1667, John Edmands, and next, 1664, married Deacon Aaron Ludkin, long outlived him, and died 1717.

MILLER, RICHARD, Kittery; had Samuel, Martha and Mary; was dead before June, 1694, and his widow Grace married Christopher Benfield. Mary married Ephraim Wentworth. But she may, as also the brother and sister, belong to Ephraim M., as claimed by the Wentworths.

MILLER, ROBERT, a soldier under Capt. Turner, probably present in the Falls fight; may have come from Rehoboth, certainly from some eastern part; at Rehoboth had Solomon, born 1674; Mary, 1680.

MILLER, ROBERT, Boston; by wife Lydia had Lydia, born 1666; is possibly same as the preceding.

MILLER, SAMUEL, Springfield; freeman, 1690.

MILLER, SAMUEL, Rehoboth; married, 1682, Esther Brown; had Esther; and, perhaps, he had second wife Rebecca, daughter of Joseph Belcher.

MILLER, SAMUEL, Kittery, son of Richard, or Ephraim.

MILLER, SYDRACH, Salem, 1629, a cooper; probably came with Higginson.

MILLER, THOMAS, Rowley, 1646; had license to sell wines next year.

MILLER, THOMAS, Boston, planter; had estate of

about three acres adjoining the town common; sold in 1668, to Thomas Deane.

MILLER, THOMAS, Springfield; married, 1649, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Marshfield; had Sarah, born 1650; Thomas, 1653; Samuel, 1655; John, 1657; Joseph, 1659, died soon; Josiah, 1660; Deborah, 1662; Martha, 1664, soon; Martha, again, 1665; Ebenezer, 1667; Mehitable, 1669; Joseph, again, 1671; and Experience, a daughter, in 1673; and he was killed by the Indians 1675, as may have been his son John next year, in the great Falls fight. Five daughters and four sons were married at Springfield.

MILLER, THOMAS, Middletown, an early settler; by wife Isabel, who died 1666, had Ann, who married about 1653, Nathaniel Bacon; and when above 56 years old took, 1666, second wife, Sarah, daughter of Samuel Nettleton of Branfield, a girl, probably not older than his daughter Ann; had Thomas, born 1666; Samuel, 1668; Joseph, 1670; Benj., 1672; John, 1674; Margaret, 1676; Sarah, 1679; and Mehitable, posthumous, 1681. He died, 1680. Children named in division of estate are: Thomas, 14; Samuel, 12; Joseph, 10; Benjamin, 8; Margaret, 4; and Sarah, 1. His widow married a Harris, perhaps Thomas.

MILLER, WILLIAM, Ipswich 1640; probably removed with earliest settlers to Northampton; by wife Patience had Mary, Rebecca, died young; Patience, born 1657; William, 1659; Mercy, 1662; Ebenezer, 1664; Mehitable, 1666; Thankful, 1669; and Abraham, 1672; was freeman 1690, and died 1690.

REFERENCES:—Adams' Fairhaven, Vt., 440-2; Am. Ancestry, II, 81-6; III, 225; IV, 63; Baird's Hist. of Rye, N. Y., 428; Blake's Hist. of Franklin, Mass., 262; Bouton's Genealogy; Brown's West Simsbury, Ct., Settlers, 108; Caulkin's Hist. of New London, Ct., 327; Chambers' Early Germans of N. J., 155-7, 448, 590; Douglas Gen., 96-9; Eaton's Hist. of Thomaston, Me., 329; Hedge's Hist. East Hampton, N. Y., 305-11; Jackson's Hist. of Newton, Mass., 365; Maine Hist. and Gen. Recorder, VIII, 238-42; Miller and Morris Gen. (1876), 300 p.; Munsell's Albany Collections, IV, 148; Pott's Gen. (1895), 245-59; Richmond, Va., Standard, III, 2; Stiles' Hist. of Windsor, Ct., II, 494; Whitmore's Heraldic Journal, 39, 42.

MILLERD, MILLARD, or MILWARD:—Benjamin, Joseph, Robert, and Samuel, Rehoboth, 1690.

MILLERD, THOMAS, Gloucester, a fisherman or mariner; was selectman 1642; removed to Newbury; had Ann, Rebecca and Elizabeth, after.; did not sell his estate before 1652; died 1653;

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 55; Loomis Gen. (1880), 803; Sedgewick's Hist. of Sharon, Ct., 100.

ARMS:—Ermine, a fess, gules, between three wolves' heads, erased, azure.

CREST:—A wolf's head, erased, azure.

MILLET:—Thomas, Dorchester; came in the Elizabeth, from London, 1635, aged 30, with wife Mary, 29, and children Thomas, John, born 1635; Jonathan, 1638, died next month; Mary, 1639; Mehitable, 1642; perhaps also Bethia, who married, 1666, Moses Eyres or Ayres (as Mr. Drake, in Geneal. Reg., V, 402, says), and died 1669. He was freeman 1637, and his wife, married in London, was daughter of John Greenway.

MILLETT, THOMAS, Gloucester, 1642; had John, Nathaniel, and Thomas, who were of adult age in 1664.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III, 225; Driver Gen., 142-50; Washington, N. H., Hist. 547; Am. Ancestry,

IV, 9, 125; VI, 34; Wentworth Gen., I, 385-8.

MILLING:—Simon, Watertown, an old man; had five children—Simon, Richard, James and John, all baptised 1686. No mother mentioned; may have been dead, and he had lately removed thither. Rare will be the mention of the name.

MILLINGTON:—John, Windsor; married, 1668, Sarah Smith; removed to Suffield, where had John, 1675; Henry, 1679; and probably others.

REFERENCE:—Stiles' Windsor, II, 493.

MILLS:—Simon, Windsor, 1639; married, that year, probably second wife Joan; wife died childless. Date of his death unknown.

MILLS, JOHN, Boston; came probably in the fleet with Winthrop, for among the members of the first church his name is No. 33, and his wife Susanna next; admitted as freeman 1630, and was sworn 1632. His daughters Joy and Recompense, were baptised in 1630, being the first on our church record. He removed to Braintree, and with wife was recommended in 1641, to church there; was town clerk, 1653. Susanna, his wife, died 1657, in her 80th year. He made his will, 1678, in which he names daughters Mary Hawkins and Susanna Davis, and his son John is charged to bring up one of his sons, unto earning, that he may be fit for the ministry, which was, he says, the employment of my predecessors, to third, if not fourth, generation.

MILLS JOHN, Scarborough; had John, James, Sarah, and Mary, who were all charged with neglect of public worship; and Sarah's defense subjected her to stripes.

MILLS, PETER, Windsor; in a tradition of very light esteem, probably a modern exercise of wit, said to have come from Holland; a tailor, with the name of Van Moly (turned into English Mills), when relations between the two nations had long been hostile, strangely said to have been so late as 1666; married before 1672, Dorcas, daughter of Edward Sessinger, who died 1688; had Peter, and probably other children, perhaps Samuel, certainly Ebenezer, who died 1687; Return died 1689; and Eleazer 1698, all probably young, date of birth not seen. Married, 1691, a second wife, Jane Warren, or Fannin, of Hartford; he died 1702.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III, 208; IV, 185; X, 186; XI, 196, 207; XII, 41. Brown's W. Simsbury, Ct., Settlers, 91-104; Eaton's Hist. of Thomaston, Me., II, 330; Hayward's Hist. of Hancock, N. H., 766; Mills Genealogy (1896), 36 pages; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 213-5; Vinton Gen., 341-.

MILNER:—Michael, Lynn; came in the James, from London, 1635, aged 23; removed to Long Island, 1640, says Lewis.

REFERENCES:—Calnek's Annapolis, N. S., 551; Cope Gen., 58, 135-7.

ARMS:—Sa., three snaffle bits, or.

CRESTS:—(a) A snaffle-bit, of the shield. (b) A horse's head, couped, arg., bridled and maned, or, charged on the neck with a besant.

MOTTO:—*Addit frena feris.* (He reins in the untamed beasts.)

MILOM, or MYLOM:—Humphrey, Boston 1648; by wife Mary, Savage thinks, daughter of John Gove, of Roxbury, had Mary, 1652; Constance, 1653; Abigail, 1660; Hannah, 1663; Ruth, 1666; beside Mary and Sarah: was a cooper; in his will, 1667, names Mary and five daughters, of whom Constance married John Alcock.

MILTON:—George, New London, 1663.

MINARD:—Thomas, Hingham, 1636. Lincoln.

MINGAY:—Jeffrey, Hampton; freeman, 1640; represent., 1650; died 1658. Ann, probably his widow, married Christopher Hussey, and died 1680.

MINGO:—Robert, Newbury; by wife Elizabeth had Thomas, born 1689; and Robert, 1697. Savage thinks the name identical with MINGAY.

MINOR, or MINER:—Thomas, Charlestown 1632, son of William of Chew Magna, in Co. Somerset; one of the founders of the church, in Frothingham, 70, as well as Budington, 184, said to be dismissed for that purpose from Boston church that year; removed to New London soon after 1645; had married, 1634, Grace, eldest daughter of Walter Palmer; had John, 1635; Thomas, Clement, born 1642; Manasseh, Ephraim, Joseph, Judah, Samuel, Ann, Elizabeth, Eunice, and Mary. He was a very valuable man; representative for Stonington. A diary kept by him, for several years, furnishes some good information. Sometimes in Connecticut this name is Myner; and in 1834, nine of the family had been graduated at Yale.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V, 162; Caulkins' Hist. of New London, Ct., 326; Hayden's Virginia Gen., 371; Minor's Meriwether Gen., 46-51; Orcutt's Hist. of Stratford, Ct., 1248.

ARMS:—Gu., a fess, arg., between three plates.

MINORD:—James, Boston; by wife Mary had Amander, a son, 1645.

MINOT:—George, Dorchester, son of Thomas, born 1594, at Saffron, Walden, Co. Essex; was an early settler; freeman 1634; representative, 1635; ruling elder 30 years; died 1671. By wife Martha had John, 1626; James, 1628; Stephen, 1631; all born in England, and Samuel, 1635. His wife died 1657, aged 60.

REFERENCES:—Potter's Concord, Mass., Families, 12; Whittmore's Orange, N. J., 372; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 216-8.

MINTER:—Tobias, New London, son of Ezer; came from Newfoundland, 1672; died next year.

MINTER, TRISTRAM, New London; died before 1674, when his widow married Joshua Baker.

MIRABLE, ———, Charlestown, 1651; had wife Elizabeth, who was one of the friends of Matthews. Perhaps the true name was Marble, whom See. Yet in the will of George Knower, Mary Mirable is called his daughter.

MIRIAM:—John, Boston; was a selectman, 1691.

MIRICK:—James, Newbury, 1656; had Hannah, 1657; Abigail, 1658; Joseph, 1661; Isaac, 1665; Timothy, 1666; and Susanna, 1670. Coffin says he was born 1612; but it is not known when he died.

REFERENCES:—Cogswell's Henniker, 646; Jackson's Hist. of Newton, Mass., 366; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass, 685.

MITCHELL:—Edward, Hingham; came in the Diligent, 1638, but we know no more of him, except that he was from Old Hingham.

MITCHELL, EXPERIENCE, Plymouth, a youth; came in the Ann, 1623; had been one of the goodly company at Leyden, where he left a brother Thomas, who died there. Perhaps he was under the care of Francis Cook, at least he is of his company, in partaking share of cattle, 1627, and soon after married his daughter Jane; was of Duxbury, after 1631, and long after removed to Bridgewater; died there 1689, aged above 80 years. His children were Elizabeth, who married, 1645, John Wash-

burn; Thomas; Mary, married, 1652, James Shaw, and died 1679; Edward, Sarah, Jacob, John and Hannah, but the order of birth is uncertain, and so may be the mother, for he had second wife Mary.

MITCHELL, JONATHAN, Cambridge; came with his father, Matthew, in the James, from Bristol, 1635, being then 9 or 10 years; was bred at Harvard College, where, 1647, he had his A. B.; ordained 1650; married 1650, Margaret, widow of Rev. Thomas Shepard, his predecessor, but was before betrothed to Sarah, daughter of Rev. John Cotton, who died; had children Margaret, 1653, died next year; Samuel, 1660, Harvard, 1681. It is certain he had Jonathan, Harvard, 1687, who died 1695; and Margaret, again, who married, 1682, Stephen Sewall of Salem, and only through her is the blood of the distinguished ancestor come down.

MITCHELL, MATTHEW, Charlestown; came in 1635, with Rev. Richard Mather, in the James, of Bristol, bringing wife and children David and Jonathan; perhaps more; removed to Concord, and soon Springfield; there signed compact with Pynchon and others in 1636; soon after to Saybrook, for a short time, where in the Pequot war he was protected by Lyon Gardiner, but he says the Indians took one of the "old man's sons, and roasted him alive." He was represent. in 1637, one of the asstist. of the Col. that year.

MITCHELL, THOMAS, Block Island 1684; was troubled by a French invasion, 1689, as Niles, a fellow-sufferer, tells in his Indian wars, 3 Mass. Hist. Coll., VI, 272. He lived there many years.

MITCHELL, WILLIAM, Newbury; married, 1648, Mary Sawyer; had Mary, 1649; John, 1651; William, 1653; and Elizabeth, posthumous, 1655. He died 1654; and his widow married Robert Savoy in 1656.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II, 86; III, 161; XI, 116, 176; XII, 34; Corliss' North Yarmouth, Me., 247-56; Hanson's Old Kent, Md., 119; Hinchman's Nantucket Settlers, 83-7; Livermore's Hist. of Block Island, R. I., 337; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, Mass., 241-7; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 219-21; Wooden Genealogy, 53-8, 69-72.

MITCHELSON, oftener MICHELSON, or MITCH-ENSON (as the vulgar made it):—Edward, Cambridge 1636; artillery company 1639; Marshall-Gen. of the Colony 1654, at salary of £50, for many years; had the sad office of executing the Quakers; though he was by Mitchell's reg. in full communion with the church, yet not found; in the list of freemen; died 1682, aged 77. By wife Ruth Bushell, who came 1635, aged 23, in the Abigail, had Thomas, 1637, died soon; Ruth, 1638, who married John Green; Bethia, 1642, who married Daniel Weld; Edward, 1644, H. C., 1665, lost on voyage to England, next year; and Elizabeth, 1646, who married Theodore Atkinson, Jr., and, in 1676, Henry Deering.

MITCHENSON, WILLIAM, Cambridge; married, 1654, Mary Bradshaw; had Mary, 1655; Thomas, 1657; and Alice, all baptised 1663; Ruth, 1663; and Abigail, 1666; and he died 1668.

REFERENCES:—Mitcheson, Paige's Cambridge, 610-2.

MITTEN:—Michael, Falmouth, 1637; associated with George Cleves, whose only child, Elizabeth, he married; had Ann, who married Anthony Brackett; Elizabeth, born 1644, married Thaddeus Clarke; Mary married Thomas Brackett; Sarah married James Andrews; and Martha, married John Graves, who removed from Kittery to Little Compton; beside only son Nathan-

iel, who was killed by the Indians, 1676, unmarried. He was constable in 1640, freeman 1648. See Winthrop II, 302. He died 1660. His widow married a Harvey.

REFERENCE:—Austin's Allied Families, 176.

MIX, or MEEKS:—Thomas, New Haven 1643; married, 1649, Rebecca, daughter of Capt. Nathaniel Turner; had John, the eldest, born 1649; Nathaniel, 1651; Daniel, 1653; Thomas, 1655; Rebecca, 1658; Abigail, 1659; Caleb, 1661; Samuel, 1664; Hannah, 1666; Esther, 1668; died within two years; and Stephen, 1672, H. C., 1690. He died early in 1691.

MIX, WILLIAM, New Haven, perhaps brother of the first Thomas; married Sarah, daughter of William Preston; had Benjamin, 1650; Nathaniel, 1651; Sarah, 1654; Mary, 1656; Thomas, 1659; and probably others; and died before 1685. The name was first written Meekes.

REFERENCES:—Blake's Jonathan Mix, 78-98; Davis' Hist. Wallingford, Ct., 853-7; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 222.

MIXER:—Isaac, Watertown; came in the Elizabeth, from Ipswich, 1634, aged 31, with wife Sarah, aged 33, and son Isaac, 4; was freeman 1638; had born here Sarah, who married John Stearns. He was selectman 1651; died about 1655, and his widow died 1681.

REFERENCES:—Bond's Watertown, Mass., 367-70, 858; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 223; Ward's Hist. of Shrewsbury, Mass., 366.

MOGER:—John, Brookhaven, L. I., 1655. Thompson.

REFERENCE:—Orcutt's Stratford, Ct., 1250.

MOHONAS:—Teague, Boston; perhaps a fisherman; appointed administrator, 1651, on estate of Matthew Collane, who died at Isle of Shoals.

MOISES:—Henry, Salem, 1676, a householder.

MOKUM:—Robert, Boston; by wife Hannah had William, 1668; may be the same as Mokey, which Mr. Felt found at Ipswich, 1639.

MOLT:—James, a soldier in Philip's war, under Capt. Turner, at Hatfield, 1676.

MONK: Christopher, Boston; by wife Mary had Christopher, 1686, perhaps died soon; Thomas, 1690; Ebenezer, 1692; Susanna, 1696; and Mary, 1700. He had been a mariner, was neighbor of Mather, who, in his Magn. VI, 7, has wisely given the relation of capture by Algierne in August, 1681, and recapture next month.

MONK, GEORGE, Boston, vintner, at the Sign of the Blue Anchor; by wife Lucy, who was daughter of Thomas Gardner, and widow of John Turner, had George, born 1683; and William, 1686. By second wife Elizabeth, widow of John Woodmansey, who survived, he had probably no children. He died 1698.

REFERENCE:—Wentworth Genealogy I, 528.

MONTAGUE, or MOUNTAGUE:—Griffin, Brookline, 1635, then a part of Boston, called Muddy River; was of Cape Porpoise in 1653, when he swore fidelity to Mass. By his will, probated 1671, gave all to wife Margaret.

MONTAGUE, RICHARD, Boston; said to be son of Peter, of the parish of Burnham, Co. Bucks; by wife Abigail had Sarah, 1646, died four days after; Martha, 1647; removed to Wethersfield; there had Peter, 1651; thence to Hadley; 57 years old in 1671; freeman 1681, and died that year.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, XII; Ballou's Hist. of Milford, Mass., 908; Montague Family of Virginia (1894), 494 p.; New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XIX,

318; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 224; Titcomb's Early New Eng. People, 268.

ARMS:—Arg., three fusils, conjoined in fess, gu., between three pellets.

MOODIE:—Thomas, Boston, 1684, one of the Scot's Charit. Soc.

MOODY, or MOODEY:—William, Newbury; came in 1634; a saddler, from Ipswich, Co. Suffolk; freeman 1635; had wife Sarah and children Joshua, probably born in England; Caleb and Samuel; was probably a proprietor, of Salisbury, 1650; died 1673.

MOODY, JOSHUA, Portsmouth, son of William, born in England, Harvard College 1653; was first minister, of the first church; ordained, 1671; was called to preach the Gen. Election sermon of Mass., 1675; and by strange driven to Boston, and settled, 1684, at first church, the same year. Of his humane boldness, in the delusion of 1692, extraordinary instance is preserved, in Eliot's Biog. Dict. Allen in Biog. Dict. says, that "his zeal against witchcraft delusion occasioned his removal from the church where he was preaching." His wife was daughter of Edward Collins of Cambridge, prob. Martha; his daughter Martha married, in 1680, Jonathan Russell; and Sarah married, 1681, Rev. John Pike, and died 1686. He died while on a visit to Boston, 1697.

MOODY, DEBORAH, the lady who purchased, in 1640, the plantation of John Humfrey, at Lynn; was a member of Salem church, which admonished her, for error, as to baptism of infants, making her life so uncomfortable that she removed, after 1643, to the Dutch Col. and settled on Long Island, where Sir Henry Moody lived, who may have been her son, but more certain in Wood's Hist. is called one of the original patentees. There she resided long; had from Gov. Stuyvesant allowance to nominate magistrate, in 1654, for Gravesend, as Increase Mather had from King William to dictate for Mass. in her new charter.

REFERENCES:—Alden's Am. Epitaphs II, 120; Am. Ancestry, VII, 206; IX, 197; Eliot, Me., Early Settlers, 17-23; Fogg's Eliot, Me., Settlers, 13, 19; Kimball Gen., 85-8; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 225-7; Wentworth Genealogy, 170; Hayward's Hist. of Hancock, N. H., 767.

MOONE:—Robert, Boston, tailor; by wife Dorothy had Ebenezer, 1645.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 133; Walker Genealogy, 170.

MOORCOCK, or MORECOCK:—Nicholas, Wethersfield; probably came, 1635, in the Elizabeth and Ann, from London, to Boston, aged 14, with Bennett, 16, and Mary, 10, who may have been brother and sister, certified by the minister of Beninden, in Co. Kent; one of this name married a daughter of Thomas Burnham of Windsor.

MOORE, or MOOR:—Francis, Cambridge; freeman, 1639; brought wife Catherine, who died 1648; had children Francis, Samuel, John, and perhaps Ann, also Thomas, named with John in the will of brother Francis; married second wife 1653, Elizabeth, widow, perhaps, of Thomas Periman. He died 1671, aged 85, and his widow died 1683, aged 84. Ann married James Kidder.

MOORE, GEORGE, Scituate; had been a servant of Edward Dotey; at Plymouth, 1630, kept the ferry on Jones River in Kingston 1633-8; had much land 1642; fell distracted in 1664, when guardians had power to sell some of his estate, and died 1677 suddenly.

MOORE, GOLDIN, Cambridge, 1636; freeman, 1641; married Joan, widow of John Champney; had Hannah,

1643; Lydia, and Ruth; was a settler on the farms, 1642, now Lexington; removed to Billerica; died there, 1698, in 89th year.

MOORE, MILES, Milford, 1646; removed as early as 1657, to New London; freeman 1663; left descendants through daughter Miriam, wife of John Willey; besides Abel.

MOORE, RICHARD, Plymouth; brought by Elder Brewster, with a brother, both as servants, in the Mayflower, 1620; the brother died in a few weeks; at the division of cattle, 1627, when the name of every man, woman and child is given, he was still associated with Elder Brewster; but by Gov. Bradford's Hist., 451, he married in 1651; had four or five children living. Gov. Bradford did not mention names of children or mother. Perhaps he removed to one of the newer settlements. Winsor's Duxbury tells that he sold his land, 1637; and after long search, Savage is convinced that he is the Richard of Deane, in history of Scituate, called Mann, as the other four passengers with this baptismal name of Richard were all then adult. See Mann.

MOORE, RICHARD, Cape Porpoise, now Kennebunk; had grant of 400 acres in 1647, and less than 20 years after was of Scarsborough; had wife Bridget; became pauper 1679, and died 1681.

MOORE, THOMAS, Portsmouth, one of the first settlers sent by John Mason, the patentee, 1631.

MOORE, JONATHAN, Boston, youngest son of Ann, widow of William Hibbins, the assistant in the will of his mother, 1656, shortly before her execution, for the preposterous crime of witchcraft, speaks of him and his brothers John and Joseph, as if all were in England, and in the codicil acknowledges "the more than ordinary affection 'of this one,' in the time of my distress," as he had arrived to attend the result of the execrable fanaticism. She was probably the richest person ever hanged in this part, and the prejudice against witches long slumbered.

MOORE, JASPER, Plymouth, servant boy of Gov. Carver, who died soon after arriving in the Mayflower, by careless reading often supposed to be son of the Governor, who had no children, though many thousands have prided themselves on being his descendants.

MOORE, JEREMY, Hingham; came in 1638, by the Diligent; was from Wymondham, a large town in Co. Norfolk; removed to Boston, 1643; was freeman, 1645; died before 1669, leaving Jeremiah, Samuel, and Mary, who married John Cotton.

MOORE, JOHN, Newtown, Long Island, 1656; was then first minister, says Riker's Hist.

MOORE, JOHN, Dorchester, 1630; came in the Mary and John, probably, for he was freeman, 1631; a deacon; went with Warham, 1635, to Windsor; was there a chief man; mentioned often in 1643, 1665; died Sept., 1677. He had Abigail, 1639; Mindwell, 1643; and John, 1645; had, probably, older daughters: Hannah, who married, 1648, John Drake; and Elizabeth, who married Nathaniel Loomis; Abigail married, 1655, Thomas Bissell; Mindwell married, 1662, Nathaniel Bissell.

MOORE, ISAAC, Norwalk; one of the first settlers; had first been of Farmington; married at Hartford, 1645, Ruth, daughter of John Stanley, a sergeant in 1649, may be that youth of 13, who came in the Increase, 1635, from London, to Boston; was representative for Norwalk, 1657; had Ruth, 1657; Sarah, 1662; Mary, 1664 Phebe, 1669; no sons; went back to Farmington, 1660; was a deacon; married daughter of Rev. Henry Smith, who had been widow of three husbands.

MOORE, WILLIAM, Exeter, 1645; was a representative in the Assembly of New Hampshire.

MOORE, WILLIAM, York, 1652, when he submitted to the Massachusetts government to 1680, when he took the oath of allegiance to his Majesty.

MOORE, WILLIAM, Westerly, 1669; may be the same who, at Norwich, married, 1677, Mary, widow of Thomas Howard, who was killed at the great battle of Philip's war, 1675; married daughter of Thomas Wellman; had Elizabeth, 1678; Experience, 1680; Martha, 1682; Joshua, 1683; William, 1685; and Abigail, 1687. His wife died 1700, and he married, in 1700, Mary, widow of Joshua Allen of Windham, who died 1727; and he married, 1728, Tamison Simmons, and died 1729.

REFERENCES:—Adams' Fairhaven, Vt., 443; American Ancestry I, 56; II, 86; IV, 126; V, 102, 225; XII, 60; Barry's Hist. of Framingham, Mass., 334; Campbell's Spotswood Family of Va., 20-3; Cleveland's Hist. of Yates Co., N. Y., 517; Davis Genealogy, 36, 122-4; Eaton's Hist. of Thomaston, Me., II, 333; Foot's Hist. of Va., first series, 506; Green's Kentucky Families; Harris Hist. of Lancaster Co., Pa., 399; Littell's Passaic Valley Genealogies, 294; Mitchell's Hist. of Bridgewater, Mass., 248; New York Gen. and Biog. Rec., XV, 57-68; Old Northwest Gen. Quarterly II, 104-6; Power's Sangamon Co., Ill., Settlers, 528-30; Roberts' Old Richland, Pa., Families, 171-3; Stearns' Hist. of Ashburnham, Mass., 831; Temple's Hist. of Palmer, Mass., 508-10; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., II, 683.

MOORES:—Edmund, Newbury; Coffin says, came 1640, aged 26; by wife Ann, who died 1676, had Martha, 1643; Jonathan, 1646; Mary, 1648; Edmund, who died 1656; Richard, 1653; Sarah, 1661.

MOORES, MATTHEW, Newbury; married, 1662, Sarah Savory; had Sarah, 1663; William, 1666.

MOORES, SAMUEL, Newbury; married, 1653, Hannah Plummer, who died 1654, and he married, 1656, Mary Ilsley, daughter of William of the same.

REFERENCE:—Hayward's Hancock, 772.

MOREHOUSE, or MOOREHOUSE:—John, Fairfield; ensign in 1676.

MOORHOUSE, JONATHAN, Fairfield; married Mary, daughter of Edward Wilson, before 1684.

MOOREHOUSE, THOMAS, Wethersfield, 1640; perhaps was at Stamford next year, but in 1653 at Fairfield.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, VII, 7; Collamer's Genealogist, 17; Morehouse Genealogy (1895), 40 p.; Todd's Hist. of Redding, Ct., 208.

MORFIELD, or MOORFIELD:—John, Hingham; came in the Diligent, 1638, from old Hingham.

MORELL:—William; came, 1623, with Robert Gorges, to Weymouth; soon went to Plymouth, after Gorges left him and home within a year. His verses, Latin, and translated into English, show he was a fair scholar; and his prudence was proved by not producing the ecclesiastical commission he had to rule on this side of the water.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IX, 160; Hudson's Hist. of Lexington, Mass., 141.

MOREY:—Roger, Providence, 1649; had early been one of Salem church; by wife Mary had Bethia, Mehitabel, Roger, 1649; Thomas, 1652; Hannah, 1656; he died 1668.

MOREY, GEORGE, Duxbury, 1640; died that year; may be the passenger, 1635, from London, aged 23, by the Truelove.

MOREY, JONATHAN, Plymouth; married, 1659,

Mary, widow of Richard Foster, daughter of Robert Bartlett.

MOREY, BENJAMIN, Wickford, 1674; was some relation, probably, of Isaac Heath, of Roxbury, who names Mary and Benjamin in his will, 1661.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II, 87; Bolton's Westchester Co., N. Y., I, 238; Lincoln's Hist. of Hingham, Mass., III, 73; Morey Genealogy (1890), 30 pages.

MORGAN:—Miles, Springfield; by family tradition, said to have arrived at Boston, 1636, with two brothers, from Bistol; by wife Prudence had Mary, 1645; Jonathan, 1646; David, 1648; Pelatiah, 1650; Isaac, 1652; Lydia, 1654; Hannah, 1656; Mercy, 1658; his wife died 1661. He married, 1670, Elizabeth Bliss, daughter of Thomas; had Nathaniel, 1671; died 1699.

MORGAN, ROBERT, Salem, 1637; adm. of the church, 1650; June that year had baptised Samuel, Luke, Joseph, and Benjamin, and December following Robert; Bethia, 1653; Aaron, 1663; was one of the founders of the church at Beverly, 1667. His will, 1672, names wife Margaret, son Samuel w. s. f. Norman, sons Benjamin, Robert, Bethia, Joseph, and Moses.

MORGAN, JAMES, Roxbury, 1640; married Margery Hill; had Hannah, 1642; James, 1644; John, 1645; Joseph, 1646; Abraham, 1648; was freeman 1643; removed to New London; was representative 1657, when he swore he was fifty years old; representative for the last time in 1670.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III, 36; IV, 180; Clement's Newtown, N. J., Settlers; Daniels' History of Oxford, Mass.; Meade's Old Churches of Virginia, II, 302; Paxton's Marshall Genealogy, 290; Temple's History of Northfield, Mass.

ARMS:—Vert, a lion, rampant, or.

MORLEY:—John, Braintree; freeman, 1645; removed, 1658, to Charlestown, he and his wife being recorded into the church that year. He names in his will his sister, Ann Farmer. In his wife's will is more instruction for genealogy, as she mentions her brother Joye (perhaps meaning Joseph) Starr, her sister Ann Farmer, her sister Suretrust Rous, nephew John Starr, cousins Mercy Swett and Simon Eyre, Elizabeth, wife of John Fernside, and Elizabeth and William Edmunds. No doubt she was sister of the first Comfort Starr.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IX, 22; Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, III, 333.

MORRILL:—Abraham, Cambridge, 1632; perhaps came in the Lion, with brother Isaac, 1638; removed with original proprietors to Salisbury, where, in 1650, only four men were taxed higher; died 1662. He married Sarah, daughter of Robert Clement of Haverhill; had Isaac, 1646; Jacob, 1648; Sarah, 1650; Abraham, 1652; Moses, 1655; Aaron, 1658; Richard, 1660; Lydia, 1661; Hepzibah, 1663, posthumous. His will names wife Sarah, children Isaac, the eldest, Abraham, Jacob, Moses, Lydia, and Sarah, besides his brother, Job Clement. His estate was £507. Lydia married Ephraim Severance.

MORRILL, ISAAC, Roxbury, brother of Abraham, said to have been born 1588; came in the Lion, 1632, bringing wife and probably Sarah and Catharine; freeman, 1633, by wife Sarah had here Isaac, 1632; died next year; Isaac, again, 1634, died young; Hannah, 1636; Elizabeth, 1638; Abraham, 1640. Sarah married Tobias Davis, 1646; Catharine married, 1647, John Smith; and Hannah married, 1652, Daniel Brewer. His will names grandchildren John, Isaac, Francis, Mary and Abraham Smith, and Sarah Davis.

REFERENCES:—Bourne's Hist. of Wells, Me., 759; Chase's Hist. of Chester, N. H., 571; Hoyt's Salisbury, Mass., Families, 251-6; Little's Hist. of Weare, N. H., 94; Morrill Family, Cambridge, Mass. (1886) Chart.; Runnel's Sanbornton, N. H., II, 489-93.

MORRIS:—Edward, Roxbury; married, 1655, Grace Burr; had Isaac, 1656; Edward, 1659; Grace, 1661; Ebenezer, 1664; Eliz., 1666; Margaret, 1668; Samuel, 1671; Martha, 1675; was representative 1678-1686; removed to New Roxbury, since called Woodstock; died 1692; when administered his estate was great. Grace, his daughter, married Benjamin Child, 1683; and Elizabeth married, 1685, Joshua Child; and Margaret, in 1689, John Johnson.

MORRIS, RICHARD, Boston, 1630; came probably in the fleet with Winthrop; he and his wife were very early of the church Nos. 64 and 5; freeman 1631, with title of sergeant, and so perhaps a hired officer at Roxbury soon after, and was representative 1635-1637; but, favoring the cause of Rev. John Wheelwright, was disarmed, and with that heresiarch went to Exeter, 1638; dismissal was granted, 1639, to Wheelwright and eight others, including him, "unto the church of Christ at the Falls of Paschataqua, if they be rightly gathered and ordered." The spelling is Morrrys.

MORRIS, THOMAS, New Haven, 1639; by wife Elizabeth had John, Hannah, 1642; Eliz., John, Eleazer, 1648; Thomas and Ephraim, twins, 1651; and Joseph, 1656; wife died 1668, and he died 1673. Hannah married, 1652, Thomas Lupton.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III, 66; IV, 243; V, 108, 172; VI, 16; Bolton's Westchester Co., N. Y., II, 455; Morris Family of Woodstock (1887), 423 p.; Shourd's Fenwick's Colony, N. J., 161-3; Stanton Genealogy, 265; Thomas Genealogy (1877), 121; Whitmore's Heraldic Journal, III, 72; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., II, 685.

ARMS:—Quartered, 1st and 4th: Gu., a lion guardant, or. 2d and 3d: Arg., three torteaux.

MORRISON:—Andrew, New Haven, 1690.

MORRISON, DANIEL, Newbury, 1690; by wife Hannah had Daniel, 1691; John, 1693; Hannah, 1696; Ebenezer, 1697; and Mary.

REFERENCES:—Adams' Genealogy (1894), 76-9; Am. Ancestry, III, 37, 177; Butler's Hist. of Farmington, Me., 534-6; Harris' Hist. of Lancaster Co., Pa., 401; Leonard's Gen. of W. Smith, appendix; Strobridge Genealogy, 159-226.

MORSE:—Anthony, Newbury, a shoemaker of Marlborough, Wiltshire; arrived at Boston, 1635, in the James from Southampton; said to have been born 1606; freeman, 1636; by wife Mary had Anthony, Benjamin, 1640; Sarah, 1641; Hannah, 1642; Lydia, 1645, died; Lydia, again, 1647, died in a few months; Mary, 1649; Esther, 1651; Joshua, 1653; had second wife Ann, who died 1680; he died 1686. Sarah married Amos Stickney Esther married Robert Holmes, 1669.

MORSE, DANIEL, Watertown, son of Samuel, born in England, 1635; removed to Dedham; there by wife Lydia Fisher had Obadiah, 1639; Daniel, 1641; Jonathan, 1643; Lydia, 1645; Bethia, 1648; Mary, 1650; at Medfield had Bathshua, 1653; Nathaniel, 1658; Samuel, 1661. His original parchment deed conveyed, with consent of wife Lydia, to John Hull, part of his estate in Medfield, 1666. His last residence was in Sherborn, where he died, in 1688, aged 70.

MORSE, JOHN, Boston, tailor; married, 1652, Mary

Jupe, niece of Robert Keayne; had Mary, 1654; was probably the freeman of 1654, and went home, but came back in the Speedwell, 1656, aged 40, and may be the person whose death is mentioned in 1657. In that ship at that time, came the first Quakers.

MORSE, SAMUEL, Dedham, perhaps brother of Daniel; came in the Increase, from London, 1635, aged 50, with wife Elizabeth, aged 48, and son Joseph, who died 1654; he gives wife Elizabeth all his estate, but after her life to be divided among children John, Daniel, and Mary, wife of Samuel Bullen.

MORSE, WILLIAM, brother of Anthony; came with him in 1635, in the James from Southampton; had been a shoemaker at Marlborough; by wife Elizabeth had Elizabeth, 1655; Ann, perhaps before her, yet may be the daughter named by Coffin, 1641; perhaps John or Jonathan, Joseph, Timothy, 1647; Abigail, 1652. Ann married Francis Thorla. Mather Magn., VI, 68, exults on the wondrous diabolical operations within and without her dwelling, of which all were traceable to a roguish person. It was Increase Mather that first published the full relation of those follies as wonders, much of the evidence, how the devil was played in 1679, for which poor tormented Elizabeth was sentenced to be hanged for a scapegrace, but happily pardoned before the grim adversary's full triumph was gathered.

REFERENCES:—Aldrich's Walpole, N. Hampshire, 337-9; Am. Ancestry, III, 225; Ammidon Genealogy, 49-53; Ballou's History of Milford, Mass., 910; Barry's History of Framingham, Mass., 335-7; Bond's Watertown, Mass., 317-4; 859, 895; Chase's History Chester, New Hampshire, 566-9; Daniel's History of Oxford, Mass., 624; Hale Genealogy, 87-90; 172-80; Lapham's History of Paris, Me., 680-2; Leonard's History of Dublin, N. H., 370-6; Morse Family Meeting (1895), 44 pages; Preble Genealogy, 258; Wakefield Genealogy, 158.

MORTIMER, MORTIMORE, or MALTIMORE:—Edward, Boston, merchant; by wife Jane had Dorcas, 1674; Edward, 1676; Elizabeth, 1678; Richard, 1680; Jane, 1686; and Robert, 1688. He is highly commended by John Dunton, who says he came from Ireland.

MORTIMER, RICHARD, Boston, perhaps brother of the preceding; by wife Ann had Mary, 1664.

MORTIMER, THOMAS, New London; was constable 1680; had wife Eliza, and two daughters—Mary, who married Robert Stoddard, and Elizabeth married Abraham Willey. He died 1710.

REFERENCES:—Thomas Gen. (1896), 452; Welles' American Family Antiquity, II, 241-60.

MORTON:—Charles, Charlestown, eldest son of Rev. Nicholas, who died at Southwark, near London, having a parish; descended from an ancient family at Morton, in Co. Notts, where was the seat of Thomas Morton, secretary of Edward III; was born 1626, in Cornwall, bred at Wadhams, Coll. Oxford; settled at Bisland, in his native county, as minister; ejected in 1662; he lived several years at Newington Green, near London, engaged teaching in private seminary, until 1686, when he embarked for Boston, and was ordained; a nephew, Nicholas, Harvard College 1686, died at Charlestown 1689, had come a year earlier than his uncle. He was chosen vice-president of the college.

MORTON, GEORGE, Plymouth, born at Austerfield, in Yorkshire; baptised 1599; no doubt related to that numerous family; came in the Ann, 1623; married at Leyden, 1612, Juliana, daughter of Alexander Carpenter; four



or five children, counted with Experience Mitchell, for eight in the division of lands, 1624; died same year; widow married Manasseh Kempton, and thought to have been sister of Gov. Bradford; died 1655, aged 81, beside children Nathaniel and Patience, who married in 1633, a fellow passenger, John Faunce, friend of the celebrated Elder; John, 1616; Sarah, 1618, married, 1644, George Bonham; and Ephraim, before mentioned.

MORTON, JOHN, Boston; by wife Martha had John, 1649.

MORTON, JOHN, Salem, petitioner against imposts, 1668.

MORTON, NATHANIEL, Plymouth, eldest son of George, born in England, 1613; came with his father; freeman 1635, and that year married Lydia Cooper; had Remember, 1637; Mercy, Lydia, Elizabeth, 1652; Johanna, 1654; and Hannah, besides Eliezer and Nathaniel, who both died in early youth. He was secretary of the colony from 1645-1685; first wife died 1673; he married, 1674, Ann, widow of Richard Templar, of Charlestown, who survived him; died 1690, aged 66.

MORTON, RICHARD, Hartford, blacksmith; was freeman there, 1669; had Richard and Thomas; removed, 1670, to Hatfield; had John, 1670, died soon; Joseph, 1672; John, again, 1674, died young; Abraham, 1676; Elizabeth, 1680; Ebenezer, 1682; and Jonathan, 1684; was freeman 1690; died 1710. His widow Ruth died 1714; all his executors lived at Hatfield.

MORTON, THOMAS, Plymouth; came in the Ann, 1623, in company with George, who may have been his brother; is called junior in the division of cattle, 1627; the other Thomas is not named; was residing there 1641.

MORTON, THOMAS, Braintree, the pettifogger of Clifford's Inn, London; came June, 1622; seems much to have displeased all the settlers in other plantations; perhaps in no small degree for calling his plantation Merry Mount; was seized and sent home, 1628, for causes well set down by Gov. Bradford in Hist. Coll., III, 62; soon returned and followed similar courses, and by Gov. Winthrop was sent off; he was infatuated with New England, punished and died in poverty at York, 1646. He published New England Canaan, one of the most amusing, and not least valuable books descriptive of our country.

MORTON, WILLIAM, New London, one of the first settlers in 1646; constable 1658, and after; died 1668 without children.

MORTON, WILLIAM, Windsor; freeman in 1669; died 1670; had William, who died before his father; John, Thomas, who died before his father; left children.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IV, 234; VIII, 263; IX, 74, 101; Collin's Gen., III, 3; Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass., 187-92; Hayden's Virginia Genealogies, 35; Lincoln's History of Hingham, Mass., III, 75; Martin's History of Chester, Pa., 142-6, 157; Morton Family Ancestry (1894), 191 pages; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 243, 5; Watkin's Gen., 18, 30-4.

MOSES:—Aaron, New Hampshire, 1690, perhaps son of John; crav. jurisdic. of Mass. that year.

MOSES, HENRY, Salem; married Remember, daughter of Edward Gyles; had Hannah, 1660, died next year; Henry, 1662; Elizabeth, 1664; John, 1666; Remember, 1668; Edward, 1670; Eleazer, 1673; and Samuel, 1677.

MOSES, JOHN, New Hampshire, 1658.

MOSES, JOHN, Windsor, 1647; married, 1653, Mary Brown; had John, 1654; William, 1655; Thomas, 1659; both the last died before the father; Mary, 1661; Sarah,

1663; Margaret, 1666; Timothy, 1670; Martha, 1672; Mindwell, 1676. He died 1683, and his widow 1689; his daughter Mary married, as his second wife, Samuel Farnsworth, in 1685.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IV, 52; VII, 104, 142, 174; IX, 82; Ballou Gen., 296-303; Moses Gen. (1890), 138 pages.

MOSIER, or MOSHIER:—Arthur, Boston; by wife Rebecca had Lydia, 1678; Thomas, 1679; Samuel, 1683.

MOSIER, HUGH, Falmouth, 1640; came perhaps in the Jane from London, eight weeks' voyage; was inhabitant of Newport, 1660; engaged in the purchase of Misquamsitt; died before 1666, leaving James and John. He married Rebecca, daughter of John Harnden, of Newport, as second wife, unless another Hugh be intended, in her will filed 1685.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 56; Paul's History of Wells, Vt., 124; Corliss' N. Yarmouth, Me.; Pierce's History of Gorham, Me., 194.

MOSMAN:—James, Wrentham; by wife Ann had Elizabeth, 1675; died soon. He probably removed to Roxbury; ther had Timothy, 1679; and Elizabeth, 1696; it is not certain if by the same wife, or whether other children had not been born.

REFERENCES:—Eaton's Thomaston, Me., 336; Heywood's History of Westminster, Mass., 798-803.

MOSS:—John, New Haven, 1639; signed the original comp. 1643; had John, probably 1640, died young; Samuel, 1641; Abigail, 1642; Joseph, 1643; Ephraim, 1645; Mary, 1647; Mercy (male), 1649; John, again, 1650; Elizabeth, 1652; Esther, 1654; Isaac, 1655. He was represent. 1667-70, and then removed to Wallingford, 1670, of which he was represent, 1671-3, yet continued prop. at New Haven; died 1707, aged 103.

MOSS, JOSEPH, Portsmouth, Mass., 1665.

MOSS, JOSEPH, Boston; by wife Mary had Joseph, 1687; and Joseph, again, 1689.

REFERENCES:—Anderson's Waterbury, Ct., I, 92; Leavenworth Genealogy, 68-73; Sharpless Genealogy, 183; Shourd's Fenwick Colony, N. J., 173-5.

MOTT:—Adam, Hingham, a tailor from Cambridge, England; came in the Defence, 1635, aged 39, with wife Sarah, 31, and children John, 14; Adam, 12; Jonathan, 9; Elizabeth, 6; and Mary, 4; was first of Roxbury; freeman 1636; went, 1638, to Rhode Island with family; there had, perhaps, more children, and was with Adam, Jr., John, and Jonathan; perhaps his son lived at Portsmouth as freeman, 1655.

MOTT, JOHN, Newport; perhaps brother of the first Adam; signed the compact at the same time with him, 1638; was of Block Island, or one of the same name, 1684.

MOTT, NATHANIEL, Scituate; able to bear arms 1643; removed to Braintree; married, 1656, Hannah Shooter; had Nathaniel, 1657.

A Margaret More came in Speedwell, 1656, aged 12.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, I, 56; VIII, 72; IX, 220; Austin's Rhode Island Dictionary, 135, 344; Bunker's Long Island Genealogies, 252-60; Deane's History of Scituate, Mass., 313; Mott Genealogy (1890), 418 pages; Rhode Island Historical Magazine, V, 34-6; VII, 289-93; Talcott's New York and New England Families, 610-5.

MOULD:—Hugh, New London, 1660; shipbuilder; married, 1662, Martha, daughter of John Coit; had

been perhaps first at Barnstable; died 1692, leaving widow Martha, and six daughters. Susanna married, 1683, Daniel White; and Mary, in 1693, Joseph White, and the mother of the girls married the father of their husbands, as his second wife.

MOULD, SAMUEL, Charlestown; by wife Mary had Mary, baptised 1689, the mother having been, in 1687, aged 20.

REFERENCE:—Coit Genealogy, 28.

MOULDER:—Nicholas, Boston, merchant; by wife Christian had Nicholas, born 1672. He was abused as a Quaker, by Gov. Bellingham, and removed to whence he came. They abused him, changing his Christian name, for the Friends' record proves that it was Edward, born 1669, and at Boston Nicholas, 1671, who probably died soon; and Nicholas, again, by Boston record, June, 1672.

REFERENCE:—Coit's Genealogy.

MOULTHROP, or MOULTROP:—Matthew, New Haven, 1639; by wife Jane had Matthew, Elizabeth, and Mary, perhaps the first two born in England; Elizabeth born 1638, and Mary in 1641; were baptised in 1642. He died 1668, and his widow died in 1672. Elizabeth married, 1663, John Gregory.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, VIII, 10; Dodd's History of East Haven, Ct., 137-9; Sharp's Hist. of Seymour, Ct., 224-6.

MOULTON:—Benjamin, Hampton, son of William; took oath of fidelity, 1678; was living in 1690.

MOULTON, HENRY, Hampton, 1640, probably son of John, born in England. His will, 1654, names wife Mary, Savage thinks daughter of Edward Hilton; children Jonathan and David.

MOULTON, JACOB, Charlestown, 1663, says Barry.

MOULTON, JAMES, Salem; joined the church 1637, as did wife Mary next year; had baptised James, 1638; Samuel, 1642; was freeman 1638; lived at Wenham, 1667. His will, 1679, names two sons and daughter Mary Friend.

MOULTON, JEREMIAH, York, perhaps son of Thomas; took oath of allegiance 1681; representative 1692, and after of the Council, 1727, in 77th year.

MOULTON, JOHN, Newbury; came from Ormsby, in Co. Norfolk, near Great Yarmouth; embarked 1637; called husbandman, aged 38, wife same age, Ann; five children, Henry, Mary, Ann, Jane and Bridget; two servants, Adam Goodwin, 20, and Alice Eden, 19; had John, baptised 1638; removed to Hampton, 1639; there had Ruth, baptised 1640, died 1651; had other children, William and Thomas, Jane and Bridget; were twins, who died on same day; aged 64. Cotton Mather wrote to Woodward of the Royal Soc. a memoir of these maidens. His will, 1650, names wife Ann; sons Henry, John, and Thomas, daughters Mary Sanborn, Ann, Jane, Bridget, and son Sanborn.

MOULTON, ROBERT, Salem, a shipbuilder; came 1629, in fleet with Higginson, but went to Charlestown; freeman 1631; was one of the first selectmen, and representative at the first court, 1634, and for Salem in 1637; was that year disarmed as a friend of Wheelwright; died 1655, leaving Robert and Dorothy, wife of one Edwards, as also grandson Robert, named in his will.

MOULTON, THOMAS, Charlestown, 1631, perhaps brother of Robert; lived on Malden side; had wife Jane, and child John; baptised 1633; Martha, 1637; Hannah, 1641; Elizabeth, 1642; beside Jacob, who died 1657. A

daughter Mary, Savage thinks, married, 1655, Thomas Mitchell.

MOULTON, THOMAS, Newbury, 1637; removed with Rev. Mr. Bachlor, in 1639, to Hampton; by wife Martha had Thomas, baptised 1639, and Daniel, 1641; was freeman 1639; died 1665.

MOULTON, THOMAS, York; constable 1661.

MOULTON, WILLIAM, Hampton; came 1637, aged 20, as servant of Robert Page of Ormsby, Co. Norfolk, and his daughter Margaret; had Joseph, Benjamin, Hannah, Mary, Robert, and Sarah, who was born 1656; all mentioned in his will, 1664, besides provision for unborn child, perhaps called Ruth. Mary married, 1674, Jonathan Haynes of Hampton, who died soon, and he next married, same year, Sarah, daughter of W. Moulton.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, III, 209; VI, 74; XI, 43; Daniels' History of Oxford, Mass., 625; Dow's History of Hampton, N. H., 860-78; Emery Genealogy (1890), 76-91; King Genealogy (1897), 43-70; Moulton Genealogy (1873), 44 pages; Moulton Genealogy (1893), 99 pages; Temple's History of N. Brookfield, Mass., 688.

MOUNTAIN:—Richard, Boston; had wife Abigail, who joined the church April 4, 1646.

MOUNTFORD, MUNFORD, or MUMFORD:—Benjamin, Boston, merchant; came, it is said, 1675, in the Dove, from London, aged 30; artillery company, 1679; was one of the wardens of King's Chapel, 1690; died 1714.

MOUNTFORT, EBENEZER, Boston, 1676, when the sec. church was burned; his house was also burned.

MOUNTFORT, EDMUND, Boston, tailor; by wife Elizabeth had Edmund, 1664; Henry, 1666; Benjamin, 1668; John, 1670; Sarah, 1672; Hannah, 1673; Joshua, 1675, and Jonathan, 1678.

MOUNTFORT, HENRY, brother of Edmund; by wife Ruth, perhaps daughter of Elder John Wiswall, had Henry, 1688, died young; in his will, 1691, names Ebenezer, then minor, as only child, yet remembering two sisters in England, Hannah and Sarah.

MOUNTFORT, JOHN; took oath of allegiance 1671.

MOUNTFORT, WILLIAM, Boston, mason; by wife Ruth had Ruth, 1671; Lydia, 1672; William, 1677; Elizabeth, 1679; Naomi, 1681; perhaps one not rec. in Philip's war.

REFERENCES:—Bridgeman's Granary Burying Ground, Boston, Epitaphs, 112; Vinton's Giles Genealogy, 148; Whitmore's Copp's Hills Epitaphs; Whitmore's Heraldic Journal.

MOUNTJOY:—Benjamin, Salem; died 1659.

MOUNTJOY, WALTER, Salem; married, 1672, widow Elizabeth Owen.

REFERENCE:—Garrard Genealogy, 103-7.

MOUSALL:—John, Charlestown, 1634; with wife joined church; also freeman, 1635; artillery company, 1641; deacon and selectman, 1642; removed to Woburn; died 1665. Possibly he was tempted to Salem; a John Mousall had grant of land there 1639, and a church member 1646, Ruth Mousall, names closely resembling. His daughter Eunice married, 1649, John Brooks. His will, 1660, probated 1665, names wife Joanna, son John and John Brooks, executors, with mention of grandchildren Sarah, Eunice, and Joanna Brooks.

MOUSALL, JOHN, Charlestown, son probably of Ralph, born in England; by wife Elizabeth had Elizabeth, 1659; was perhaps soldier in Moseley's Comp., 1675; died 1704, aged 74.

MOUSALL, RALPH, Charlestown, brother of the first John; came, perhaps, in the fleet with Winthrop, he being No. 72, and wife Alice No. 73 in the list of Boston church members, desiring adm. as freeman, 1630; was sworn the May following, when the name appears Mashell, and in *Geneal. Reg.*, VII, 30, Moushole. He was one of the founders of the church at Charlestown, representative in 1636, but, being a favorer of Wheelwright, was ejected, yet later recovered his reputation; was deacon 1657, leaving John, who was probably in England; Thomas, baptised 1633; Mary Goble, Ruth Wood, and Elizabeth. His will, 1633, names cousins, Nathaniel Ball and Mary Wayne, in a codicil, mentions son Thomas, having a son born. His widow died 1667.

REFERENCES:—*New England Historical and Gen. Register*, XLVII, 462-7; *Savage's Gen. Dict.*, III, 250; *Wyman's Charlestown, Mass.*, II, 688-92.

MOUSSETT:—Thomas, Boston; by wife Catherine had Peter, born 1687; was probably a Huguenot, and one of the four ruling elders of that communion. The name is not found in Boston any more, though he owned land in Roxbury, 1698, and lived at Braintree.

MOWER:—Richard, Salem, 1638, probably passenger in the *Blessing* from London, 1635, aged 20; a mariner; joined the church 1642; had Samuel and Thomas baptised that year; Caleb, 1644; Joshua, 1646; Richard, 1648; Susanna, 1650; Christian, 1652; was freeman 1643; employed by government 1654; had Mary, born 1662; was living 1696.

REFERENCES:—*Cleveland's Yates Co.*, 377; *Mower Genealogy* (1897), 12 pages; *Wall's Reminiscences of Worcester, Mass.*, 351; *Washburn's Hist. of Leicester, Mass.*, 384.

MOXON:—George, Springfield, 1637, the first minister; came from Yorkshire; had been bred at Sidney College, in the Univ. of Cambridge; took his A. B. 1623; with wife Ann sat down first at Dorchester, after being freeman, 1637; was attracted to Springfield by his former neighbor, Pynchon, who was intimate; had three sons, Union, 1642; Samuel, 1645, and another, 1647, whose name is not mentioned in the record, but elder children Martha and Rebecca were, in 1651, said to be bewitched by Mary, wife of Hugh Parsons, who was, on trial, found not guilty.

MOWRY:—John, may be written Morey; at the London customs house Mory; a passenger, aged 19, in the *Blessing* from London, 1635; spelled with a "w."

REFERENCES:—*Am. Ancestry*, V, 119; VI, 121; VII, 19; *Austin's R. Island Gen. Dict.*, 346-9; *Ballou's Hist. of Milford, Mass.*, 911; *Mowry Family of R. I.* (1878), 343 pages.

MOYSE:—Joseph, Salisbury. His wife Hannah died 1655.

MUDDLE, or MUDDLES:—Henry, Gloucester; died before June, 1663, when inventory was taken. Philip, Gloucester, perhaps son or brother of preceding, petitioned against imposts, 1668.

MUDGE:—James, one of the "Flower of Essex," under Capt. Lothrop, killed by the Indians 18th Sept., 1675, at Bloody Brook.

MUDGE, JERVIS, Wethersfield, 1643; married, 1649, the widow of Abraham Elsen; removed to New London; died there, 1652, leaving that widow and two sons, probably born of a former wife.

MUDGE, THOMAS, Malden, 1658; had Samuel, born 1658; and perhaps Martha, wife of Rev. Michael Wig-

glesworth. A George Mudge died, 1685, at Malden or Charlestown.

REFERENCES:—*Bangor Hist. Mag.*, IV, 19; *Mudge Genealogy* (1865), 8 pages; *Mudge Geneal.* (1868), 443 pages; *Phoenix's Whitney Geneal.*, II, 1013; *Temple's Hist. of Northfield, Mass.*, 503.

MUDGET:—Thomas, Salisbury; married, perhaps, for second wife, 1665, Sarah Morrell, eldest daughter of Abraham the first; had Mary, 1667; and Temperance, 1670; was freeman, 1690. Another Thomas, Salisbury, perhaps a son, or the same, by wife Ann, had William, 1696; Thomas, 1699, probably died soon; Thomas, again, 1700.

REFERENCES:—*Dearborn's Parsonsfield*, 389; *Hoyt's Salisbury, Mass., Families*, 262; *Little's History of Weare, N. H.*, 943.

MULFORD:—John, Easthampton, L. I., 1650; one of the first settlers, says Wood, 44; perhaps went home for some time, and came again in the *Speedwell*, 1656, from London, when the name appears Mulfoot; was chosen Assist. 1658; had commission from Conn. as a magistrate, and 1674 as a judge.

MULFORD, THOMAS, Easthampton; by wife Hannah, had John, born 1670; Patience, 1674; Ann, 1677; his widow died 1718.

MULFORD, WILLIAM, Easthampton, L. I., 1650.

REFERENCES:—*Freeman's Cape Cod*, 375; *Mulford Genealogy* (1880), 12 pages, reprint; *Southold, N. Y., Record*, 172; *Sulfolk County, N. Y., History*, 30-2.

MULLIGAN, MULLEGIN, or MULLEKIN:—Hugh, Boston; by wife Elinor had Robert, 1681; in 1684 was admitted member of the *Scot's Charit. Soc.*

MULLIGAN, ROBERT, Rowley, perhaps brother of the preceding; by wife Rebecca had Robert, 1688; John, 1690; Mary, 1692; and others.

MULLERY:—John, Boston; by wife Abigail had Elizabeth, 1672; John, 1674; Ann, 1677; Abigail, 1681; Susanna, 1684; Robert, 1686; Joseph, 1688; besides Sarah, baptised 1690, and Benjamin, 1691.

MULLINER:—Thomas, New Haven, 1640; was a gr. purchaser of Branford, by its Indian name of Totoket in that year; had division of lands there in 1646 and 8.

MULLINER, THOMAS, New Haven, probably son of the preceding; sold out his lands at Branford, 1651; by wife Martha had Martha, 1656; and Elizabeth, 1658; removed, 1658, to West Chester, and was living there in 1691 with wife Martha.

MULLINS, or MOLINES:—William, Plymouth; came in the *Mayflower*, 1620, with wife, two children, Joseph and Priscilla, and a servant, Robert Carter; but the wife died a few days before or after him, who died 1621; and the sons and servant died the same season, but his daughter Priscilla married John Alden, and had eleven children.

MULLINS, WILLIAM, Duxbury, 1642; had lands in Middleborough, 1664. Good estate as well as character is told of the pilgrim.

MULLINS, WILLIAM, Boston; married, 1656, Ann, widow of Thomas Bell.

REFERENCES:—*Littell's Passaic Valley*, 297; *Winsor's History of Duxbury, Mass.*, 283.

MUMFORD:—Edmund, Boston; married Elizabeth, widow of Joshua Carwithy, 1663.

MUMFORD, STEHEN, Newport; came from London, 1664, and was the same preacher of the sect of the seventh day Baptists which prevails in a part of the State.

MUMFORD, THOMAS, Newport; had Thomas, 1656; Peleg, 1659; George, and Abigail, who married, 1682; Daniel Fish. Yet he does not appear a constant resident at Newport, though he joined with Brenton, John Hull and others in purchase of Pettaquamscuck. Possibly the name is the same as Mountfort. The name of his wife is not known, nor the time of his death, but it was before 1692.

MUMFORD, WILLIAM, a Quaker, whipped at Boston, 1677.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V, 195; Cleveland's History of Yates Co., N. Y., 406-8; Narragansett Hist. Reg., IV, 135; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 253, 264.

MUN, or MUNN:—Benjamin, Hartford; served in the war with the Pequots, 1637; removed to Springfield; married, 1649, Abigail, widow of Francis Ball, daughter of Henry Burt; had Abigail, 1650; John, 1652; Benjamin, 1655; James, 1657; Nathaniel, 1661; died 1675. His widow married Lieut. Thomas Stebbins, and his daughter Abigail married Thomas Stebbins, Jr.

MUN, DANIEL, Milford; died 1666, leaving will. Inventory of his estate £42.

MUN, SAMUEL, Wodbury, 1680, wheelwright; may well be of different family, from any preceding; he came from Milford; had Jane and Amy, baptised 1680; Mary, 1681; Daniel, 1684; Samuel, 1687. In modern times the name has double "n."

REFERENCES:—Baldwin Gen. Supp., 1122-4; Longmeadow, Mass., Centennial, 75; Shaw's Hist. of Essex Co., N. J., II, 725-8.

MUNDAY, or MONDAY:—Henry, Salisbury; freeman, 1640; was rated, 1652, higher than any other inhabitant but one. He has prefix of respect in town record.

MUNDAY, WILLIAM, passenger in the Mary and John, 1634; may have been father of the preceding; at least we know that several of the early settlers at Salisbury came in that voyage.

MUNDEN:—Abraham, Springfield; married, 1644, Ann Munson; had Mary, 1645; he was drowned at Enfield Falls, the same year. This daughter was complained of, 1676, at Northampton, for "wearing silk, and that in a flaunting manner."

MUNGER:—Nicholas, Guilford; married, 1659, Sarah Hull; had John, 1660; Samuel, 1668.

REFERENCES:—Adams' Fairhaven, Vt., 435; Temple's History of Palmer, Mass., 517.

MUNJOY, or MUNGY:—Benjamin, at Boston, master mariner, or ship carpenter, 1655; his estate, administered in Essex Co., 1659, by his wife's brother, was £19, 2, 5.

MUNJOY, GEORGE, Boston, master mariner, or ship carpenter, 1647; son of John of Abbotsham, near Biddeford, Devonshire; adm. of the church 15th May, and same month freeman; married Mary, only daughter of John Phillips, Boston; had John, baptised 1653; George, 1656; when church record calls him John; and Josiah, 1658; next year bought the Noah's Ark Tavern in Boston, but removed soon to Casco, to have charge of the great purch. from Cleves, by his father-in-law; had at Falmouth, Mary, brought up to Boston for baptism, 1665; and Hepsibah, besides sons Phillips, Benjamin, Peletiah and Gershom; all living in 1675, when the Indian war began. He died 1681, leaving widow Mary. Mary married John Palmer of Falmouth; Hepsibah married a Mortimore; and the widow married Robert Lawrence, and, in 1690, Stephen Cross.

MUNJOY, WALTER, Marblehead, 1668; petitioner against imposts.

REFERENCES:—Heywood's Westminster, 804-6; Maine's History Soc. Collections, I, 170.

MUNNINGS, or MULLINGS:—Edmund, Dorchester; came in the Abigail, 1635, aged 40, with wife Mary, 30, and children Mary, 9; Ann, 6; and Mahalaleel, 3; at Dorchester had Hopestill, 1637; Returned, 1640; and Takeheed, 1642. He was a proprietor late as 1658, but Savage thinks he had gone to Malden, Co. Essex; was connected there with Joseph Hills.

MUNNINGS, GEORGE, Watertown; came from Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, in the Elizabeth, 1634, aged 37, with wife Eliza, 41; and children Elizabeth, 12; Abigail, 7; freeman 1635; perhaps had Rebecca, who married, 1652, Edmund Maddocks, at Boston; was active in church and town; lost an eye in service, Pequot war, 1637; was an original propr. of Sudbury, but resided at Boston, 1645; several years kept the goal; died 1658; will, made day before death, gives estate to his wife Johanna.

REFERENCES:—Bond's Watertown, 374; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 255.

MUNROE, or MONROE:—Alexander, whose place of residence not sure; had before 1651, lawsuit in Mass. with Elias Parkman.

MUNROE, WILLIAM, Cambridge, in the part now Lexington; freeman, 1690; by wife Martha had John, 1666; Martha, 1667; William, 1669; and George; by second wife Mary, he had Daniel, 1673; Hannah, Elizabeth, Mary, 1678; David, 1680; Eleanor, 1683; Sarah, 1685; Joseph, 1687; and Benjamin, 1690. He died 1717, aged 92. It has been conjectured (see Savage) that he was a prisoner, taken by Cromwell at the decisive battle of Worcester, 1651, shipped in November, to be sold here, where the 272 unhappy men arrived the May after; Hugh, John, Robert, and another without baptismal name, all Monrows, formed part of the sad freight. Of his daughters, Martha married, 1688, John Come of Concord; Hannah, 1692, Joseph Pierce, as his second wife; Elizabeth married a Rugg; Mary married, perhaps, a Farwell; Eleanor married, 1707, William Burgess of Charlestown; and Sarah married a Blanchard.

REFERENCES:—Barry Hanover, Mass., 353; Cutter's History of Arlington, Mass., 277; Hudson's History of Lexington, Mass., 144-61; Munroe Genealogy (1858), 15 pages, reprint; Spooner's Mem. of W. Spooner, 93; Ward's History of Shrewsbury, Mass.

MUNSON, or MONSON:—Richard, New Hampshire; was one of the petitioners in the winter 1689-90 for Mass. jurisdiction.

MUNSON, THOMAS, Hartford, 1641; removed next year to New Haven; had Samuel, baptised 1643; and Hannah, 1648; was representative 1666, 9, 70-5, and served in the Indian war. He died 1685; in division of estate, another child named Elizabeth, wife of Richard Higginbotham; Hannah married, 1667, Joseph Tuttle. Susan, who came in the Elizabeth to Boston, 1634, aged 25, was probably his wife.

REFERENCES:—Anderson's Waterbury, Ct., 92; Munson Family Reunion (1887), 88 pages; Munson Family Reunion (1896), 43 pages; New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., XXIX, 139-41; Trowbridge Genealogy; Tuttle Genealogy, 672.

MUNT, or MOUNT:—Thomas, Boston, 1635; mason. His wife Dorothy died in 1640, and by wife Elinor he had Faith, who died soon; and Faith, again,

1645; besides two more daughters, names not seen. He died 1664. His widow married, 1668, Thomas Hill. Faith married, 1660, Clement Short.

**MURDOCK**:—Robert, Roxbury; married, 1692, Hannah Stedman; had Hannah, 1693; Robert, 1695; John, 1696; Samuel, 1698; Benjamin, 1701; removed, 1703, to Newton; there had Hannah, 1705. He is by Jackson supposed to have come from Plymouth Col. His wife died 1727; had second wife, Abigail; died 1754, aged 89.

**REFERENCES**:—Am. Ancestry, VIII, 215; IX, 38, 162; Buckingham Genealogy, 177-9; Egle's Notes and Queries, 2d ser., II, 42-5; Hedges' History of East Hampton, N. Y., 316; Keyes' West Boylston, Mass., Reg., 30.

**MURPHY**:—Bryan, Boston, an Irishman; married, 1661, widow Margaret Mahone.

**REFERENCES**:—Am. Ancestry, I, 56; IV, 216; VII, 28; Lincoln's History of Hingham, Mass., III, 76.

**MURRY**:—James, Dover, 1658.

**MUSGROVE**:—Jabez, a soldier under Capt. Turner, 1676; at Hatfield, shot by an Indian, with a ball "in the ear, and out at his eyes." He may have come from Concord, for one Mary Murry died there, 1649, but in 1680 he was of Newbury.

**REFERENCES**:—Harris' Lancaser, Pa., 404.

**MUSHAMORE**:—, Portsmouth, 1677. Mary, perhaps his daughter, married that year Christopher Kenniston.

**REFERENCE**:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 258.

**MUSSELWHITE**:—John, Newbury; came in the James, 1635, from Southampton; called in the custom house record of Longford, which is near Salisbury, Wilts, laborer; was first of Ipswich; freeman 1639; died 1671, leaving estate in Lavenstock, close to Salisbury, to brothers, Thomas, John, and sister Eda.

**REFERENCES**:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 258.

**MUSSEY**, or **MUZZEY**:—Abraham, a passenger who took the oath of supremacy and allegiance to pass for N. E., 1634, in the John and Mary of that year.

**MUSSEY, BENJAMIN**, Malden, perhaps living some time in that part of Boston called Rumney Marsh; married Alice, daughter of Richard Dexter; had Benjamin, 1657; Joseph, 1659.

**MUSSEY, ROBERT**, Ipswich, one of the first settlers; freeman 1634, died 1644.

**MUSSEY, THOMAS**, Cape Porpus, 1631-8-, in which last year he swore allegiance to the King.

Among Cambridge proprietors, 1632, appears Esther Mussey, a widow, who married, 1635 or 6, William Rusco, Rosco, or Rescue, probably his second wife. He sold part of her estate, as her husband, 1636. Often this is spelled Muzzy or Muzzey.

**REFERENCES**:—Barry's Framingham, 338; Morse's Mem. Appendix, 52; Ward's History of Shrewsbury, Mass., 373.

**MUSSILLOWAY**:—Daniel, Newbury, an Irishman; had been, 1665, servant to Joseph Plummer; married, 1672, Ann, widow of Aquila Chase, who died 1687; and by second wife, Mary, had Daniel, 1688, lived three days; Daniel, again, 1690; and John, 1693; and died 1711. Coffin thinks this name has become Siloway, and was easily mistaken for Musselwhite.

**MUSTE**:—Edward, Mass., of whom no more is found than that he was admitted freeman, 1634.

**MYCALF**:—James, Braintree; married, 1657 or 8,

Mary Farr; had James, born 1659; and twin sister Rebecca, who married, 1679, Richard Thayer.

**MYATE, MYGATT**, sometimes **MAYGOTT**, or **MEGOTT**:—Joseph, Cambridge; came in the Griffin, with famous Cotton and Hooker, 1633; freeman, 1635; removed to Hartford; representative, 1658, and often after; deacon; calls his age 70, in 1666; had only two children, Jacob thought, born 1633; and Mary, 1637. His widow Ann, born 1602, survived him; he died 1680, aged 84. Mary married, 1657, John Deming, the sec.

**REFERENCES**:—Baldwin's Gen. Supp., 1264-5; Mygatt Gen. (1853), 116 pages; Orcutt's Hist. of New Milford, Ct., 738-40.

**MYLAM**, or **MILOM**:—Humphrey, Boston, 1648; by wife Mary, daughter, perhaps of John Gore, of Roxbury, had Mary, born 1652; Constance, 1653; Abigail, 1660; and Sarah; was a cooper; in his will of 1667, names Mary and five daughters, of whom Constance married John Alcock; one of his wives, if he had two, was daughter of John Gore.

**MYLAM, JOHN**, Boston, probably elder brother of the preceding; a cooper; freeman 1636; by wife Christian had Benjamin, baptised 1636, died at 4 years; Constance, 1638; John, 1640; Eliasaph, 1642; baptised Eleazer, Samuel, 1644; Ebenezer, 1646; Samson, 1649; and Joseph and Mary, twins, 1652; by another wife, Mary, had Sarah, 1656.

**MYLES**:—John, Swaney; came from Swansea, in Wales, 1662; first formed his ch. at Rehoboth, 1663; died 1683, leaving widow Ann, daughter of John Humphrey, and children John, Susanna, and Samuel, then, says his will, at Harvard College, 1684.

**NALY**:—Richard, Kittery; disfranchis. 1669, as a Quaker.

**REFERENCES**—Hayden's Virginia Gens., 730.

**NANEY**, or **NANNY**:—Robert, Boston; sent by Robert Cordele, a goldsmith of Lombard St., London, in the Increase, 1635, aged 22; was first at Dover, perhaps, or Saco; had good character before coming, in 1652, to Boston. By wife Catharine, daughter of Rev. John Wheelwright, had John, 1654, died soon; John, again, 1656; Joseph, 1658; James, 1659; Mary, 1661; Elizabeth, 1663; and he died same year; his will, made five days before, names wife and children only Samuel, who was born before his father came from the E., and Mary, and one anticip.; so probably the others died early. He was a merchant, owned estate in Barbadoes, perhaps in company with Richard Hutchinson of London, whom he calls uncle; by inventory, show £1,089, 14, 1/4. His widow married Edward Naylor.

**REFERENCE**:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 260.

**NARRAMORE**:—Richard, Mass.; master of the Ketch Sparrow, 1687; brought persons from the Bahamas; suspected of piracy by Sir E. Andros, our Gov.

**NARRAMORE, THOMAS**, Dorchester, 1664, a fisherman; perhaps brother of preceding; removed to Boston, where wife Hannah joined the sec. church, 1681; by her had Hannah, 1671; Sarah, 1672; James, 1674; John, 1676; Sarah, 1686. Probably he removed to New Hampshire and early in 1690 prayed for jurisdic. of Mass.

**REFERENCES**:—Barrus' Goshen, Mass., 156; Bassett's Hist. of Richmond, N. H., 446.

**NASH**:—Edward, Norwalk, 1654; in 1672 had two children in his family, probably others. He is not in the list of freemen 1669, though accepted conditionally, 1664, yet had good estate.

NASH, FRANCIS, Braintree, a soldier of Capt. Johnson's company, 1675.

NASH, GREGORY, Charlestown, 1630; came probably in fleet with Winthrop; he and his wife died following February.

NASH, ISAAC, Dover, 1657, perhaps removed to York; there died, 1662. His widow, Phebe, married John Pierce.

NASH, JACOB, Weymouth, son of James; by wife Abigail had Joseph, born 1669; Alice and Benjamin, twins, 1685; Sarah, 1688; beside Alice, and perhaps more; was freeman, 1666; representative, 1689 and 90. Jacob, Weymouth, son of James, probably, was freeman, 1686.

NASH, JAMES, Weymouth; fondly thought to have been a settler there, in 1628, but may have been 1638; freeman, 1645; had James, Jacob, and perhaps other children; was representative, 1655, 62 and 7.

NASH, JOHN, New Haven, 1642, son of Thomas, born in England; had by wife Elizabeth, daughter probably of Edmund Tapp, of Milford, who died 1676. Elizabeth, baptised 1647; Sarah, 1649; Mary, 1652; Hannah, 1655; was lieutenant, 1652; representative, 1665; at the first Ct. after the union, and in 1672, chosen an assist., in which place he was cont. acc. the custom of ann. elect. to his death, 1687. Elizabeth married, 1676, Aaron Cook; Sarah married, 1689, Thomas Yale; Mary, 1679, Philip Paine; and Hannah married, 1673, Eliphalet Ball, and next, 1689, Thomas Trowbridbe.

NASH, JOHN, Salisbury, 1660; had probably been 8 years before at Newbury.

NASH, JOHN, Boston, cooper; married Rebecca, daughter of Laurence Smith, of Dorchester; had Mary, 1667; John, 1672.

NASH, JOSEPH, Weymouth; by wife Elizabeth, daughter, probably, of John Holbrook; had Joseph, born 1674, probably died young, if, as Deane says, he removed to Boston; there had Joseph, born 1678, and had estate at Scituate in 1670, but Deane probably was in error (see Savage), for Joseph, Scituate, son of the preceding, married, 1700, Hannah, daughter, probably, of John Curtis; had Joseph, born 1701; John, 1703; Hannah, 1705; James, 1708; Elizabeth, 1709; David, 1712; Mary, 1713, died soon; Ephraim, 1715; Mercy, 1718; Simeon, 1720; Elisha, 1722; and Mary, 1724. He died 1732, aged 58, says the gravestone.

NASH, JOSHUA, Boston; married, 1659, Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Porter; had Thomas, born 1660; Elizabeth, 1662; Sarah, 1664; Robert, 1666; and Joseph, 1672.

NASH, ROBERT, Boston, butcher, in 1643; had been of Charlestown; died 1661. His wife was Sarah, and daughter Elizabeth married, 1654, John Conney.

NASH, SAMUEL, Plymouth, 1630, perhaps, but certain in beginning of next year; he was taxed half as high as Capt. Standish; in 1643 was of Duxbury; was sheriff of the Col. 1652; representative, 1653, and was living in 1682, in his 89th year. His daughter married William Clark; another daughter married Abraham Sampson.

NASH, THOMAS, New Haven, 1643, or earlier; had in 1639 been at Guilford; died 1658. His wife Margery, daughter of Nicholas Baker, of Herts, died 1656, and by his will, 1657, names eldest son John; Joseph, Mary, wife of Roger Allen; Sarah, wife of Robert Talmage; and Timothy, all brought from England.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 88; IV, 28;

Bliss Gen., 650; Judd's Hist. of Hadley, Mass., III, 78; Nash Gen. (1853), 304 pages; Steele Gen. (1896); Wheeler's Hist. of North Carolina, II, 1; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., II, 695.

NASON:—Richard, Kittery, 1649; submit. 1652 to Mass.; was ensign 1653, and in 1656 chosen representative, but disallowed by the General Court, and three years later was fined for receiving Quakers, and disfranch. He had John, Joseph, Benjamin, and Baker; named in will, 1694, prob. 1696, in which he names wife, who had been widow of Nicholas Follett, and not mother of these children.

REFERENCES:—Nason Gen. (1859), 8 pages; Old Elliott Monthly Me., III (1899), 4; Pierce's Hist. of Gorham, Me., 195; Trask's Elias Nason Memoir, 36 pages.

NAYLOR:—Edward, Boston, merchant; came perhaps not before 1665; married Catharine, widow of Robert Nanney, daughter of Rev. John Wheelwright; had Tabitha, born 1667; and Lydia, 1668. His estate was taken in 1673, in execution for debt to John Freake.

REFERENCE:—Pott's Gen. (1895), 404.

NAZITER:—Michael, Saco, 1666; had Michael, born 1664; John, 1666; and Jane; his daughter, probably, married, 1669, Richard Peard.

NEAL:—Andrew, Boston, 1664, a taverner; by wife Milcent had Sarah, 1665; Mary, 1666; Andrew, 1668; Elizabeth, 1670, died soon; Elizabeth, 1671; and Mary, again, 1674.

NEAL, EDWARD, Weymouth, 1662; may have removed to Westfield; there by wife Martha, daughter of Edmund Hort, had Deborah, 1670; Abigail, 1672; Mary, 1675; Martha, 1677; Edward, 1679; Esther, 1680; Elizabeth, 1683; and he died 1698. His daughter Abigail married, 1694, Ephraim Stiles, the sec.

NEAL, FRANCIS, Falmouth; married a daughter of Arthur Macworth; had Francis, 1693; and Samuel, who survived; was great propr. at Scarsborough, 1657; representative, 1670; removed from the Indian devastation, to Salem, and died 1696, leaving widow.

NEAL, HENRY, Braintree, 1640; by wife Martha had Martha, born 1643; Samuel, 1647; Henry, 1650; and by a second wife, Hannah Pray, perhaps sister of John of the same, married, 1656, had Abigail, 1657; Hannah, Joseph, 1660; Sarah, 1661; Mary, 1664; Rachel, 1666; Deborah, 1667; Benjamin, 1669; Ruth, 1670; Lydia, Elizabeth, 1675; Joanna, 1680; Rebecca, no date, and five more of unknown names. Ruth married, 1680, Ebenezer Thayer. In the will, probated 1691, is provision for four sons, for wife Hannah, and for eleven daughters, Abigail Scott, Hannah, wife of Nehemiah Hayden; Sarah Mansfield, Mary Thayer, Ruth Thayer, Deborah, Lydia, Rebecca, Rachel, Elizabeth, and Joanna; but to the last six, perhaps children of the surviving wife, only £50 cash was given. The boast on his gravestone is, that he was father of 21 children, but far better is it thought to provide for 15.

NEAL, JOHN, Salem, freeman, 1642, but Felt does not include his name with church members; perhaps had united with some other church, before going thither; he had baptised there John, 1642; John, again, 1644; Jeremiah, 1646; Lydia, 1650; Jonathan, 1652; Mary, 1655; and John, again, 1658; and Joseph, 1663, died 1672. As Mary is among church members, 1647, she was perhaps his wife, only child of Francis Lawes, and she married next Andrew Mansfield.

NEAL, WALTER, Portsmouth; came early in 1630, by the Warwick, as Gov. of the plantation of Georges and Mason; went home, 1633, sailed from Boston. Both his coming and going is proof of the falsity of the gr. Ind. deed to Wheelwright, 1629, seven years before the grantee came, and one year before this witness arrived. Much stronger is the evidence of forgery of a letter, pretending to be of Neal and Wiggin, to the patentee, John Mason, 1633, who was by the managers of the fraud, intended for a buttress of the splendid grant. That letter purports to be written at Northam, which was the name some years later for Dover, on the Piscataqua, by Hist. of Gov. Winthrop, on that same day Neal was in Boston, with comp. of eight friends, to embark in the Elizabeth Bonadventure, sailing for England that month; and from same Vol. that Wiggin was in London on the date of that forgery letter, embarking at Gravesend for Salem, the day Neal left Boston for England. Farmer thinks Walter of New Hampshire, 1660, who by wife Mary had Samuel, born 1661, was in 1673 lieutenant in company of Capt. James Pendleton, might have been his son. He joined most of his neighbors in desir. jurisdiction of Mass., 1690.

REFERENCES:—Andrews'—New Britain. Ct., 255; Dow's Hist. of Hampton, N. H., 880; Lincoln's Hist. of Hingham, Mass., III, 79; Ridlon's Harrison, Me., Settlers, 97; Ruggles Gen.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 263, 5.

NEAVE:—Margaret, Salem; came from Yarmouth, in Co. Norfolk, 1637, a widow, aged 58, with gr. ch. Rachel Dickson, in the Mary Ann, and ten years after joined the ch.

NEEDHAM:—Anthony, Salem; with wife Ann, only child of Humphrey Potter, charged as Quakers, 1658, then 30 years old, and the wife after being often fined for absence from public worship in vain, was in June, 1660, sentenced to be whipped twelve stripes. Yet they had long lives, both acting in 1696, and he in 1705, beside good success in rear. ch.; by deed of 1703, we see that Anthony, Isaac, Thomas, Rebecca, Hannah, Elizabeth, Mary, Abigail, and Rachel should enjoy the estate of their mother.

NEEDHAM, EDMUND, Lynn, 1639, one of the grantees of Southampton; next year probably not there; died at Lynn, 1677; perhaps his wife Joan died 1674, aged 65.

NEEDHAM, JOHN, Boston; by wife Elizabeth, daughter of Zechariah Hicks; married, 1679; died, 1691; buried at Cambridge; had Elizabeth, 1680; Margaret, 1683; Zechariah, 1685; Mehitable, 1687; and by second wife, Kesiah, had John, 1692; and perhaps others.

NEEDHAM, BOSTON, who died 1690; left sons William and John, to be remembered by a Rinsman to whom he was indebted.

NEEDHAM, NICHOLAS, Exeter, 1638, one of the 35 who formed the original compact there; was a witness to the true deed from Ind. sachems, made to Wheelwright and others, not the spurious one, bearing date 7 or 8 years before W came from England; was living 1652.

NEEDHAM, WILLIAM, Braintree; may have been of Newport, 1638, and came after to Mass.; freeman 1648; removed perhaps to Boston; in will, 1690, wiven one-third of his estate to Old South Church, opp. to which was his residence, and two-thirds to William and John, sons of his kinsman, John N., late of Boston, deceased, and he minutely disposes of his furniture; died 1690.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., III, 147; IV, 213; Caverly's Hist. of Pittsfield, Vt., 716; Lapham's Hist. of Norway, Me., 559-61; Wales, Mass., Centennial, 8.

NEFF:—William, Newbury; removed to Haverhill; married, 1665, Mary, daughter of George Corliss; died at Pemaquid in soldier's service, 1689, aged 47. His widow was taken by the Indians, in the assault on Haverhill, 1697, and carried towards Canada, in company with the celebrated Mrs. Duston, in whose remarkable rescue she participated, and died 1722.

REFERENCES:—Bass' Hist. of Braintree, Vt., 166; Corliss Gen., 237; Neff Gen. (1886), 352 pages.

NEGUS, NEGOS, or NEGOOS:—Benjamin, Boston, shopkeeper; by wife Elizabeth had Elizabeth, 1640; Benjamin, 1641; Mary, baptised, 1643; Samuel, 1645; Hannah, born 1653; was freeman 1648. Elizabeth married Richard Barnard.

NEGU, ISAAC, Taunton, cooper, 1675; styles himself sole heir of Jonathan N., late of Boston; married, 1679, Hannah Andrews.

NEGUS, JABEZ, Boston, 1673, carpenter; was freeman, 1691.

NEGUS, JONATHAN, Boston, 1634; is said to have been at Lynn, 1630; freeman, 1634; by wife Jane had Mary, 1653, who probably died young. He was clerk of the writs, 1651, and several years after. Negus had estate at Muddy River, and his sister, Grace, married Barnabas Fawer.

REFERENCE:—Vermont Hist. Gaz., V, 69.

NEIGHBORS, or NABORS:—James, Boston, cooper; by wife Lettice had Rebecca, 1657; she probably died young, for in his will, prob. 1672, he gave estate to five daughters, Mary, wife of Daniel Matthews; Sarah, Johnson, Elizabeth, wife of William Wills, in Carolina; Rachel, wife of Peter Codner; and Martha, called youngest, wife of John Hunt; and to a granddaughter Mercy. He lived several years at Huntington, L. I.; died there. Robt. Gibbs, in court, recovered large damages from him, in 1661.

REFERENCE:—Chambers' N. J., Germand, 450.

NELSON:—John, Boston, a relation of Sir Thomas Temple; artillery company, 1680, captain; one of the chief actors in the revolt against Andros, 1689; taken by French and Indians; long imprisoned at Quebec and in France. He died probably 1721. In right of his wife Elizabeth was heir and excor. with others, of Lieut.-Gov. Stoughton. He was son of William, to whom Sir Thomas, who he calls his uncle, had made lease of his patent rights in Nova Scotia.

NELSON, MATTHEW, Portsmouth, 1684; had wife Jane; in 1690 solicit. for jurisdic. of Mass.

NELSON, THOMAS, Rowley, 1638; freeman, 1639; representative, 1641; brought from England Philip and Thomas, and by wife Joanna had Mercy and Samuel; went home in 1647 or 8; his will, made in contemplation of the voyage, in 1645, with codicil, made in England, designing to return hither, in 1648, wherein his uncle, Rich. Dummer, and Gov. Bellingham have trusts as excors. and care of the children.

NELSON, WILLIAM, Plymouth, 1640; married Martha Ford, daughter of the widow passenger in the Fortune, 1627; one of the purchasers, 1662, of Middleborough; had perhaps John, born 1647; Jane or Joan, 1651. In 1668 the wife of a William of Plymouth was Martha. His daughter Jane married, 1672, Thomas Faunce.

REFERENCES:—American Ances., I, 57; V, 31; Bolton Gen., 72; Carter Family Tree of Va.; Nelson Family of Mass. (1867), 25 pages; Strong Gen., 636; Whitmore's

Heraldic Jour., I, 94; Worthen's Hist. of Sutton, N. H., 829-42.

NEST:—Joseph, New London, 1678; had wife Sarah, who died before him, and daughter Susanna, who married George Way. He died 1711.

NETHERLAND:—William; in list of freemen 1635, and on jury, on Peter Fitchew's body, found drowned, 1639; Savage thinks he must be that Lytherland, a well-known member of Boston church.

NETTLETON:—John, Killingworth, 1663; pronounced to be made freeman 1670; may have been son of Samuel, and lived at Milford in 1713.

NETTLETON, SAMUEL, Milford, 1639, or soon after; had Hannah, who married, 1656, Thomas Smith; Martha, 1656, who married John Ufford, perhaps other children; was propr. there 1713, unless another Samuel were the man.

REFERENCES:—Anderson's Waterbury, 94; Loomis Gen. (1880), 69-71, 78-81; Wheeler's Hist. of Newport, N. H., 477-80.

NEVENS:—Richard, Woburn; by wife Martha had Samuel, born 1689; Mary, 1694; and Martha, 1698.

REFERENCE:—Sewall's Woburn, Mass., 627.

MEVINSON:—John, Watertown, 1670; came two years before from East Horsley, Co. Surry; son of Rev. Roger; by wife Elizabeth, married probably in England, had John, Sarah, 1672; Elizabeth, 1675; Ann, 1678; William, 1681; and Mary, the oldest, born in England. He died 1695. Soon after the widow married William Bond. Both sons died unmarried, the elder 1692, the younger in 1711. Sarah married, 1713, Nathaniel Stearns, and next Samuel Livermore; Elizabeth married, 1694, Samuel Hastings; Ann married, 1716, Joshua Grant; and Mary married Samuel Hastings, after death of her sister, his first wife.

REFERENCE:—Bond's Watertown, 375-860.

NEWBERRY:—Benjamin, Windsor, son of Thomas of Dorchester, born in England; married, 1646, Mary, only daughter of Matthew Allyn; had Mary, 1648; Sarah, 1650; Hannah, 1652, died at 11 years; Rebecca, 1655; Thomas, 1657; Abigail, 1659; Margaret, 1662; Benjamin, 1660; Hannah, again, 1673; and he died, 1689; his wife died 1703. A tradition reports that he married Abigail, widow of Rev. John Warham, and had two daughters. He was representative at 22 sessions, and an assistant 1685, a captain in war with King Philip, and member of the Council of War. His daughter married John Maudsley, Newberry calls him Marshall; Sarah married, 1668, Reserved Clapp; Abigail married, 1684, Ephraim Howard; Margaret married, 1689, Return Strong; and Hannah, 1703, John Wolcott.

NEWBERRY, JOHN, Windsor, early settler; probably removed or died before middle age; was born of the preceding.

NEWBERRY, JOSEPH, Windsor, born of the preceding; died early or removed, perhaps; but one of the sons of his father was called probably to go home to look after property of the testator.

NEWBERRY, RICHARD, Weymouth; freeman 1645; by wife Sarah had Tryal, Joseph, and Dorcas, beside Benjamin, 1660. In this year he purchased land at Malden, and removed thither; made imperfect will 1685, inventory the month following. Benjamin was probably dead long before his father; of the three named in will Joseph was dead before 1702, when the widow Sarah was living, and Tryal and Dorcas, who married, perhaps, Joseph Burrill,

and she had been administratrix, having by will of the father most of his property, but charged to take care of her mother.

NEWBERRY, THOMAS, Dorchester; may have come in the Mary and John, 1630; freeman 1634; representative 1635; was engaged to go with Warham and most of his congregation to plant Windsor, but died before the migration; by his will, 1635, leaves large property, of which £200 to wife Jane, beside what she brought at marriage, and residue equally to childr. exc. that the three youngest daughters should each have £50 less than the others. Instead of £50, as Savage reads some years before, Mr. Trask, usually a careful copier of old writings, gives 50 s. in that abstr, which might, in case of some petty estate, seem large enough. The inventory, taken 28th January following (including land in England at £300), was £1,520, 4. 7. Sarah married, 1640, Henry Wolcott; Mary, 1644, married Daniel Clarke; Rebecca was second wife of Rev. John Russell of Hadley; and Hannah married Rev. Thomas Hanford; died early.

NEWBERRY, WALTER, Newport; married, 1675, Ann Collins of London; had Sankey, 1676, probably died young; Samuel, 1677; Sarah, 1680; Walter, 1682; Sankey, again, 1684; Elizabeth and Martha, twins, 1686, of which the latter probably died soon; Martha, again, 1689; and Mary, 1691; one of the Council, 1687, to Sir G. Andors.

REFERENCES:—Austin's Gen. Dict., 137; Dwight's Strong Gen., 99-100; Ely Gen., 76, 100-2; Stiles' Hist. of Windsor, Ct., II, 516-33.

NEWBY:—George, Boston; by wife Mary had John, 1680; he may have had second wife Elizabeth.

NEWBY, WILLIAM, a passenger in the Mary and John, from London, 1634, who took the oath of supremacy and allegiance 1634, bound for N. E., but where he pitched his tent is unknown.

NEWCOMB, or NEWCOME:—Andrew, Boston, mariner; married Grace, widow of William Rix; had Grace, 1664. By his will, 1683, probated 1686, his wife and daughter, Grace Butler, and grand child, Newcomb Blake, were cared for.

NEWCOMB, FRANCIS, Boston, 1635; came in the Planter, aged 30, that year, with wife Rachel, 20, and two children, Rachel, 2 years, and John, 9 months; lived after at Braintree; died 1692, upwards of 100 years; had Hannah, baptised 1637; Mary, 1640; Sarah, 1643; Judith, 1654; Elizabeth, 1658; when the folly of tradition would make her mother over 66 years old Mary married, 1657; Samuel Dearing.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, XII; Daniel's Hist. of Oxford, Mass., 627; Lincoln's Hist. Hingham, Mass., III, 81-3; Orcutt's Hist. of Derby, Ct., 747.

NEWCOMEN:—Elias, Isle of Shoals; constable in 1650.

NEWCOMEN, JOHN, Plymouth, a youth waylaid and killed by John Billington, for which he was executed, 1630.

NEWELL:—Abraham, Roxbury; came in the Francis, 1634, aged 50, from Ipswich, with wife Francis, 40, and child Faith, who in the church record is named Ruth, 14; Grace, 13; Abraham, 8; John, 5; Isaac, 2; and Jacob, born on the passage; freeman 1635; died 1672, aged 91; and his widow, 1683, aged 100, says the record of the town. Ruth married a Bennett, for whose children John, the grandfatehr, provided liberally. Grace married, 1644, William Tay of Boston, and died 1712, aged 91, town record.



NEWELL, ANDREW, Charlestown, merchant from Bristol, whose widow died 1684, in her 78th year, says the gravestone.

NEWELL, ANDREW, Charlestown; married, 1665, Hannah, daughter of John Larkin, and died 1704, in 71st year. His widow died same year, aged 62.

NEWELL, THOMAS, Farmington, 1652; married Rebecca Olmstead, sister of John and Richard O.; had nine children to partake division of his estate, 1689, Rebecca Woodford, then aged 46; Mary, wife of Thomas Bascom of Northampton, 44; John, 42; Thomas, 39; Esther Stanley, 37; Sarah Smith, 34, who was baptised 1655; Hannah North, 31, baptised 1658; Samuel, 1660; and Joseph, 1664, who died.

REFERENCES:—Adams' Haven Gen., II, 23; Ballou Gen., 161-3, 221, 390-5; Bullock Gen.; Freeman's Hist. Cape Cod, Mass., II, 763; Stackpole's Hist. of Durham, Me., 225-8; Stiles' Hist. of Windsor, Ct., II, 533.

NEWGROVE:—John, Dover, 1648.

NEWHALL:—Anthony, often confused with Newell, Lynn, 1636; some time of Salem; died 1657; mentions grandchildren Richard and Elizabeth Hood.

NEWHALL, THOMAS, Lynn, 1630, Mr. Lewis thinks, brother John; had Thomas, the first English child born in that town. His wife died 1665, and he died 1674. His will, prob. 1674, names two sons, John and Thomas, and daughter Susanna, wife of Richard Haven, and her five children, Joseph, Richard, Sarah, Nathaniel, and Moses; and Mary, wife of Thomas Brown and her children, not named them.

REFERENCES:—Daniell's Hist. of Oxford, Mass., 627; Newhall Gen. (1882), 109 pages.

NEWLAND:—Jeremiah, Taunton; had Anthony, born 1657.

NEWLAND, WILLIAM, Sandwich; had removed thither Lynn, 1637; was freeman of the Col. 1641; representative 1642, 3 and 4, but disfranchised 1659 for abetting Quakers; married, 1648, Rose Holloway; had Mary, 1649; John, and Mercy, who married an Edwards, and administered her father's estate, 1694.

REFERENCES:—Clarke's Morton, Mass., 87; Freeman's Hist. of Cape Cod, Mass., II, 69; Paige's Hist. of Hardwick, Mass., 426.

NEWMAN:—Daniel, Stamford, 1670.

NEWMAN, FRANCIS, New Haven, 1638, an assist. 1653 and after, until made Gov., 1658, to his death, 1660. He also served in the important place of Commr. of the Unit. Col., 1654 and 8, and in the troublesome relations with the Dutch of New Netherlands. In his barn was formed the compact, 1639, or civil const, by which the Col. many years was rued. His widow married, says Emery, Rev. Nicholas Street, of ch. Elizabeth, who married Thomas Knowles, and next Nicholas Knell.

NEWMAN, JOHN, a sergeant in Capt. Turner's company, 1676, stationed at Hadley; must have come from the East. A John N., was at Ipswich, 1679, owning Commons.

NEWMAN, NOAH, Rehoboth, son of Rev. Samuel, who he succeeded, 1669; Joanna, daughter of Rev. Henry Flint; had Sybel, 1675, and died in few months; besides Samuel, who was buried in 1677, and Henry. Harvard College, 1687; librarian at the college, and agent in England for Rev. Prov. of New Hampshire, and died 1678. The widow, by her will, prob. 1680, gave her estate to Henry. But in case of his death to children of her brother, Rev. George Shove, who had married Hopestill Newman.

NEWMAN, SAMUEL, Rehoboth, born at Banbury, Oxfordshire; baptised 1602, son of Richard; was matricul. of Trinity College, Oxford, 1620, in his 17th year, but on proceed. A. B. of that year is titled in Wood's Fasti, I, 392, of St. Edmund Hall; had a small benefice, 1625, at Midhope, part of parish of Ecclesfield, in the W. Riding of Yorkshire. He came to New England, perhaps, 1636, though Elizabeth, aged 24, who may have been his wife or sister, came in the James from London, 1635. Mather makes him come in 1638; Spend a year and a half at Dorchester, five years at Weymouth, and 19 years at Rehoboth. He was admitted freeman 1639, no doubt of Weymouth, where his daughter Hope was born, 1641. He deserves esteem for service in framing the Concordance. said to have been written by light of pine knots; he died 1663, aged 61; in his will names wife Sybil, sons Samuel, Antipas, Noah, to whom he gave his library; and daughter Hopestill or Hope, who married, 1664, Rev. John Shove, and died 167. Patience, an elder daughter, married, 1649, Nathaniel Sparhawk of Cambridge.

NEWMAN, THOMAS, Ipswich, 1639; had come 1634 in the Mary and John; took oath of supremacy and allegiance 1676, leaving wife, who died 1679, and sons Thomas, John, and Benjamin.

NEWMAN, WILLIAM, Stamford, 1665; may have removed to Narragansett after 1669. Five of this name had in 1834 been graduated at Harvard, and two at other N. E. colleges.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, I, 57; VIII, 85; Clarke's Old King Wm. Co., Va., Families; Delamater Gen., 96-9; Locke Gen., 42; Newman's Rehoboth, Mass. (1860), 62-8.

NEWMARCH:—John, Ipswich, 1638, at Rowley, perhaps, 1643, and back to Ipswich 1648; married Martha, daughter of Zaccheus Gould; had, as learned from will, prob. 1697, John, Thomas, Zaccheus, Martha, who married, 1675, Samuel Balch; Phebe, Pennywell, and Sarah Berry. It made wife Martha executrix, and named grandchildren Thomas Gould and Martha Balch. Sometimes it is Newmarsh.

REFERENCES:—Hammott Papers, 233.

NEWPORT:—Richard, Boston; by wife Ruth had Ruth, 1668.

NEWTON:—Anthony, Dorchester; of Braintree, 1640; engaged 1652 in settling of Lancaster; was freeman 1671.

NEWTON, BRYAN, Jamaica, L. I., 1656.

NEWTON, EDWARD, New Haven; took oath of fidelity 1645.

NEWTON, JOHN, Dorchester, 1632; freeman 1633; removed to Dedham; was kinsman of Edward Alleyn of Dedham, who, dying suddenly at Boston, where he was a representative, 1642, by nuncup. will, give his estate to him and another relative; had Henry, baptised 1643.

NEWTON, RICHARD, Sudbury, 1640; by wife Ann or Hannah had John, born 1641; Mary, 1644; Moses, 1646; Joseph, 1655; Elizabeth, Sarah, Isaac, and Hannah, who died 1654. He took the freeman's oath 1645; after 1656 removed to southern part of Marlborough, now Southborough; was living 1675; Mary married Jonathan Johnson; Elizabeth married a Dingley; and Sarah married a Taylor.

NEWTON, ROGER, Farmington, the first minister; married at Hartford, Mary, eldest daughter of Rev. Thomas Hooker, who died 1676; had at Hartford Samuel, baptised 1646; was ordained the day the church was formed, 1652; there had John, baptised 1656; probably

other children before and after; went to England 1657; returned to Milford; was inst. 1660; died 1683. His will names Samuel, Roger, Susanna, John, Ezekiel, baptised 1660; Sarah, 1662; Alice, 1664; and Mary. His daughter Susanna married John Stone of M., and Sarah, 1683, John Wilson of New Haven.

NEWTON, THOMAS, Fairfield, one of the first five settlers; a man of consequence; chosen representative 1645; had frequent suits at law with his neighbors, and in 1652 charged with a capital crime, probably witchcraft, or imagin. offense; he escaped from prison, took refuge with the Dutch, who believed him innocent. He lived at Newton, L. I., 1656; a purchaser that year of Middlebury and was a captain under Stuyvesant.

NEWTON, THOMAS, 1688; came from New Hampshire; supposed to have been born 1661, and was Sect. of that Prov. until 1690; was controller of the customs at B., judge of the admr. and Attorney-General in the witchcraft prosecut.; died 1721. His opinion must have led to the cure of that internal delusion, for, in 1693, he wrote to Sir William Phips, the Gov. of the 52 charg. at Salem that court, the three convicts should have been acquainted like the rest.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., I, 57; IV, 78; VI, 16, 24, 70; Bemis' Hist. of Marlboro, New Hampshire, 585-90; Loomis Gen. (1880), 725; Meade's Old Churches of Virginia, II, 151; Newton Gen. (1897), 39 pages; Temple's Hist. of N. Brookfield, Mass., 692.

NICHOLET:—Charles, Salem; came 1672, from Virginia; preacher to 1673; by vote of the town, with dissatisfaction of both the church and its pastor, went to England.

NICHOLS:—Adam, New Haven, 1645, or earlier; married Ann, daughter of John Wakeman; had John, baptised 1645; Baruchiah, 1647; Esther, 1650; Lydia, 1652; in 1655 was of Hartford; removed, 1661, to Hadley, where his son John was drowned next year. His father-in-law, in his will, probated 1661, mentioned these children of his daughter Ann N., viz.: John, Hanah, Sarah, and Ebenezer, born probably at Hartford, and some time later he had Esther. Next he was of Boston; freeman 1670; in his Col. Rec. returned to Hartford, and died, 1682, when his only child was Esther Ellis.

NICHOLS, ALLEN or ALLYN, Barnstable; married, 1670, Abigail, daughter of Austin Bearse; had Nathaniel, born 1671; Mary, 1673; Josiah, 1676, died at 2 years; Joseph, 1678; Abigail, 1681; Priscilla, 1682, died next March; Experience, 1684; was baptised with Nathaniel, Mary and Joseph, 1688; and James, born, 1689, baptised with Abigail May following.

NICHOLS, CYPRIAN, called Siborn in the records of Hartford, 1668; made freeman next year; was from Witham Co., Essex, and had vot. before com. estate of William Whiting, merchant of London, 1664; Gent. that was prop. of the f. of WI. in our country; perhaps came with son Cyprian in 1667; was nominated, 1668, freeman, with prefix of respect; was selectman, 1670, 5 and 6, and in other town offices.

NICHOLS FRANCIS, Stratford; died 1650; was father of Isaac, Caleb, and John, who were all born in England. His estate was small; of which is no record.

NICHOLS, HUGH, Salem, married, 1694, Priscilla Shattuck, daughter of Samuel of the same, and died before 1701.

NICHOLS, ISAAC, Stratford, 1639, son of Francis, born in England; one of the first settlers. Savage thinks was that sergeant appointed to train the men in militia

discipline this year; was representative, 1664; at the October session; had Mary, born 1648, who married, 1667, Isreal Chauncey, the minister of the town; Sarah, 1649; Josiah, 1652; Isaac, 1654; Jonathan, 1655; Ephraim, 1657; Patience, 1660; Temperance, 1662; Margery, 1663; Benjamin, 1666; and Elizabeth, 1668. He was a soap boiler; had good estate; made his will 1694. He names wife Margaret and all the children but Josiah, who had died. Yet three other sons, Isaac, Jonathan and Ephraim, were also dead, but to their children each a small legacy was directed by that instrument, because each family had been portioned. Sarah married, 1674, Stephen Burritt, and Elizabeth, 1691, Rev. Joseph Webb.

NICHOLS, JAMES, Malden; married, 1669, Mary, daughter of George Felt; had Mary, 1661; James, 1662; Elizabeth; Nathaniel, 166; Ann, Samuel and Caleb; was freeman 1668; died 1694.

NICHOLS, JOHN, Watertown, a proprietor 1636 or 7. He may well seem to be the man of Fairfield, buying land before 1653, perhaps residing there after a temporary one at Wethersfield, and the brother of Isaac and Caleb. By wife Grace, he had Isaac, Sarah, and John, named on return of his inventory, 1665, with hopes of another world, who was the Samuel, probably, named by the widow, 1659, when, giving deed to her son Isaac, she requires him to pay her children Sarah, John and Samuel certain sums. The widow married Richard Perry of the same, who was deceased in 1658. His son John served in Philip's war, and died in the first year of it, unmarried.

NICHOLAS, JONATHAN, a soldier of Moseley's company, 1675, and next year under Capt. Turner on Conn. river in Philip's war.

NICHOLS, MORDECAI, Boston; mariner; married, 1652, Alice, daughter of Richard Hallet; had John, 1653; and Samuel, 1658, who died young. He died not long after, for 1664, his widow gave inventory and prov. for the only child John in court, for the reason, says the record of the widow, "being ready to dispose of herself." She soon married Thomas Clark of Plymouth.

NICHOLS, NATHANIEL, Charlestown; died before 1687, when his widow Joanna brought, says the church record, to baptise her children Elizabeth and Hannah. One of the name from Hingham was in Johnson's company, 1675; may have outlived the hard service. His widow, who was, perhaps, daughter of Richard Shute, married Joseph Buckley of Boston. Hannah married, 1702, Jonathan Mountford.

NICHOLS, RANDOLPH or RANDAL, Charlestown; had wife Elizabeth, daughter perhaps of Thomas Pierce, senr., and children Sarah, born 1643; Elizabeth, Hannah, 1647; John, 1654; Nathaniel, 1655; William, 1657; and Daniel, 1658; was living in 1678; a householder at Charlestown. His daughter Sarah, in the will of Nicholas Shapleigh of Charlestown, 1662, and his son Joseph, was advised to marry, or at least a bequest was made on condition that he should do so. Elizabeth married Thomas Tuck.

NICHOLS, ROBERT, Watertown; married, 1644 or 5, Sarah, widow of John Goss; may be the man to whom with many others our Col. Governor, in 1680, made grant of land at the bot. of Casco Bay, 5 miles square and two of the islands adjoining.

NICHOLS, ROBERT, Saybrook, 1664-73.

NICHOLS, ROBERT, Falmouth, 1679, perhaps son of the first Robert; was killed by the Indians, 1675, at Scarborough.

REFERENCES:—Aldrich's Walpole, 341-3; Am. Anc., II, 89; III, 38; V, 77, 159; VI, 90; VII, 25; VIII, 42, 117; Bass' Hist. of Braintree, Vt., 167-9; Bouton Gen., 22; Corliss' North Yarmouth, Me., Magazine; Hurlbut Gen., 439, 453-6; Nichols Gen. (1882), 17 pages; Williams' Hist. of Danby, Vt., 206-10.

NICHOLSON:—Edmund, Marblehead, 1648; died 1660, it is presumed, for his inventory taken that year, was brought six days after by Elizabeth, his widow, who was prosecuted as a Quaker the same year. His children then were aged, as the record shows, Christopher, 22; Joseph, 20; Samuel, 16; John, 14; Elizabeth, 11; and Thomas, 7. Joseph, Thomas and Elizabeth, then widow of Nicholas Andrews, all united in a deed, 1672, to their brother Samuel.

NICHOLSON, ROBERT, Scarsborough; had Robert and John; his inventory is 1676.

NICHOLSON, WILLIAM, Yarmouth, 1641, fined for disrespect to religion; next year had William, baptised at Barnstable, 1646.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Dict., 139; Clement's Newtown, N. J., Settlers; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 283; Shroud's Fenwick Col. N. J., 164-6.

NICK, or NECK:—Christopher, Marblehead, 1668.

NICK, JOHN, Lynn; married, 1676, Mary Richards; had William, born 1676, died next year Bathsheba, 1678, died soon; Bathsheba, again, 1682. If this be the same name with Nicks, he may have been son of that Matthew Nicks, who had, Felt says, grant of land at Salem, 1639; but the same year he mentions Matthew Nixon, as grantee of land from the town, and probably he was the same.

NICK, WILLIAM, Marblehead, 1674; May have been brother of John; possibly it is an abbreviation for Nicholson.

NICKERSON, WILLIAM, Boston, weaver, from Norwich, England, aged 33, with widow Ann, eldest daughter of Nicholas Busby (who came in same ship), aged 28, and four children, Nicholas, Robert, Elizabeth and Ann, embarked at Ipswich, or Yarmouth, 1637, arrived June at Boston, thence to Watertown; after he is found at Yarmouth, where he had Joseph, 1647; Elizabeth, married, 1649, Robert Eldred.

NICKERSON, WILLIAM, Eastham; married, 1691, Mary Snow; had Mercy, 1692; and Nicholas, 1694.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., II, 89; XI, 108, 9; Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass., 194; Lincoln's Hist. of Hingham, Mass., III, 91.

NICKISON:—John, Salisbury, 1650; probably misprint for Neckerson.

NIGHTINGALE:—Benjamin, Braintree, 1689.

NIGHTINGALE, WILLIAM, Braintree, 1689, or earlier; died 1747, aged 77.

REFERENCES:—Austin's Anc., Dict., 41.

NILES:—John Dorchester, 1634, Braintree, 1636; freeman, 1647; had wife Jane, and children Hannah, born 1637; John, 1639; Joseph, 1640; Nathaniel, 1642; Samuel, 1644; Increase, 1646; Benjamin, 1651; his wife died 1654. He went to Block Island perhaps, but before removing by wife Hannah, perhaps had Isaac, 1658.

REFERENCES:—Stiles' Hist. of Windsor, Ct., II; 534, 6; Vinton Gen., 344-51; Whitman Gen., 181.

NIMS:—Ebenezer, Deerfield, son of Godfrey; in the assault Feb. 29, 1704, by the French and Indians, when most of the family were destroyed, was taken; carried to Canada, adopted by an Indian squaw; had

there a wife and one child; was liberated, 1714, and came home.

NIMS, GODFREY, Northampton, 1668; was a soldier in Philip's war; married Margaret, widow of Zebediah Williams; had Rebecca, born 1678, died soon; John and Rebecca, twins, 1679; Henry, 1882; went to Deerfield; there had Thankful, 1684; and Ebenezer, 1687; his wife died next year, and he married Mehitable, widow of Jeremiah Hull, daughter of William Smead; had Thomas, 1693, who died at 4 years; Mehitable, 1696; Mary, and Mercy, twins, 1699; and Abigail, 1701. Henry was killed, 1704, at the surprise of the town by French and Indians. Mehitable, Mary and Mercy were at the same time burned to death in the cellar of his house, and his wife carried off, but killed on the way to Canada, whither John, Ebenezer and Abigail were carried. John failed to escape in his first attempt, but got free in the second from Montreal, 1705. His daughter Rebecca had married Philip Mattoon, and was killed with him and their only child.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., III, 39; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 285; Sheldon's Hist. of Deerfield, Mass, 250-7.

NIXON, or NICKSON:—John, R. I., 1663.

NIXON, MATTHEW, Salem, 1639; was petitioner, 1668, against imposts, signed for self and company.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., VIII, 207; Hudson's Hist. of Sudbury, Mass., 410-2.

NOAKES, or NOAKE:—Robert, Boston, by wife Mary, perhaps daughter of Robert Wright, who in his will Noakes calls his son; had Arthur, 1665; Mary, 1667; Robert, 1670; Joseph, 1671; and Robert, again, 1676.

REFERENCES:—Cope's will of Wm. Nookes (1869), 6 pages.

NOBLE:—Thomas, Boston, 1652; removed to Springfield; married Hannah, only daughter of William Warriner; removed to Westfield, 1669; freeman, 1681; representative 1682. He had John, 1662; Hannah, 1664, who married John Goodman of Hadley, and next, 1728, Nathaniel Edwards of Northampton; and Thomas, 1667; Mary, 1680; Rebecca, 1683. He died 1704, and widow married deacon Medad Pomeroy.

NOBLE, WILLIAM, Flushing, L. I.; was in 1664, employed by the Conn. Coll.

REFERENCES:—Collin's Hillsdale 6, 740-7; Davis' Hist. of Buck's Co., Pa., 217.

NOCK:—Thomas, Dover, 1655; by wife Rebecca, probably daughter of Henry Tibbets, had Elizabeth, 1663, died at 3 years; Henry, posthumus, 1667; besides others earlier, as Sylvanus and Rebecca. He died 1666, and his widow married, 1669, Philip Benmore, outlived him, and died 1680. It is said this name has become Knox, in some branches.

REFERENCES:—Lapham's Knox Genealogy.

NODDLE:—William, Salem; came probably in fleet with Winthrop; freeman 1631; was drowned 1632. Prince, II, 29, thinks Noddle's Island was named for him.

NORCROSS:—Jeremiah, Watertown, 1642, perhaps the freeman, 1653, whose baptismal name is not given on the records; died in England, 1657; in his will, 1654, besides sons Nathaniel and Richard, he names daughter Sarah, widow of Francis Macy, though Bond, 376, reads the name Merry or Massey, son Richard, daughter Mary, and John Smith, son of his wife Adrean, and speaks of grandchildren in England.

NORCROSS, NATHANIEL, Salem, 1639; joined the church there, 1641; freeman 1643; was, Bond says, that

son of the first Jeremiah, born in England, bred at Catherine Hall, in the University of Cambridge, where he had his A. B. 1636-7; lived 1647, at Watertown, and probably preached a little, having declined the request of the first settlers of Lancaster, two or three years before, and probably went back to England; may have had a church at Walsingham, in Norfolk, whence, Calamy says, he was ejected, at the great day of triumph after the restoration.

REFERENCES:—Bond's Watertown, 376-81; Hudson's Hist. of Lexington, Mass., 168; Ward's Hist. of Shrewsbury, Mass., 388.

NORCUT, or NORCOTT:—Daniel, Boston, sailed in the *Pied Con*, 1635, for England, and because she was not heard of next year administration of his estate was given to John Coggan, who probably was a creditor, 1637.

NORCUT, WILLIAM, Marshfield; married Sarah Chapman; had William, 1663; John, 1664; Thomas, 1670; Ralph, 1673; Isaac, 1675; Ephraim, 1683; and Ebenezer, 1691; besides four or five daughters; died 1693.

NORDEN:—Nathaniel, Marblehead, a captain and freeman, 1690; also representative same year and the former.

NORDEN, SAMUEL, Boston, shoemaker, perhaps brother of the preceding; by wife Joanna had Samuel, 1651; Nathaniel, 1653; Benjamin; his wife died; second wife he married, 1656, Elizabeth, daughter of Philemon Pormont; had Elizabeth, 1657; Susanna, 1659; Joseph, 1664; Joshua, 1666; Mary, 1669; Isaac, 1672; and was freeman, 1666.

NORMAN:—Hugh, Plymouth; married, 1639, Mary White; removed to Yarmouth before 1643; had Elizabeth, who was drowned, 1648, aged 6 years; removed to Barnstable.

NORMAN, JOHN, Salem, 1631; by wife Arabella, had John, 1637; Lydia, baptised, 1640; Ann or Hannah, baptised, 1642; Arabella, 1644; Martha, 1647; Richard, 1651; Joseph, 1653, died soon; Joseph, again, 1656; he was in 1640, at Jeffrey's Creek, now Manchester; of Marblehead, 1648, and back again to Salem; died 1673 in his 60th year; and his widow in 1679. His daughter Arabella, married, 1664, John Baldwin.

NORMAN, RICHARD, Salem, perhaps brother of first John; came in 1626, as Felt thinks, probably from Dorchester, in England, with son Richard, to each of whom he assigns that year, but John, who was the elder, may have been left in England. Farmer thinks he had also William, living at Marblehead, 1648, and says the elder Richard died 1683, though it may seem as probable that he was the son of that name, who, he says, was born 1623, and lived, 1672, at Marblehead. It seems to Savage that the elder died probably before this last date, and that second Richard was the freeman of 1680.

REFERENCES:—Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., I, 191; Perkin's Old Houses of Norwich, Ct., 542.

NORRIS:—Edward, Salem, fourth minister at that church, ordained 1640; had joined the Boston church, 1639, as did next month his wife Elinor; his daughter Mary united with the church at Roxbury soon after; freeman 1640, died 1659; his will, probated 1660. Mather includes him in his first classes, yet omits his name of baptism. He was ordained by a bishop, in the last days of Eliz.

NORRIS, NICHOLAS, Exeter, 1666; took oath of allegiance, and in 1690 desired jurisdiction of Mass.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., III, 193; VII, 195, 256-63; Dow's Hist. of Hampton, N. H., 881; Norris Gen. (1892), 107 pages Martin's Hist. of Chester, Pa., 36; Power's Sangamon Co., Ill. Settlers, 545; Sinclair's Gen., 405-18.

NORTH:—John, Farmington, an early settler, probably he who came, 1635, aged 20, in the *Susan* and *Ellen*, to Boston; was freeman of Conn. 1657; had Thomas; John, 1641; Samuel and Mary, twins, 1643; James, 1647; Sarah, 1653; Nathaniel, 1656; Lydia, 1658; and Joseph, 1660; died late in 1691, his inventory being early in 1692. Mary married John Searle; and Sarah married the second Matthew Woodruff of Farmington.

NORTH, RICHARD, Salisbury, 1640, one of the first proprietors; freeman 1641; removed to Salem; made his will, 1649, in which wife Ursula, children Mary, Sarah, who married an Oldham, and Susanna, are mentioned. Mary was wife of Thomas Jones of Gloucester, died 1682, as his widow; and Susanna of George Martin of Salisbury.

NORTH, THOMAS, New Haven, 1644; had by wife Mary, daughter of Walter Price, of Newington Butts, near London, who had been widow of Philip Petersfield of Holborn, three children—Thomas, John, and Bathshua. She outlived him and married Thomas Dunck of Saybrook, and died in England, whither she went, 1670, to recover estate descended to her, leaving Dunck to get another wife before 1677.

REFERENCES:—Andrews' New Britain, Ct., 180-2; North Gen. (1860), 30 pages; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 289.

NORTHAM:—James, Hartford, 1655; may have been 10 years before at Wethersfield; freeman 1658; engaged next year with the seceders, who would remove to Hadley, but he was unable to fulfill his design, and died before 1662. He married widow Isabel Catlin; had only Samuel, yet it may be he was by a former wife. His widow removed to New Jersey, but afterwards to Hadley, where she married Joseph Baldwin.

NORTHCUT:—William, Yarmouth, 1643, then able to bear arms.

NORTHEND:—Ezekiel, Rowley, 1645; was born 1622; married Edna, widow of Richard Bailey; had besides four daughters, John, 1658; and Ezekiel, 1666; was selectman 1691. His daughter married Humphrey Hobson, and next Thomas Gage; Edna married Thomas Lambert.

NORTHEND, EZEKIEL, Rowley, perhaps son of preceding, a corporal 1691, when he was the richest man in town; married, 1691, Dorothy, daughter of Henry Sewall of Newbury; had John, 1692; Ezekiel, 1697; Samuel, 1701; besides six daughters. Possibly some were by second wife. John was representative 1715-17.

NORTHEND, JOHN, Wethersfield, one of the first settlers; removed probably to Stamford, where final settlement was added.

REFERENCES:—Essex, Me., Inst. Hist. Colls., XII, 71-84; XXII, 226; Northend Gen. (1874), 16 pages reprint.

NORTHEY:—John, Marblehead, 1648, born 1607, and probably fathr of that John of Scituate, who served in Philip's war, became a Quaker, and married, 1675, Sarah, daughter of Henry Ewell; had James, born 1687, of whom is still a line of descendants at Scituate.

**NORTHOP, NORTHRUP, NORTROP,** or **NORTHUP**.—Joseph, Milford, an early settler; will probated 1669. Twelve proprietors of this name were connected in 1713, at that place, including two or three widows.

**NORTHROP, STEPHEN**, Providence, 1645; admitted freeman 1658, and perhaps of Wickford 1674.

**REFERENCES**.—Am. Anc., IX, 130; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 140.

**NORTON**.—Francis, Portsmouth, 1631, a steward, sent by Mason and other patentees; removed to Charlestown, says Frothingham, as early as 1637; was freeman 1642, ar. co. 1643, a captain and representative between 1647 and 61; died 1667. His widow Mary married, 1670, Deacon William Stilson; probably he had no sons, but of daughters, Abigail married John Long; Mary married, 1656, Joseph Noyes; Elizabeth married, 1671, Timothy Symmes; Deborah married Zechary Hill, and next Matthew Griffen; and Sarah was unmarried.

**NORTON, FRANCIS**, Wethersfield, one of the first settlers; was of Milford 1660, thence removed, 1662, to New Haven, where he was drowned, 1667, leaving no children, but in his will, 1666, names cons., i. e. nephew John N.

**NORTON, GEORGE**, Salem; was probably that carpenter who came in the fleet with Higginson, 1629, from London; freeman 1634; by wife Mary had Freegrace, born probably 1635; John, baptised 1637; Nathaniel, 1639; George, 1641; removed to Gloucester; was there selectman, 1642-3, and representative 1642-4; and there Mary was born, 1643; unless it were a mistake for Henry; Mehitable, Sarah, Hannah; and Abigail, 1651; removed again, perhaps for a short time, to Ipswich, but soon to Wenham, where was baptised; his daughter Sarah, 1647, and Elizabeth, 1653; he died 1659, leaving wife and ten children. His widow married Philip Fowler.

**NORTON, HENRY**, York, 1656; was marshal of the Colony; had, four years earlier, sworn allegiance to Massachusetts, but probably went home next year.

**NORTON, HUMPHREY**, Plymouth, 1657, a Quaker, who probably had come but few months before; he was expelled from the Colony in October, being "found guilty of divers horrid errors," and driven to Rhode Island. There the quiet of toleration sent him back in the spring to court persecution, and at the June court attracted attention enough to be whipped, imprisoned and made to pay fees therefore; but the severity of that minor jurisdiction, even after the death of Gov. Bradford, rose not to the sublime of folly exhibited by Mass., and Humphrey went home in 1658, to avoid what he first sought.

**NORTON, JAMES**, New Haven, 1640.

**NORTON, JOHN**, Charlestown; may have come in 1629, but certain was here next year; had gone to York, where Stone, on a trading voyage along shore, took him up in 1633 for a companion to Virginia, near the mouth of the Connecticut; the Pequots, in a quarrel, cut off the whole party. He was called captain in Charlestown.

**NORTON, JOSEPH**, Salisbury; married, 1662, Susanna, daughter of Samuel Getchell; had son born 1662, died soon; Samuel, 1663; Joseph, 1665; Priscilla, 1667; Solomon, 1670; Benjamin, 1672; Caleb, 1675; Flower, 1677; and Joshua, 1680.

**NORTON, NICHOLAS**, Weymouth; had Isaac, born 1641; and Jacob, 1644.

**NORTON, RICHARD**, Boston, a cooper; by wife Dorothy had Richard, born and died 1650; and the father died 1657, when his estate was appraised.

**NORTON, THOMAS**, Guilford, one of the signers of the first compact, 1639; died 1648, leaving widow Grace, sons Thomas and John, daughters Ann, Grace, Mary and Abigail, who married, 1667, Ananias Trians; Ann married, John Warner at Hartford; Grace married, 1651, William Seward; and Mary married, 1660, Samuel Rockwell of Windsor.

**NORTON, WILLIAM**, Boston, 1658; married, 1659, Susanna, daughter of Ralph Mason; had John, 1660; William, 1662; David, 1664; Mary, 1668; William, 1670; Mary, again, 1671; and Susanna, 1676. Twelve of this name had, in 1834, been graduated at Yale, seven at Harvard; and 4 at other N. E. Colleges.

**REFERENCES**.—Adams' Fairhaven, Vt., 444-6; Butler's Hist. of Farmington, Me., 536-47; Chase's Hist. of Chester, N. H., 572; Goode Gen., 383; Ireland Gen., 36-41; Norton Fam. (1856), 26 pages; Norton Gen. (1859), 10 pages reprint.

**NORWICH**.—John, freeman, 1640, of whom we know no more; the freeman's list has his name between a Brown of Newbury and a Pitts of Hingham.

**NORWOOD**.—Francis, Gloucester; married, 1663, Elizabeth Coldum, probably daughter of Clement the second; had Thomas, born 1664; Francis, 1666; Elizabeth, 1669; Mary, 1672; Stephen, 1674; Deborah, 1677; Hannah, 1679; Joshua, 1683; Caleb, 1685; and Abigail, 1689; he died 1709.

**NORWOOD, RICHARD**, Cambridge; died 1644.

**REFERENCES**.—Babson's Gloucester, 118-20; Bassett's Hist. of Richmond, N. H., 452; Hallowell Gen., 193-201.

**NOSEWORTHY**.—Robert, Boston, 1675, mariner.

**NOTT**.—John, Wethersfield, 1640 or earlier; had Hannah, born 1649; John, 1651; and Elizabeth, who was eldest; was after a representative, from 1665-1682, leaving as in his will two years preceding mentioned widow Ann and those children, of whom Hannah married John Hale; and Elizabeth married Robert Reeves.

**REFERENCES**.—Am. Anc., I, 1-58; VII, 243; Hubbard's Hist. of Springfield, Vt., 400.

**NOWELL**.—George, Boston, blacksmith; art. co. 1662.

**NOWELL, INCREASE**, Charlestown, 1630; came in fleet with Winthrop, probably in the Arbella; was one of the founders of first church in Boston, his being the fifth name on the list of men, and wife Parnell fourteenth; had here Increase, baptised, 1630, died young; Abigail, baptised, 1632; Samuel, 1634, H. C. 1653; Eleazer, 1636, died soon; Mehitable, 1638; Increase, again, 1640; Mary, 1643; Alexander, 1645, H. C. 1664. His wife was Parnell Gray, daughter of widow Catherine Coytemore, who came over with the family of N. and elder sister of Capt. Thomas Coytemore, but the wife of N. was by her first husband, Gray; and the prop. of Coytemore, before the law made half blood to be heirs, was adjudged to descend of Coytemore alone. He was always in public service, having early given up the place of church elder; was Secretary of the Colony many years, and assistant from the election in England before the royal charter to his death, 1655. His widow died 1687, aged 84. Mehitable married William Hilton, and next Deacon John Cutler, died 1711; Mary married, 1666, Isaac Winslow, and next, 1674, John Long.

**NOWELL, PHILIP**, Salem, mariner; drowned 1675.

**NOWELL, ROBERT**, Salem; married, 1668, Mary Tatchell; had William and Robert, twins, both died in few days; Mary, 1670; Robert, 1672.

NOWELL, THOMAS, Windsor, an early settler, though it is not thought that he had been at Dorchester; had wife Elizabeth, but no children; in his will, 1648, after small gifts to his kindred, Robert Wilson, and Isabel Phelps, devises a compet. estate to wife for life, fee to Christopher Nowell, son of Edward of Wakefield, Yorkshire. Yet he calls neither his brother. A remarkable conjecture may arise, from the moderate distance between Wakefield and Clitheroe, less than 40 miles, that the stock of this Windsor wayfarer and our Secretary of Mass. was in the sixteenth century the same, though Savage finds no evidence of their ever meeting in our country.

REFERENCES:—Whitmore's Copp's Hill Epitaphs; Winchester, Mass., Records I, 27; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gen., 710-2.

NOYES, NOYCE, or NOISE:—James, Newbury, one of the two first ministers, born 1608, at Charlestown, in Wilts, near the edge of Hants, between Amesbury in W. and Andover in H. S. of Rev. William, who was instituted, 1602, as rector of that diocese; in 1621 resigned in favor of Nathan Noyes. His mother was sister of Robert Parker, a very learned Puritan, driven to Holland for his heterodoxy and forms; he was bred at Brazen Nose, Oxford, as his nephew, Rev. Nicholas, in his acco. for Magn. III, cap. 25, Append., writes, and was called away by his cousin Thomas Parker, to assist him at the school of Newbury, in Berkshire. He married, 1634, Sarah, eldest daughter of Joseph Brown of Southampton, and embarked for New England in company with his brother Nicholas and cousin Parker, in the *Marv* and John of London, preaching a short time at Medford; was freeman, 1634, and invited to Watertown church, but in 1635 went to Newbury, and though younger than his collea. cons., died first, 1656. His will, made five days before, mentioned wife Sarah and children, brother, Rev. Nicholas Noyes, and cousin, Rev. Thomas Parker; the inventory shows good estate and children were Joseph, born 1637; James, 1640, H. C. 1659; Sarah, 1641; Moses, 1643, H. C. 1659; John, 1645; Thomas, 1648; Rebecca, 1651; William, 1653; Sarah, again, 1656; and his wife died 1691. Sarah married Rev. John Hale of Beverly.

NOYES, JOHN, Boston; freeman 1676; was that year constable; married Sarah, daughter of Peter Oliver; had Sarah, John and Oliver, born 1675, baptised 1676, H. C. 1695.

NOYES, JOSEPH, Salisbury, 1640; had perhaps Mary, who married, 1657, John French of Ipswich; but this name in Geneal. Reg., III, 55 and 6 is Moys.

NOYS, JOSEPH, Charlestown; married, 1656, Mary, daughter of Francis Norton; she died 1657, being bound on a voyage when he made his will, 1659, probably 1661, in which he calls Peter and Thomas of Sudbury his brothers and "father Norton's four daughters" his sisters; gives land in England. All which may indicate him as son of the first Peter.

NOYES, NICHOLAS, Newbury, younger brother of the first James, born 1616; came with him; freeman 1637, married Mary, daughter of Capt. John Cutting; had Mary, 1641; Hannah, 1643; John, 1646; Nicholas, 1647, H. C. 1667; Cutting, 1649; Sarah, 1651, died soon; Sarah, again, 1653; Timothy, 1655; James, 1657; Abigail, 1659; Rachel, 1661; Thomas, 1663; Rebecca, 1665, who died at 18 years. He was representative 1660, 79 and

80, and died 1701. Hannah married, 1663, Peter Cheney; and Sarah married, 1674, Matthew Pettingill.

NOYES, PETER, Sudbury, 1639; came in the *Confidence*, 1638, from Southampton, aged 47, with son Thomas, 15; daughter Elizabeth, and three servants; is called yeoman in custom house record, but after arrival gentleman. He was of Penton, in Co. Hants, which is near Andover; went home after short visit here, well pleased with what he saw at Watertown, and next year came again in the *Jonathan*, with several friends, and Nicholas, Dorothy, Abigail and Peter, all probably his children, besides John Waterman, Richard Barnes, William Street, Agnes Bent, Elizabeth Plimpton, and Agnes Blanchard, who Savage judges might be his servants, as he paid for their passages; but such was not Agnes Bent, for she paid for herself, for daughter Agnes, Thomas Blanchard's wife with her husband, and Richard Barnes, son of said Blanchard's wife, and probably Elizabeth Plimpton. Blanchard's wife with infant daughter died on passage, 15 days out, and Barnes' grandmother died this side of the Banks. He had share in first division of lands in the town, and again in the second and third, made 1640; was freeman 1640, selectman 18 years, representative 1640, 1 and 50; deacon of the church; died 1657. Three years before he gave his estate in old England to his eldest son Thomas, and in his will, of which Thomas was made executor, made the day before his death, names his other children, Peter, Joseph, Elizabeth, wife of Josiah Haynes; Dorothy, wife of John Haynes; Abigail, wife of Thomas Plympton; daughter-in-law, Mary, wife of his son Thomas; and kinsman, Shadrach Hapgood.

REFERENCES:—Adams Gen. (1895), 34, 43; Carter's Hist. Pembroke, N. H., II, 245-52; Darling Memorial; Noyes Gen. (1861), 13 pages; Noyes Gen. (1889), 32 pages; Noyes Inscription (1894), 4 pages; Noyes Pedigree (1899), 11 pages.

NUDD:—Thomas, Hampton, son, it is said of Roger; was a minor with his widowed mother, at Watertown, who, before 1645, married Henry Dow, and removed from Watertown to Hampton; Thomas married, 1659, Sarah, daughter of Godfrey Dearborn, and had seven children, of whom one was Samuel, and perhaps another Joseph.

REFERENCES:—Dow's Hampton, N. H., 883-8.

NUNN:—Richard, a passenger in the *Increase*, from London to Boston, 1635, aged 19, but no more is heard.

REFERENCES:—Chambers' N. J. Germans.

NURSE:—Francis, Salem, in that part now Danvers; by wife Rebecca, daughter of William Towne, had John, Samuel, Rebecca, Mary, Francis, born 1661; Benjamin, 1666; Michael, and a daughter, who married William Russell; Rebecca married, 1669, Thomas Preston; and Mary, 1678, John Tarbell. The unhappy mother of these children suffered death in 1692; twice the jury failed to find a verdict, to which they last assented from her not giving satisfactory answers to their questions in open court, that from her deafness she failed to understand. Sir William Phipps, hearing this, prepared a reprieve, but by solicitation of others, weakened, withheld it, and the dreadful sentence was executed on 19th July; and he survived till November, 22, 1695, aged 77. Her sister, Sarah Cloyce, not less guilty, escaped with her life. Twenty years after the sufferer was hanged, the opprobrious deed was cancelled.

NURSE, JOHN, Salem, brother of the first Francis; married, 1672, Elizabeth Smith; had John, 1673; and he married second wife, 1677, Elizabeth Very; had Elizabeth, 1678; Samuel, 1679; Sarah, 1680; Jonathan, 1682; Joseph, 1683; Benjamin, 1686; Hannah, 1687; and Deborah; he died 1719.

REFERENCES:—Norton's Fitzwilliam, 647-9; Putnam's Hist. Mag., III, 96-102; Red's Hist. of Rutland, Mass., 142; Ward's Hist. of Shrewsbury, Mass., 379-81.

NUTBROWNE:—Francis, a youth of 16, passenger, 1635, in the Defense, from London to Boston, who is not again heard of.

NUTE:—James, Dover, 1631, one of the men sent by Mason and other patentees; was still there in 1659; had James, born 1643; and Abraham, 1644.

REFERENCES:—Dearborn's Parsonfield, Me., 390; Lapham's Hist. of Woodstock, Me., 241.

NUTT:—Miles, Watertown; freeman 1637; brought from England daughter Sarah, who married, 1644, at Woburn, John Wyman, and next, 1684, Thomas Fuller; but he died at Malden, 1671. There he had lived several years; was one of the petitioners of the church; made contract of marriage, 1659, with widow Sibell Bibble, which was for the benefit of herself, and daughter, widow of Robert Jones of Hull, afterwards of Lancaster, probably 1674, by James Cary and Thomas Carter, who had with Solomon Phipps been witness of his will. In that will John Wyman sen. excor. provides for the second wife, names daughter Sarah, her son John. Inventory of the estate was with the volume of records burned. The widow married, 1674, John Doolittle of that part of Boston called Rumney Marsh, who died 1681, and she died 1690, aged 82.

REFERENCES:—Cope Gen., 73, 159; Eaton's Hist. of N. H., 710; Thomaston, Me., II, 340; and Secombs' Hist. of Amherst.

NUTTER:—Hatevil, Dover, 1641; was in 1649 of the grand jury in Maine, but soon back on the W. side of the river; much trusted; a ruling elder, active against the Quakers, says Sewall, I, 564, who perverts his good name to Nutwell; had besides Anthony and perhaps other children, a daughter, who married Thomas Leighton; Mary, who married John Wingate; he died 1675, aged 71.

REFERENCES:—Dearborn's Parsonfield, 391; Robinson's Items of Ancestry (1894), 26-30.

NUTTING:—John, Groton; married at Woburn, 1650, Sarah Eggleston or Egglesten, or Iggleden, perhaps daughter of Stephen; there had a son, born 1651, who may have been John, and other children certain at Chelmsford, Mary, 1656; and John, James, and Mary were baptised 1656; Sarah, born 1660, died soon; but at Groton record gives these names: Sarah, 1663; Ebenezer, 1666; and Jonathan, 1668; was freeman 1660.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., XII; Bassett's Richmond, 453; Cutter's Hist. of Jaffrey, N. H., 408-11; Paige's Hist. of Cambridge, Mass., 615; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 301.

NYE:—Benjamin, Lynn; removed to Sandwich, 1637, where he was progenitor of a very numerous line, yet of a single son only, Jonathan, born 1649, is the birth known, and of Mary, 1652.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., VI, 113; IX, 114, 204; Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass., 195; Gibb's Blandford, Mass., Hist. Address, 60; Lincoln's Hist. of Hingham, III, 95-7; Olin Gen., by Nye (192, 405-25).

OAKES:—Edward, Cambridge; freeman, 1642; brought from England with Jane and children Urian, H. C., 1649; and Edward; had here Mary, and Thomas, H. C. 1662, this last born 1644; both baptised at Cambridge; was lieutenant of Prentice's company in Philip's war; selectman 26 years, between 1643-78; representative 15 years, between 1659 and 82, and of Concord 1684, where he died, 1689.

OAKES, GEORGE, Lynn, 1654; had George, John, born 1664; Mary, 1666; Richard, 1668; Sarah, 1671; and Elizabeth, 1674; died 1688. Lewis gives the name of wife Jeimet.

OAKES, RICHARD, Boston; had grant of a lot 1635, which he did not improve; perhaps went home.

OAKES, SAMUEL, Boston; freeman 1690.

OAKES, THOMAS, Cambridge, brother of the first Edward; freeman 1642; by wife Elizabeth had Elizabeth, 1646, died young; Thomas, 1648, died at 2 months; Elizabeth, again, 1650; Hannah, 1657; probably Mary, who died 1659; and Thomas, posthumus; baptised 1659, to whom the father in his will of 1658 left double portion; and made his widow executrix; town record says he died August, 1665; widow married again, Seth Sweetzer of Charlestown, and next, married Samuel Hayward of Malden, whom she outlived, and in her will of 1686 takes notice of the portion of personal estate that came to her from her first husband, which she gives to daughter Abigail that she bore to Hayward, with condition that if it be more than £20, Samuel, son of her late husband by former wife should have 20s. Elizabeth married, 1670, Lemuel Jenkins; and Hannah married, 1672, Joseph Waite, both of Malden.

REFERENCES:—Atkin's Hist. of Hawley, Mass., 49; Paige's Hist. of Cambridge, Mass., 616; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., II, 713.

OAKLEY:— Was the name of a widow, probably Sarah, at Charlestown, who united with the church, 1634. Nottingham shows her residence, and February, 1654, an Elizabeth Oakley, perhaps her daughter, married at Boston, Edmund Brown.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., II, 89; Bockee Gen., 71-4; Little's Passaic Valley Gens., 304-6.

OAKMAN:—Samuel, Scarsborough, 1658; acknowledged allegiance to Mass., under his hand (by affixing his mark); had Samuel and perhaps Elias; was selectman, 1679, and died next year.

REFERENCES:—Corliss' North Yarmouth, Me.; Maine Hist. and Gen. Recorder, III, 157-8, 229-37; IV, 127-33.

OATES:—John; is the name of a soldier in Moseley's company, 1675, killed by the Indians.

REFERENCES:—N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VI, 150-2.

OBBINSON:—William, Boston, 1675, a tanner; may have been driven in that year by the Indian war, from some outlying settlement; had wife Mary, but no children, and he with his wife gave their estate to Paul, then called the oldest surviving son of the Gov. Joseph Dudley.

OBBER:—Richard, Salem 1668; Beverly 1679; married Abigail, daughter of Richard Woodbury of Beverly; had Hezekiah, born 1681; Ann, Richard, 1684; and Nicholas, 1686. Farmer says this name, sometimes written Obeor, prevails near Beverly, and is found in New Hampshire. In the Watertown record Dr. Bond finds a name Obeor, Thomas, with variations, Obeor and Ober, for which he suggests Hobart, but by wife Mary had Samuel, 1640; and Judith, 1643.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., I, 158; Hayward's Hist. of Hancock, N. H., 788; Washington, N. H., Hist., 560-2.

OCKINGTON, or OKINGTON:—Samuel, Water-town; may have been father of hat Mary O., who married, 1692, Edward Harrington.

OCKINGTON, WILLIAM, Boston; by wife Mary had Matthias, born 1667; and Mary, 1669.

ODELL, or ODLE:—John, Fairfield, perhaps son of William; freeman 1665.

ODELL, WILLIAM, Concord, 1639, probably brought wife and children from England; here had James, born 1640, died next year; and Rebecca, 1642; removed to Southampton, L. I., and soon after to Fairfield, and was called sen, in 1670.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., 1-58; Greene's Todd Genealogy; Odell Memoranda (1892), 3 pages; Odell Chart. (1894), 25x36 in.

OLDERIC:—John, Newcastle, 1660, of grand jury 1686; died 1707.

ODLIN, ODLYN, original AUDLEY or AUDLIN:—John, Boston, one of the early settlers, No. 39 on the church list; was a cutler or armorer; disfranchised 1637; by wife Margaret had John, 1635, died soon after, says the town record, but in the church baptism March following; Elisha, baptised, 1640; John, again, 1642; Hannah, 1643; and Peter, 1646. His will of 1685, of which Elisha was executor, names the three children and grand-children, Hannah Bumsted, but whose daughter she was is not known.

REFERENCES:—Bell's Hist. of Exeter, N. H., 34; Oldlin Families (1887), 9 pages reprint.

OFFITT:—Thomas, Roxbury, 1632; came in the Lion; arrived at Boston with wife Isabel and children Thomas, John and a daughter, who married Roger Terrill. This uncommon name is spelled Uffitt, as the church record of Roxbury shows, or Uskitt, in the record of his qualification, at London; adm. freeman 1633; removed, 1635, with Pynchon to Springfield, where the name is Ufford, as the descendants now write it, but passing into Connecticut, at Milford, 1639, where he and wife joined church, 1645, it became Uffoote. A year or two before his death he married, at Stamford, Elizabeth, widow of Nicholas Thele, who outlived him very little time, and died 1660.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 305.

OFFLEY:—David, Boston; Artillery company, 1638, removed to Plymouth, 1643, but by letter of Gov. Bradford to Gov. Winthrop as to complaints of Indians against O. Dec. 11, 1645, Savage infers that he may have come back to Boston.

OFFLEY, THOMAS, Salem, Collector of the Port, 1686-9.

OFIELD:—Thomas, Boston, mariner; had wife Maudline, and several children, yet in his will 1677, though he mentions wife and children; gives name of wife only.

OGDEN:—John, Stamford, 1641; agreed next year with Gov. Kieft of New York, to build a stone church for 2,500 guilders, in 1644; was a patentee of Hempstead, L. I.; lived, 1651, at Southampton, L. I.; in 1656 was chosen an assistant; re-elected to 1660; is named in the royal charter of 1662, and chosen again that year as assistant, but went to New Jersey, and Gov. Carteret made large purchase; was representative for Elizabeth-town, in first assembly of that province. 1668.

OGDEN, RICHARD, Fairfield, 1667, brother of first John; had been partner with him in the contract with Krift when he was of Stamford: freeman, 1668, and large proprietor of Fairfield, 1670. Had descendants.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., II, 90; XII, 118; Norris Gen. (1898), 878; Ogdens of South Jersey (1894), 35 pages; Shroud's Fenwich Col. N. J., 167-72.

ARMS:—Gyronny of eight, arg. and gu. dexter gyron, arg.; in chief, an oak branch feructed; proper crest; an oak tree; proper—a lion rampant, against it.

MOTTO:—Et si ostendo non jacto (Showing is not boasting).

OGLEBY:—James, Scarsborough, 1676.

OKEY:—John, Boston; by wife Mary had Mary, born 1686; and Tacey, 1688.

OLCOTT:—Thomas, Hartford, an original proprietor, whose lot is exhibited on the ground plan, with his name written Alcock, and often it appears Alcot; was a merchant, who died in 1654 or 5; his inventory of large estate for that day had Thomas, Samuel, Elizabeth, baptised, 1645; John, 1650; and Hannah. His widow Abigail made her will and died 1693, aged 78. Eliza married Timothy Hyde of Wethersfield.

REFERENCES:—Chandler Gen., 285; Olcott Gen. (1845), 64 pages; Olcott Gen., 2d ed. (1874), 124 pages.

OLD:—Robert, Windsor; married Susanna Hanford (Stiles, 728, calls her Hosford); had Robert, born 1670; Jonathan, 1672 or 3, at Windsor; removed to Suffield; there had Mindwell, 1675; Hanford, 1678; William, 1680; Susanna, 1683; and Ebenezer, 1688; in which year this wife died and he married Dorothy Granger; had John, 1691; of the children, Robert was of Springfield; Hanford of Westfield.

REFERENCES:—Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Conn., II, 537; Temple's Hist. of North Brookfield, Mass., 697.

OLDAGE, OLDIGE, OLDRIDGE, or OLDERIDGE:—Richard, Windsor; before 1640, possibly went from Dorchester, but was not known there to Dr. Harris; died 1661, and the name is extinct. His only child, Ann, married, 1645, John Osbon.

OLDEN:—John, Boston; by wife Eliz. had Nathaniel, 1668. Perhaps it may be Holden.

REFERENCES:—Rodman Genealogy, 157.

OLDFIELDS:—John, Southampton, L. I., 1641, and Jamaica, L. I., 1686.—Thompson.

OLDHAM:—John, Plymouth; came in the Ann, 1623, with a comp. so that in division of lands next year he was reckoned for ten heads; in less than two years gave offense by siding with Rev. Mr. Lyford, and was punished with more contempt than severity; driven to Nantasket, thence, with Conant, to Cape Ann; home in 1628, with their prisoner, mischief-making Morton, back to N. E. late in 1629, or 30; freeman 1631, with prefix of respect; lived at Watertown, engaged in trade with the Indians, representative in the first Gen. Court, 1634; was killed by the Indians in his shallop, 1636, at the mouth of Narragansett Bay. Administration of his estate was in Massachusetts. Not certain if he had wife and children.

REFERENCES:—Deane's Hist. of Scituate, Mass., 317; Mallery's Bohemia Manor; Smith Gen. (1895), 91-6.

OLIN:—John, West Greenwich, R. I., said to have come, 1678, in his youth, from Wales; hd by wife unknown John and Henry, and perhaps Justin and Joseph.

REFERENCES:—Olin (Ezra) Gen. (1892), 441 pages; Olin (John) Gen. (1893), 324 pages.



OLIVER:—John, Boston, 1632; younger brother or perhaps nephew of elder Thomas; came with him in the William and Francis; disarmed 1637; was chosen representative 1638, rejected by the house, as a supporter of the cause of Wheelwright; removed to Newbury; was freeman 1640; married Joanna Goodale, probably daughter of Elizabeth, and sister of Richard the first; had only Mary, born 1640, and he died 1642.

OLIVER, PETER, Boston, son of the elder Thomas, born in England, 1618, admitted freeman 1640; an eminent trader; one of the founders of the old South or 3d Church, which honor in the value of Boston History, by Mr. Drake, is inadvertently given to his fourth son, Hon. Daniel, then only 5 years old. He married Sarah, daughter of John Newgate; had Sarah, 1644; Mary, 1646, H. C., 1675; James, 1659, H. C. 1680; and Daniel, 1664; was of Artillery company, 1643, its captain 1669, and died 1670. His widow Sarah died 1692. His daughter Sarah married John Noyes, and died 1707; Mary married, 1666, Jonathan Shrimpton, who died 1673, and she next year married Nathaniel Williams.

OLIVER, SAMUEL, Boston, son of the elder Thomas; born in England; admitted to the church 1643; Artillery company 1648; had wife Lydia, adm. of the church 1647, and son Vigilant, baptised 1647; Patience, who died 1653; and Deborah, baptised 1652; was drowned 1652, leaving widow Lydia, who married, 1654, Joshua Fisher, sec. of Dedham.

OLIVER, THOMAS, Boston 1632, son of John and grandson of Thomas of Bristol, Eng.; came in the William and Francis, from London 1632, bringing wife Ann, who died 1635, daughter Abigail, and certain six sons, and Nathaniel, killed at 15 years by fall of a tree on Bocton neck, 1633; and Daniel, who died 1637. He was from Bristol; freeman 1632, selectman afterward; had in old age second wife Ann, who was of Dorchester; died June, 1658, "9 years old," says diary of John Hull. His daughter Abigail married James Johnson; another daughter married Richard Wolfall.

OLIVER, THOMAS, Salem, a calendar from Norwich; came at age of 36, in the Mary Ann, of Yarmouth, 1637, with wife Mary, 34, two children, Thomas and John, and two servants, Thomas Doged, 30, and Mary Sape, 12. The wife had too free speech, had suffered in England for neglect of some custom of trifling import in the solemnities of the church, and was punished here for siding with Roger Williams, in 1638, and for berating our elders as late as 1646. He was in office 1670 as a measurer of wood. A Bridget Oliver of Salem, charged with witchcraft, 1680, perhaps was daughter of the free-speaking woman.

REFERENCES:—Jackson's Hist. of Newtown, Mass., 373; Oliver Anc. in England (1867), 36 pages; Oliver Family of Boston (1868), 7 pages; Oliver Family of New York (1888), 27 pages; Richmond, Va., Standard, IV, 23.

OLMSTEAD:—James, Cambridge; came to Boston 1632, in the Lion, from London, with two children and others; was recorded as freeman; constable some years at Cambridge, but removed with earliest settlers to Hartford, 1636, of which he was an original proprietor, with large lots of land; died 1640. His will names two children, Nicholas and Nehemiah; but niece, Rebecca Olmstead, whom he brought over, has also a small provision, and his kinsman Richard, and John O., brothers perhaps of Rebecca, received a small portion of the estate.

Probably was their own property held by him in trust. It also provides for his servant, William Corbee or Corby.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., X, 157; Goodwin's Olcott Gen., 18; Olmstead Gen. (1868), 30 pages; Selleck's Norwalk, Ct. (1896), 266, 282-5.

OLNEY:—Thomas, Salem, shoemaker, of Hertford, Eng.; came in the Planter to Boston, 1635, from London, aged 35, with wife Mary, aged 30; son Thomas, 3, and Epenetus, 1; was freeman 1637; had Nehemiah, who died young; soon afterwards went to Providence, joined Roger Williams in purchase of Providence, and in founding the first Baptist church on our continent. There he probably had Stephen Lyda; took the oath of allegiance 1666, and died 1682. Of his daughters, Mary married, 1663, John Whipple; and Lydia married, 1669, Joseph Williams.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., IV., 149; VIII, 15, 91; Austin's Ancestries, 43, 83, 105; Olney Gen. (1889), 293 pages.

OLT, sometimes written AULT:—John, Portsmouth 1631; sent out by Mason, the royal proprietor; lived at Dover, 1648 to 1657, in which year he was 73 years old, and was living 1679. By wife Remembrance had John; Remembrance, who married John, Rand; and another daughter, who married Thomas Edgerly.

OLVERTON:—William, probably a soldier, killed 1675, by the Indians at Hatfield.

ONGE:—Francis, Watertown; came with wife and children in the Lion; arrived at Boston, 1631; died in a few years; and Francis Onge, who in the Watertown record of burial, 1638, is named widow; was perhaps mother of his children to whom, in 1643, a mortgage is found. Simon, in 1646, and Isaac, in 1649, who married, 1670, Mary, daughter of Joseph Underwood, were of Watertown, but Simon got across the river to Newton, 1676; and Jacob, in 1678, was of Groton. Mary, aged 27, a passenger, 1634, from Ipswich, in the Francis, may have been sister or daughter.

ONION:—John, Braintree, 1640.

ONION, ROBERT, Roxbury; came in the Blessing, from London 1635, aged 26; married at Roxbury, but his wife Mary died with her first child, 1643; removed to Dedham, 1645; freeman 1646; had second wife Grace, who died 1647; and he married Sarah, daughter of Michael Metcalf; had Susanna, born 1649; Mary, 1651; Hannah, 1656; Joseph, baptised 1663; Grace, 1666; and possibly others.

REFERENCES:—Ballou's Milford, Mass., 934; Hill's Dedham, Mass., Records, I.

ONTHANK:—Christopher, one of the Warwick freemen, 1655. Often is written Unthank.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Dict., 211.

ORCHARD:—Robert, Boston, merchant; by wife Sarah had Mary, 1668; was involved in controversy at the admiralty, 1666, and complained to the King, 1682, Bradford, to Gov. Winthrop, as to complaints of Indians against the Col.

ORCUTT:—William, Scituate; had perhaps born at Weymouth, William, in 1664; and Andrew; but at Scituate had John, born 1669; Martha, 1671; Joseph, 1672; Mary and Hannah, twins, 1674; Thomas, 1675; Benjamin, 1679; Elizabeth, 1682; and Deborah, 1683. Mitchell adds Susanne, born probably after his removal to Bridgewater, and says that all the children except Elizabeth and Deborah, perhaps then not living, were named in his will of 1694. Mary married, 1697, Daniel Hudson.

REFERENCES:—Lincoln's Hist. Hingham, Mass., III, 98-101; Paige's Hist. of Hardwick, Mass., 432.

ORDWAY:—Abner, Watertown, 1643; married, perhaps as second wife, 1656, Sarah, widow of Edward Dennis, of Boston.

ORDWAY, JAMES, born, it is said, in Wales, 1620; removed to Newbury; married, 1648, Ann Emery, perhaps daughter of Anthony; was taxed, 1649, at Dover, where Emery had lived; had Ephraim, 1650; James, 1651; Edward, 1653; Sarah, 1656; John, 1658; Isaac, 1660, died at 8 years; Jane, 1663; Hananiah, 1665; Ann, 1670; Mary, 1673; his widow died 1687; was freeman 1668, and died after 1702.

REFERENCES:—Coffin's Newbury, Mass., 255; Emery Gen. (1890), 7; Runnel's Hist. Sanbornton, N. H., II, 535-7.

ORMES:—John, Salem; by wife Mary had Mary, born 1656; John, 1658; Elizabeth, 1660; Joseph, 1663; Benjamin and Jonathan, twins, 1665, of the latter next year; Edonia, 1668 and James, 1670; the last was dead when mother took administration of his estate, 1693.

ORMES, RICHARD, Boston; by wife Rebecca had John, born 1682; and Richard, 1685.

REFERENCES:—Bond's Watertown, 382; Temple's Hist. of N. Brookfield, Mass., 698.

ORMSBY, or ORMSBEE:—Edward, Boston, perhaps son of that widow Ann who was admitted of our church, 1634; had grant of land 1637, and in Sept., 1639, was recommended to church of Dedham, wither she had no doubt removed.

ORMSBY, RICHARD, Saco 1641; removed to Salisbury; there by wife Sarah had Thomas, born 1645; Jacob, 1647; and probably John, before either, may have been born at Saco; was at Haverhill, 1653; and probably died at Rehoboth, 1664, where his inventory was taken that year.

REFERENCES:—Daniel's Oxford, Mass., 636; Am. Anc., VII, 117; McKeen's Hist. of Bradford, Vt., 352-8.

ORNE, or HORN:—John, Salem, 1630; came probably in the fleet with Winthrop, but may have been earlier; freeman 1631; was deacon, and Bentley says, in 1680, required assist. by collea. "as he had been in that office above 50 years;" died 1685, aged 82; had Recompense, baptised 1636; and Jonathan, 1658; both died before the father, besides these who outlived him, John, Simon, 1649; Joseph, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Gardner, Jehoadan Harvey, Mary Smith, and Ann Felton, 1657. We may presume his wife was Ann, as that name appears in Felt's list of the earliest children mentioned. All descendants in our day spell Orne (as did he in his last will).

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., VII, 89; Clarke's Kindred Geneal. (1896), 102-36.

ORRIS, ORIS, or ORRICE:—George, Boston; blacksmith, came 1635, aged 21, in the Elizabeth and Ann; by wife Elizabeth, who joined our church 1645, had Mary, baptised same year, a year and seven months old; John, born 1647; Sarah, 1653; Jonathan, 1656; Samuel, 1659; Nathaniel, 1664; and Experience; and his wife died 1673.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 317.

ORTON:—Joseph, Rye, 1669, propounded next year for freeman, with the spelling Horton; was representative 1671, a lieutenant, and seems to have served much as a surveyor.

ORTON, THOMAS, Windsor; married, 1641, Margaret Pale, or Paul, not, as the copy in Geneal. Reg., V, 230, has it (with additional mistake of the man's name,

Josias for Thomas); had John, 1648; Mary, 1650; Sarah, 1652; and Elizabeth, 1654; removed, 1655, to Farmington; there had Hannah, baptised 1656. In 1688, to avoid the extortionate rule of Andros, requir. wills to be recorded at Boston, for all parts of N. E., he divided his estate among the four children John, Mary Root, Sarah Dewey, and Elizabeth Lewis.

ORTON, THOMAS, Charlestown, 1642; by wife Mary, who joined the church 1650, had Mary, 1648; and he was a householder 1658 and 77; died 1687. His children baptised there were William, 1660; Samuel, 1661; Ebenezer, 1664; Thomas, 1665; Annie, 1666; and Abigail, 1669; possibly others.

REFERENCES:—Orton Chart (1886), 16x21 in., Orton Geneal. (1896), 220 pages; Stiles' Hist. of Windsor, Ct., II, 539.

ORVIS:—George, Farmington; married, 1652, Elizabeth, widow of David Carpenter; had Samuel, 1653; Hannah, 1655; Roger, 1657; Ebenezer, 1660; Margaret, 1661; and Mary, 1663; was freeman, 1658, and died 1664. His widow married Richard Bronson.

REFERENCES:—Hemenway's Vt. Gaz., V, 89; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 317; Temple's Hist. of Northfield, Mass., 508-10.

OSBILL:—John, New Haven; freeman 1669.

OSBORN, or OSBURN:—Christopher.

OSBORN, JAMES, Springfield; married, 1646, Joyce Smith; had Elizabeth, born 1647; Mary, 1650; James, 1654; Sarah, 1658; and Samuel, 1664; removed to Hartford; there died 1676.

OSBORN, JEREMIAH, New Haven; perhaps brother of Richard; tanner; by wife Mary had Rebecca, 1642; Increase, 1643; Benjamin, 1647; Jeremiah, 1652, died soon; Mary, 1653; Elizabeth, 1655; both baptised 1655; Jeremiah again; Joanna, 1658; Thimos, born and probably died 1660; and Elizabeth again, 1665. He was representative 1672-4; died 1676. His widow, son Jeremiah, and other heirs were proprietors 1685.

OSBORN, JOHN, Braintree; had Matthew, who died 1641.

OSBORN, JOHN, Windsor; married, 1645, Ann, only child of Richard Oldage; had John, 1646; Ann, 1648; Nathaniel, 1650; Samuel, 1652; died soon; Mary, 1655; Hannah, 1657; Samuel again, 1660; Esther, 1682; Isaac, 1664, died at 9 years; and Sarah, 1667. He died 1686, when were living beside John, Nathaniel and Samuel, all the daughters except Ann, who married, 1663, Humphrey Prior, and had left two sons; Mary married, 1674, Josiah Owen; Hannah married Elias Shadduck, and next married, 1678, Benjamin Eggleston.

OSBORN, RECOMPENSE, New Haven; was by the late lamented Prof. Kingsley thought to be son of Thomas, H. C., 1661, though it is less probable from Geneal. Reg., XI, 345, than that he was son of William, and afterwards leaving coll. taught the school at New Haven, until he removed to East Hampton, on Long Island. His death was before the Magnolia of 1698.

OSBORN, RICHARD, Hingham, one of the first settlers 1635; removed soon to Conn.; served in the Pequot war, 1637; next to New Haven before 1640, where he had one child as early as 1643. Thence he removed to Fairfield, 1653, a grant of 80 acres for his services in the old war. Yet he had in 1666, interest in lands at Newtown, L. I., and some years before his daughter lived at West Chester, then thought to belong to Conn.; it is thought he had five children, John, Daniel, Elizabeth, Priscilla, and another child he calls his oldest daughter.

OSBORN, THOMAS, Charlestown, 1644; freeman 1648; by wife Hannah had Sarah, 1647; Thomas, 1649, Mary, 1652; another child, 1654; and Martha, 1656; beside John, baptised 1660. He lived on Malden side; there had wife Sarah, who in October, 1651, stood up manfully, with her sisterhood, in defence of Rev. Mr. Matthews against the Gen. Court. In February, 1662, he and his wife were recorded in the church of Charlestown, by dismissal from Malden; but probably he had a hankering for heresy, as he next year united with Gould, as a Baptist, having embraced the opinions of that sect as early as 1658, though their church was not formed until 1665. The name is sometimes Ozbon in records of Middlesex.

OSBORN, THOMAS, New Haven, perhaps brother of Richard, with far better estate; counted a family of six, in a few years; removed to East Hampton, L. I., 1650; there perhaps had Thomas, Jeremiah, and John, yet may have been born before he left England.

OSBORN, WILLIAM, Salem, 1630; freeman 1639; by wife called in Felt's list of church members 1641, Frezwith or Fresweed; had there no children; removed to Dorchester, and there town records mention by Frodiswerd, his wife, had Recompense, born 1644, H. C., 1661, at Braintree had Hannah, 1646; Bezaleel, 1650; and some years after at Boston, by probably the same wife called Frediswerth, and in Prov. rec. Freswerd, had Joseph, 1652; and Jonathan, 1656. He was a merchant; died in middle life; his inventory, 1662, shows over £1,000; well for that time. His widow married John Mulford of South Hampton, Yorkshire E. Riding, and in 1670 sold to Rev. Antipas Newman of Wenhams, that 110 acres granted to Osborn.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., I, 58; II, 90; IV, 26; X, 103; Cope Gen., 74, 164-6; Diamond Geneal., 102; Little's Passaic Valley Gens., 306-11; Osborn Geneal. (1891), 11 pages; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., 716-8.

OSGOOD:—Christopher, Ipswich; came in the Mary and John, 1634; freeman 1635; died 1650, leaving wife Margery, who was daughter of Philip Fowler, and children Mary, Abigail, Elizabeth, Deborah, Christopher, born 1643; and Thomas, probably posthumous. Mary married, 1651, John Lovejoy; and Abigail married, 1657, as seems probable Shoreborn Wilson of Ipswich.

OSGOOD, JOHN, perhaps brother of first Christopher; came from Andover, in Hampshire, England, where he was one of the founders of the church, 1645, and the first representative of the town, 1651; died that year. A widow, Sarah Osborn, died at Andover, 1667. His children were Sarah, John, born in England, 1631; Stephen, 1638; Mary, Elizabeth; all before he went to Andover, and there had Hannah, 1644; and probably Deborah. Sarah married, 1648, John Clement; Mary married, 1653, Henry Ingalls; Elizabeth married, 1659, John Brown of Reading; Hannah married, 1660, Samuel Archer; and Deborah married, 1663, John Russ.

OSGOOD, WILLIAM, Salisbury, 1640, a proprietor of that date; born about 1605; had, by record at Salisbury, John and William, twins, born 1648; Mary, 1650; Joseph, 1651; Sarah, 1653; and Joseph, again, 1656.

REFERENCES:—Abbott's Andover, Mass., 19; Binney Geneal. 37-9; Field Geneal. (1895), 123; Hammat Papers of Ipswich, Mass., 237; Osgood Geneal. (1894), 478 pages.

OSIER, or OSYER:—Abel, a soldier of Capt. Lothrop's Company, called "The Flower of Essex;"

killed at the Bloody Brook, 1675. His inventory of 28th June following, shows £3, 1, 10, that was given to his brother by order of the court.

OSLAND:—Humphrey, Cambridgeville or Newton; shoemaker; married, 1667, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Hyde; had Elizabeth, 1668; John, 1669; Hannah and Sarah, 1683; and died 1720. His widow died 1723. Elizabeth married Nathaniel Wilson, as his second wife. Hannah married, 1696, John Prentice, and Sarah married Edward Prentice.

REFERENCES:—Jackson's Newton, Mass., 375; Paige's Hist. of Cambridge, Mass., 620.

OTIS, or OTTIS:—John, Hingham; came some weeks before Rev. Peter Hobart, and company with which he associated in settlement of that town, 1635, born about 1581, at Glastonbury, Co. Somerset; perhaps son of Richard; had before leaving England three children, there bur. beside Richard, baptised 1617, and John, 1622; and daughters older as well as younger, brought over probably all by wife Margaret, who died 1653; was admitted freeman 1636, selectman often. After death of his wife removed to Weymouth; there took second wife, whose name was probably Elizabeth Streame, a widowed mother of Thomas and Benjamin Streame (in her will, 1672, probated 1676, names a son John S., giving him £80; speaks of son-in-law John Holbrook, who should pay that sum; and daughter Elizabeth H., and her child Ichabod); and died 1657; had his will made one day before signed it by mark, in which he provides for wife and son John; he gives to daughter Margaret, wife of Thomas Burton, and her three children, to daughter Hannah, wife of Thomas Gill, and two only of her many children, Mary and Thomas, and to his daughters Ann and Alice, who were probably unmarried.

Mr. Otis, the assiduous antiquary of Yarmouth, from which Savage has gained much knowledge of Scituate, Barnstable, and Yarmouth early settlers, is derived from another stock, emigrating at least 80 years later than the Hingham pioneer, and coming from a part England widely remote from the first.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., V, 43; VIII, 149, 199; IX, 205; XI, 44; Ely Gen., 170; Otis Family of Hingham (1850), 39 pages; Otis Family of Dover, N. H., 1851, 48 pages; Swift's Barnstable Family, II, 222-4, 238-40; Williams' Hist. of Danby, Vt., 211-5.

ARMS:—Argent, a saltire, engrailed between four cross crosslets, fitchie, azure.

CREST:—An arm embowed, vested, gules; the hand, proper, holding a bunch of laurel.

OTLEY:—Abraham, Lynn, 1641.

OTLEY, ADAM, Lynn, 1641, perhaps brother of the preceding; Artillery Company, 1641; married a daughter of John Humphrey, Esquire, says Lewis. Perhaps it is the same as Utley.

REFERENCES:—Morris' Bontecon Gen., 162; Paige's Hist. of Hardwick, Mass., 519.

OTWAY:—John, Boston, 1657; owned land in Lynn; may be of same family as the last William Otway, Taunton, 1654.

OVELL:—Nathaniel, a cordwainer, from Dover, Co. Kent; came with a servant 1636; where he settled unknown.

OVERMAN:—Thomas, Boston; married Hannah, widow of Mahaleel Munnings, daughter of John Wiswall; was freeman 1671; died before 1675; of his widow Hannah, admin. was given 5th June, 1694, to Matthew Johnson of Woburn.

**OVERTON**:—Robert, Boston: had wife and son John, and died at sea 1673, having made his will aboard ship, in latitude about 24 degrees, and probably was foll. by those who saw him die.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., III, 40; IV, 17; Chambers' Early Germans of N. J., 458; Lincoln's Hist. of Hingham, Mass., III, 104.

**OVIAT**, or **OVIETT**:—Thomas, Milford, 1665, proposed for freeman 1673.

REFERENCES:—Humphrey's Geneal., 294; Orcutt's Hist. of New Milford, Ct.

**OWDRIE**:—John, a youth of 17, came in the Increase, 1635, to Boston, from London.

**OWEN**:—John, Windsor, said to be born 1624; married, 1650, Rebecca Wade, perhaps daughter of Robert of Hartford; had Josias, 1651; John, 1652, died soon; John again, 1654, died at 16 years; Nathaniel, 1656; Daniel, 1658; Joseph, 1660; Mary, 1662; Benjamin, 1664, died soon; Rebecca, 1666; Obadiah, 1667, and Isaac, 1670; was freeman, 1667, and removed to Simsbury, and died 1690. Mary married, 1681, Nathaniel Williams of Windsor.

**OWEN, RICHARD**, Newtown, L. I., 1656-86. Thompson and Riker.

**OWEN, SAMUEL**, Springfield; married, 1681, Ann, widow of John Pettee; had Sarah, born 1682; Abigail, 1685; Samuel, 1688; removed to Brookfield; there kept an inn.

**OWEN, THOMAS**, Boston; Artillery Co., 1639; imprisoned 1641, perhaps unjustly, for Samuel Maverick befriended him.

**OWEN, WILLIAM**, Braintree; freeman 1657; called by Chas. Grice, in his will, son-in-law; m 1661 had Daniel, born 1651; Deliverance, 1655, who married, May 1st, 1672, John Eddy, as his second wife, and Ebenezer, before mentioned.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., II, 90; Brown's West. Simsbury, Ct., Settlers, 115; Humphrey Geneal., 258-60.

**OXENBRIDGE**:—John, Boston, son of Daniel, who was a daughter of Physic, born 1606, at Daventry, Co. Northampton; matriculated at Lincoln Coll., Oxford, 1623, in his 18th year. After was of Magdalen Hall; continued there a tutor, until disquieted with increasing church ceremonies, he went, 1634, to Bermuda and preached; went home again, but being ejected on the act of uniform, 1662, took departure for Surinam, thence to Barbadoes, and in 1669 to Boston; was installed as colleague with Allen in the first church a few days after the loss of the Davenport; admitted freeman 1670; died 1674. He had three wives, first, Jane Butler, who died 1655; next married, 1656, Francis, only daughter of Rev. Hezekiah Woodward, vicar of Bray, in Co. Berks.; died next year; the third is known by her will to have been named Susanna. His daughter, Bathshua, wife of Richard Scott, Esq., of Jamaica, was sole executrix, and had good estate. A younger daughter, Theodora, married, 1677, Rev. Peter Thatcher, of Milton.

**OXMAN**:—William, Salem, 1668; then 35 years on

**PACEY**, or **PACYE**:—Nicholas, Salem, 1639, when, Felt says, he had grant of land; joined the church, 1650. Perhaps Catherine, of the same church was his wife, who was the unfortunate man procured to be united with Sarah, daughter of Gov. Thomas Dudley, after her husband Benjamin Keayne, had cast her off, neither Dudley nor Capt. K. informs us, though both

in their wills mention her, as does also, in his will, young Thomas Dudley speaks of his aunt P. Possibly it was Thomas P., named in inventory of John Mills, as one of his debtors, 1651.

REFERENCES:—Chambers' N. J. Germans, 459.

**PACKARD**:—Samuel, Hingham, 1638; came in the Diligent, with wife probably Eliza and one child; had been of Wymondham, in Co. Norfolk; removed to Weymouth, first, perhaps, where he had John, born 1655; thence to Bridgewater by 1664; had elder children Samuel, Zaccheus, Elizabeth, Mary, beside Hannah, Thomas, Joel, Isreal, Deborah, Deliverance, and Nathaniel. Elizabeth married, 1665, Thomas Alger of Taunton; Mary married Richard Phillips of Weymouth; Hannah married Thomas Randall; Joel married, 1672, John Smith; Deborah married Samuel Washburn; and Deliverance married Thomas Washburn. This name was first written as pronounced.

REFERENCES:—Allen's Worcester, 146-8; Bass' Hist. of Braintree, Vt., 169; Dyer's Hist. of Plainfield, Mass.; Lee Geneal. (1871), 85 pages.

**PACKER**:—George, Portsmouth, R. I., 1655.

**PACKER, JOHN**, New London, 1655; by first wife Eliza, who died 1674, had probably John, Samuel and Richard; by second wife Rebecca, widow of Thomas Latham, daughter of Hugh Wells, married, 1676; had James, baptised 1681; beside Joseph, Benjamin and Rebecca, as Miss Caulkins in her Hist. judges. He died 1689; his widow married a Watson of Kingston, R. I.

**PACKER, THOMAS**, Salem, whose wife Hepzibah, died, 1685, aged 25 years.

**PACKER, THOMAS**, Portsmouth, 1686, a physician from London; was Col. Judge of province, and a counsel, in 1719; died 1728. His wife Eliz. married, 1687; died 1717, in her 62d year.

REFERENCES:—Caulkins' New London, 324; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 327; Wentworth Geneal., I, 182.

**PADDELFORD**, **PADELFOORD**, sometimes **PADDLEFOOT**:—Jonathan, Cambridge; in records spelt, Padlfoote; married, 1652, Mary Blandford, probably daughter of John of Sudbury; had Jonathan, born 1653, died soon; Mary, 1654; Jonathan again, 1656; Zechariah, 1657; these three baptised 1659, and Edward, 1660. His widow married, 1662, Thomas Eames of Sherburne. She was killed by the Indians in 1676, and at the same time nine of his children, whereof most were hers also, were either killed or taken. The name is frequent at Providence and the vicinity; four had, in 1834, says Farmer, been graduated at Yale and Brown Colleges.

REFERENCES:—Dean (John G.), Biog., 32.

**PADDOCK**:—Ichabod, the subject of a trifling tradition, that he was invited, 1690, from Cape Cod to Nantucket, to teach the art of killing whales, when 18 years before James Loper had there been so engaged. Neither name was of permanent residence before the last was certain at Nantucket.

**PADDOCK, ROBERT**, Plymouth, 1643, and probably some years before perhaps was never a freeman of the Colony; had Robert, born 1634; Zechariah, 1636; Mary, 1638; Alice; 1640; John, 1643; and Susanna, 1649; his wife is not known. He died 1650. Mary married, 1651; Thomas Roberts; Alice married 1663, Zechariah Eddy; and Susanna married, 1665, John Eddy, and died 1670.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., I, 59; Craft's Geneal., 239; New Eng. Hist and Gen., Reg., XII, 220-2.

**PADDY**:—William, Plymouth; came in the James, 1635, from Southampton, embarked 6th April, arrived at Boston 3d June; called in the customs house Clarence, skinner, late of London; he was perhaps of that company of skinners, and a liveryman of the metropolis, who could not at London have obtained the liberty to leave home, as he probably was a subsidy man, that would not be spared; married, 1639, Alice, daughter of Edmund Freeman; had Elizabeth, born 1641; John, 1645; Samuel, 1645; Thomas, 1647; Joseph, 1649, died in a few months; and Mercy: was one of 4 representatives from his town in the first general court of deputies for that Colony, June, 1639. His wife died 1651, and he married at Boston, same year, Mary widow of Bezaleel Payton, sister of William Greenough the first; had William, 16th September, 1652, died under 20 years; removed to Boston; was in Artillery Company, 1652; here had Nathaniel, born 1653, died under 19 years; Hannah, 1656; Benjamin, 1658; and Rebecca, posthumus, baptised 1659, whose birth in the town records is strange, put 3d August of that year when her father died 24th August preceding, aged 58. His will of 20th August, probated 9th September following, names all his nine children, besides the two Paytons, and provides for the expected one. His widow died 1675, aged 60. Elizabeth married John Mensley; and Mercy married Leonard Dowden. Nathaniel who was probably unmarried, died soon after making his will, 1680, in which he gave estate to his sister Mary Shove, aunts Sarah Phillips, and Eliz. Greenough, cousin Eliz. Greenough, and others.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 328-30.

**PADNER**:—Ezekiel, Boston; by wife Ruth, born September, 1668.

**PAGE**:—Abraham, Boston, 1645, a tailor, from Gt. Baddon, in Essex; by wife Mary, of Braintree Church, had Abraham, 1646, at Boston, died same month, and perhaps he removed.

**PAGE, ANTHONY**, Dover, 1662-6.

**PAGE, BENJAMIN**, Haverhill; married 1666, Mary, probably daughter of Thomas Whittier; had nine children, says Barry.

**PAGE, CORNELIUS**, Haverhill, 1677; may have been brother of preceding.

**PAGE, EDWARD**, Boston, cooper; by wife, daughter of William Beamsley, had Elizabeth, who died 1653; Sarah, born 1656; Edward, 1658; Jonathan, 1660; Penereel, 1663; Eliz., 1666; Humility, 1673; was of Artillery Co., 1661.

**PAGE, FRANCIS**, Hampton, 1678, oldest son of Deacon Robert; may be that deacon who died 1706, aged 76.

**PAGE, GEORGE**, Saco, 1653; married daughter of Nicholas Edgecomb, and she married next, John Ashton of Scarborough.

**PAGE, GEORGE**, Branford, 1667; may be the same one who was an ensign and died at Boston, where in August, 1675, his inventory was taken.

**PAGE, HENRY**, Hampton, freeman 1666.

**PAGE, ISAAC**, Boston; married, 1653, Damaris Shattuck; was probably the bricklayer at Salem, 1658.

**PAGE, JOHN**, Watertown; came in the fleet with Winthrop; made constable, 1630, when he requested to be freeman; was admitted 18th May following; was from Dedham, Co. Essex, with wife and two children, whose sufferings in the first winter were duly thought of by his former minister, blessed John Rogers. His wife

was Phebe, sister of William Paine, and of the wife of William Hammond of Wtertown, nam. Eliz., who died 1677, in 87th year; he died December preceding, aged 90; and their children were John, probably one of the two brothers from England; Samuel, born 1633. Daniel, 1634, died very soon; and Eliz., Mary and Phebe, of whom one may have been born in England. Phebe was third wife of James Cutler.

**PAGE, JOHN**, Dedham; freeman 8th October, 1640.

**PAGE, JOHN**, Haverhill, 1646, died 1687, and his widow died November, 1697.

**PAGE, ONESIPHORUS**, Salisbury; married, 1664, Mary, daughter of Thomas Hawskworth; had Mary, born 1666; Joseph, 1670; Abigail, 1672; Mary, 1674; Sarah, 1677; Onesiphorus, 1679; Cornelius, who died 1683; and Mary again, September, 1686. His widow died May, 1695; and he married, July following, Sarah Rowell; had John, born 1697, and died 1706.

**PAGE, ROBERT**, Salem, from Ormsby, near Yarmouth, Co. Norfolk; came in 1637, aged 33, with wife Lucy, 30; three children, Francis, Margaret and Susanna; and two servants, William Moulton, aged 20, and Ann Wadd, 15; freeman May, 1642; removed to Hampton, representative in 1667, 1668 and died September, 1679. His will, of 9th September, in that year, names oldest son, Francis, daughter Margaret, who mentions William Moulton, no doubt the fellow passenger; Mary, wife of Samuel Fogg; Thomas; Rebecca, wife of John Smith; Hannah, wife of Henry Dow; Robert, son of his son Thomas; and a grandson John; beside son-in-law William Marston.

**PAGE, THOMAS**, Saco, 1636; came probably in the Increase to Boston from the parish of All Saints Staynings, Marklane, London; a tailor, aged 29, with wife Elizabeth, 28, and children Thomas, 2, and Catharine, 1. He was of grand jury 1640, and, perhaps, removed to Casco.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., IV, 183; V, 89; VI, 5; VII, 211; XI, 152; Bangor, Maine, Hist. Mag., IX, 215-8; Bond's Watertown, Mass., Gens., 383, 865; Carter Family Tree of Virginia; Page Genealogy (1883), 250 pages; Page Genealogy (1893), 275 pages; Richmond, Virginia, Standard, III, 4, 29, 37.

CREST:—Out of a ducal coronet, a demi-griffen, both per pale, or and gules, counterchanged.

MOTTO:—*Spe labor levīs* (Hope lightens work).

**PAIGE**:—John, Saybrook, 1684.

**PAIGE, NATHANIEL**, Roxbury, 1686; had seven children, probably born in England, and here had James, baptised 1686, died at 6 months; removed, 1688, to Billerica; was freeman 1690; had Christopher, born 1691. By Joseph Dudley, as Presid. was made, in 1686, marshal of the Co. Suffolk. He died April, 1692. His will names wife Joanna, his daughter Elizabeth married, 1698, John Simpkins of Boston; Sarah married, 1699, Samuel Hill, Jr., of Billerica. His son Nathaniel died at Bedford, 1755, aged 75, and Christopher was the first deacon at Hardwick, where he died, 1774.

**PAIGE, NICHOLAS**, Boston, 1665, perhaps brother of the preceding; came from Plymouth, Co. Devon; carried Ann, widow of Edward Lane, daughter of Benjamin Keayne; was on service in Philip's war, 1675; was captain and later a coloney Artillery Company, 1693, and its commander. His wife died June, 1704, and he died probably 1717; his will probated January following. His wife was daughter of the sister of Joseph Dudley. In the weakness of that parent, she was suspected of in-

heriting a melancholy share, and was indicted and found "guilty of much wickedness." but great leniency was exhibited towards her, and on acknowledgement of offences she was discharged.

REFERENCES:—*Am. Anc.*, III, 188; *Davis Geneal.*, 191; *Paige's Hist. of Hardwick, Mass.*, 433-50; *Welles*, Washington Gen., 263; *Winslow Gen.*, I, 148-56; II, 533-8.

**PAINE**:—Anthony, Portsmouth, R. I., rec. to be an inhabitant, 1638; had wife Rose, who married a Weeden, and may seem to have had family, from his release, of 1650, to share of property of Portsmouth, who died about 1640.

**PAINE, ARTHUR**, Portsmouth, R. I., 1655, in the list of freemen.

**PAINE, JAMES**, Newport; by wife Amy had Amy, born 18th January, 1660.

**PAINE, PHILIP**, New Haven; married, 1679, Mary, daughter of Capt. John Nash; removed to Northampton; freeman 1690; lived some years there, and Seth, who died, 1689, may have been his child; and had Mary, born 1690, but removed again to Connecticut, and part of his days was of Windham.

**PAINE, ROBERT**, Ipswich, born 1601; was probably from Co. Suffolk, as his wife Ann was daughter of John Whiting of Hadleigh in that shire; freeman 1641; representative 1647-9; had good estate and liberal; was ruling elder, treasurer of Essex Co. 18 years; had second wife Dorcas, who died 1681, and he died 1684, leaving son John, and Robert, Harvard College.

**PAINE, STEPHEN**, Hingham, 1638, from Great Ellingham, near Attleburgh, Co. Norfolk; miller, came that year in the *Diligent*, with wife Rose, three children, and four servants; freeman 1639; representative 1641; removed to Rehoboth, 1645; representative 1647, and 18 years more. His wife died 1661, and next year he married Alice, widow of William Parker, I presume of Taunton, who outlived him, and he died 1678. His will of that year and inventory of very large estate was taken, 11th September following.

**PAINE, STEPHEN**, Dedham, married, 1652, Ann, daughter of Francis Chickering, of whom can find no more, unless he be the Rehoboth man and his widow, married, 1679, Thomas Metcalf of Dedham.

**PAINE, STEPHEN**, Charlestown or Malden; freeman 1665; by wife Elizabeth had Mary, born 1658, and was tything man 1679 at Charlestown near Malden.

**PAINE, THOMAS**, Salem, a weaver from Wrentham, in Co. Suffolk; came 1637, aged 50, in the *Mary Ann* of Yarmouth, with wife Eliz., 53, and six children, Mary, born 1611; Thomas, 1613; Eliz., 1615; Dorothy, 1618; John, 1620, and Sarah, 1622; in a very trustworthy document he is called son of Thomas and Catharine, of Cooklie, near Halesworth, in Co. Suffolk; is said to be born 1686; married this wife November, 1610, and beside the six children brought over, had Peter, 1617, who probably died young; and Nathaniel, 1626, who died under 10 years. He had grant of land 1637; was freeman 1641, unless it was sister then admitted, which seems more probable; made his will 1638, and by the before mentioned document is supposed to have died 1640. Mary married Philemon Dickinson.

**PAINE, THOMAS**, Yarmouth; was representative 1639; removed to Eastham, of which he was representative 1671, and six years more; had, beside Eleazer, born 1659, who died young; Thomas, Joseph, Nicholas, Samuel, Elisha, John, James, Mary, and Dorcas. Mary married, 1670, James Rogers, Jr., and next, 1679, Isaiah Cole; and Dorcas married Benjamin Vickery. The will of the father was probated October 2, 1706, unless there be confusion between father and son of the same baptismal name.

**PAINE, THOMAS**, Boston; married, 1659, Hannah, daughter of Thomas Bray of New Haven; had Thomas, born 1665. He was, Savage thinks, that son of Thomas of London, born 1632, who, 1647, chose for his guardian, Thomas Mayhew, who had married in London, his mother Jane.

**PAINE, THOMAS**, Newtown, L. I., 1656.

**PAINE, THOMAS**, York; swore allegiance 1680.

**PAINE, THOMAS**, Dover, 1659; constable 1687; made his will 1694, probated 1700; mentions wife Eliz., who was named executrix, and children Thomas, Jane, Eliz., Catharine, and Ann, said to be all minors.

**PAINE, THOMAS**, Newport, 1683; very active as captain of a privateer many years and one of the founders of the Episcopal church in that place, of which much may be seen in the valuable *Hist. of Arnold*, I, 471, and afterward.

**PAINE, TOBIAS**, Boston; came from Jamaica; married, 1665, Sarah, widow of Miles Standish, Jr., daughter of John Winslow; had William, born 1669, H. C. 1689. He died 1669, with so short notice, will incomplete. In it he provides only for this son, and the widow, who obtained third husband Richard Middlecot.

**PAINE, WILLIAM**, Ipswich; came in the *Increase* from London, 1635, aged 37, with Ann, probably his wife, 40; beside Susan, aged 11; William, 10; Ann, 5; John, 3, and Daniel, 8, weeks; freeman 1640; may have been first at Watertown; some few years had large estate used in a public spirit; removed to Boston, and died 1660, leaving only son John before mentioned. His will made 8 days before, provides £200 to his wife Hannah, and the dwelling house for life; £1,500 to the children of his daughter Hannah, wife of Samuel Appleton, viz.: Hannah, £600; Samuel, £500; Judith, £400; a liberal allowance for son John, to six children of Simon Eyre, deceased, viz.: Benjamin, Mary, Rebecca, Christian, Ann and Dorothy, £5 each; and to Simon, who was older than most of them £5 (from this Savage conjectures, also, from being fellow-passenger, that the wife of Ayres was the testator of this); to my sister Page £3 per annum, and to her children John, Samuel, Eliz., Mary and Phebe, £5 each; to children of my sister Hannah, John, Eliza, and Hannah, £5; to my kinswoman, Eliz., daughter of Samuel Howse, £10; to two daughters of my cousin John Tall, 40s. each; Samuel Appleton, £10; William Howard, £15; Jeremiah Belcher, 40s; Anthony Stoddard, £10; Christopher Clark, £10; Joseph Taintor, £10; Oliver Purchase, £10; to an Indian servant, 40s. yearly; to the free church at Ipswich his land at Jeffreys Neck; to the Coll. at Cambridge, £20 as a stock forever, and to friends in the ministry, Norton, Wilson, Sherman, Brown, Cobbett, Fiske, Phillips, and Mayo, 40s. each.

PAINE, WILLIAM, Salem, shoemaker; may be that passenger in the *Abigail*, 1635, aged 15, and at Salem to Eliz. Perhaps his wife or mother, Felt says, grant of land was made 1640, and he was probably the freeman of 1650; died about 1660.

REFERENCES:—*Am. Anc.*, I, 59; III, 92, 97, 100, 109; IV, 34, 117; V, 78; VI, 179; VII, 126; *Austin's Allied Families*, 190; *Chandler Gen.*, 236-45; *Griffin's Journal of Southold, N. Y.*; *Paine Family Reg.* (1857-9), 64 pages; *Paine Family of Ipswich* (1881), 184 pages; *Whitmore's Heraldic Journal*, III, 189.

PAINTER:—Thomas, Hingham, 1637; removed perhaps to Providence, at least Roger Williams gives him deed of a lot there, among home lots, but he was after at Boston; by wife Catharine, who died 1641, had Eliz., William and Thomas, all died between 30th Sept., 1639, and 24th April following, says the town record, which may so far be true, but another Thomas by the church record baptised 1640, the father being admitted 5 preceding, and freeman 12th October, 1640; removed to Charlestown, New Haven, Rowley, and back to Hingham, before 1644; there had another wife and child, and suffered severely for unwilling. to bring children to baptism, as told in *Winthrop*, II, 174. Savage thinks he removed next to Providence, thence again to Newport before 1655, when his name is enrolled among freemen, and probably his last removal was to Westerly with its first settlers in 1661.

PAINTER, WILLIAM, Charlestown, a sea captain and merchant; died Aug., 1666. His will, made 4 days preceding, names wife Eliz., speaks of estate in Barbadoes and Carolina.

REFERENCES:—*Anderson's Waterbury*, 98; *Cape Gen.*, 38, 129; *Painter Genealogy* (1869), 20 pages.

PALFREY, PALFERY, PALFRY, or PALFRAY:—John, Cambridge, brought from England, perhaps by his mother, who married George Willis, sometimes written *Willowes*; by wife Rebecca, daughter of William Boardman, married, 1664, had Rebecca, born 15, baptised 17th September, 1665; John, 12th, baptised 14th April, died in few weeks; Eliz., baptised 1668; Martha, 1670; Thomas, 1672, who died 1677; Ruth, 1677, who died unmarried at Medford, aged 60; John, 1689, who died 1759, says epitaph, in 71st year and unmarried. There were two or three daughters, one was Mary, who married, 1700, Ebenezer Williams. He died 1689; in his will he provides for the new baby John, and six daughters, but does not name them. Rebecca became second wife, Nov. 1716, of Joseph Hicks; and Martha married, 1689, Benjamin Goddard.

PALFREY, PETER, Salem, 1626; came, perhaps with Conant, or soon after req. admission as freeman, October, 1630, and took oath May following; representative 1635; by wife Edith, had Jonathan, baptised, 1636; Jehoiadan, died early; Remember, baptised 1638; Mary, 1639; and at least two daughters more; removed to Reading, there died 16663. He married second wife Eliz., widow of John Fairfield, and had three daughters; wife Alice named in his will, 1662. He names no son; probably had given most of his estate the inventory of residue being small. The widow lived to 1677. Remember married, 1662, Peter Aspenwall, besides whom he names other sons-in-law Matthew Johnson, who had married Hannah, 1656, who died 1662; Samuel Pickman; and Benjamin Smith, who alone of the four lived at Reading, and daughter Mary probably unmarried. We fail to gain knowledge of the mother of son Descent, however, from

this patriarch is claimed by many, of whom one is the learned Professor Palfrey, the diligent historian of New England.

REFERENCES:—*Pickering Gen. Essex inst. Hist. Coll.*, I, 185; *Savage's Gen. Dict.*, III, 339.

PALGRAVE, or PALSgrave:—Richard, Charlestown, a physician; came in the fleet with Winth., from Stepney, Co. Middlesex, adjoining London, with wife Ann, and daughters Mary and Sarah, and, perhaps, other children; had here Rebecca, born 1631; John, baptised March, 1634; Lydia, baptised January, 1636; and Bethia, baptised 1638; all these baptised were in Boston church, of which the father and mother were both members. Nos. 105 and 6, and did not transfer their relation to the Charlestown church. He required admission as freeman October, 1630, and took the oath May following; died about 1656, and his widow removed to Roxbury; died 1669, aged 75; in her will made six days before, names eldest daughter Mary, wife of Roger Wellington, the child of her deceased son and daughter John and Sarah Alcock, with whom she had lived since the death of her husband and John Heylet, or Aylet, son of her daughter Lydia, who was wife of Edmund of Stephney, near London.

REFERENCES:—*Prime's Sands Gen.* (1886); *Savage's Gen. Dict.*, III, 339.

PALMER:—Abraham, Charlestown, merchant from London, who there had joined the company of faithful patentees of Mass.; gave £50 to promote its object, 1629; was with Higginson, most active and intelligent town officer; required admission October, 1630, and was made freeman 18th May following; Boston church with wife Grace, No. 68 and 9, and of the founders of church at Charlestown; was in first assembly of representatives, 1634, serj. in the Pequot war; went to the Barbadoes, 1652, in the *Mayflower* of Boston, in which his share or adventure was 3-5, and that of Edward Burt 2-5, to be accounted for in London; there died 1653. His widow Grace died 1660, and Lieut. Thomas Lothrop had administration.

PALMER, GEORGE, Boston, wine cooper 1640; Artillery Co., 1641; removed to the E. before 1660, and he or another of the name was at Warwick, R.I., before 1655, though the place of residence is not told. He died 1669. In 1670 a Boston creditor, James Neighbors, had grant of admission.

PALMER, HENRY, Newbury 1637; freeman 1642; removed to Haverhill, from where he was representative, 1667, 74, 6-9, and died 1680. Perhaps he was of Hampton in his latter days. His daughter Eliz. married, 1659, Robert Ayer of Haverhill, and Mehitable married, 1676, Samuel Dalton.

PALMER, HENRY, Wethersfield; by wife Catherine had Deborah, born 1642; Hannah, 1645; a son whose name is not distinguishable in the records, 1648; Dorcas, 1650; freeman, 1657, and living 1663.

PALMER, HENRY, Pemaquid; swore fidelity to Mass. 1674.

PALMER, JOHN, Hingham; came in 1635; freeman 1639; removed perhaps to Scituate; Deane makes him, in *Hist.*, 319, to be freeman of Plymouth Col., 1657, to have children then John and Elnathan, afterwards Josiah and Bezaleel.

PALMER, JOHN, Charlestown; perhaps came in the *Elizabeth*, 1634, from Ipswich, aged 24; was freeman June, 1641, and died 1677, aged 62.

PALMER, JOHN, Portsmouth; by Mr. Wentworth, copied from list of members of the church May, 1640. He served in Philip's war, then being inhabitant of Hampton.

PALMER, JOHN, Falmouth, 1689; consulted by the council of war for the defence of that town, 1689; was wounded 21st September; had married Mary, daughter of George Munjoy.

PALMER, MICHAEL, Branford, 1667, an original signer of the plantation covenant, 1668; freeman 1609.

PALMER, NICHOLAS, Windsor; freeman 1669; was an early settler; had Mary, born 1637; Hannah, baptised 1640; Timothy, 1642; and Eliz., 1644. His second wife, Joan, widow of John Purchase, married, 1646, died 1683, and had died 1689.

PALMER, RICHARD, Saco, or Wells, 1676; may be the passenger of 1635, aged 29, in the James from London to Boston.

PALMER, WALTER, Charlestown, 1629, probably younger brother of Abraham; charged in September, 1630, with killing Austin Bratcher, freeman 1631; was constable 1633; in June of that year he with new wife Rebecca, and daughter Grace, united with the church. Had Hannah, baptised 1634; Elihu, 1636; Nehemiah, 1637; Moses, 1640; Benjamin, 1642; all by Rebecca Short, a member of Roxbury church, who came in 1632, as a servant, says the record of Roxbury church, removed to Rehoboth; was representative 1646 and 7, being the first from that town; had more children and removed again to Stonington, 1653. His will, of May, 1658, made at Stonington, probated 1662, cont. in Suffolk reg. (for Stonington, then called Southerton, was claimed as part of our Co., strange as such geography now seems), names wife Rebecca and eleven children, John, Grace, Jonas, William, Grshom, Elihu, Nehemiah, Moses, Benjamin, Hannah, wife of Thomas Huet; and Eliz., and omits to name Rebecca, who married, 1665, Elisha Cheesborough; and was perhaps unable to count the grandchildren.

PALMER, WILLIAM, Plymouth; came in the Fortune, 1621, with son William, and his wife Francis came in the next ship, the Ann, 1623; had share in the division of cattle, 1627; removed to Duxbury; married a young wife; had Henry and Bridget, but perhaps by former wife; both named in the will, and grandchild Rebecca, and died probably early in 1638; his will of 1637 was probated March, 1638.

PALMER, WILLIAM, Watertown, 1636; Newbury, 1637; owned land at Great Ormsby, Co. Norfolk; free man 1639; removed to Hampton; had by first wife son, Edward, Christopher and Stephen, beside daughter Martha, who married, Savage thinks, John Sherman of Watertown. For second wife he had Grace, widow of Thomas Rogers, who survived him, and married Roger Porter. Ten of this name had in 1834 been graduated at Harvard, six at Yale, and six at the other N. E. colleges.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, II, 90; III, 101; V, 137, 211; IX, 68, 217; XI, 152; Barlow Genealogy, 395; Dow's Hist. of Hampton, N. H., 899-906; Huntington's Stamford, Conn., Settlers, 79; Palmer Family of Conn. (1881), 295 pages; Palmer Family of Conn., Sup. (1882), 119 pages.

PALMERLY:—John, a passenger in the Elizabeth and Ann, from London, 1635, aged 20; may be the same as Parmely or Parmarly of Guilford; sworn as freeman of Conn. 1665.

PALMES:—Edward, New Haven, 1659, a merchant; removed next year to New London; married

Lucy, daughter of Gov. John Winthrop; freeman 1667. representative 1671-4 and 7; was a major in the Great Indian war. By first wife, who died 1676, six months after her father, he had no child, and next year he married Sarah Davis, widow of Captain William of Boston, as Miss Caulkins thinks; had Guy, baptised 1678; Andrew, 1682, Harvard College 1703; and Lucy. He died 1715, in 78th year, leaving good estate; in his will to only Lucy and Andrew. Lucy married Samuel Lynde, of Saybrook. He was named in the royal commiss., 1683, to adjust claims in the King's Province or Narragansett country.

PALMES, WILLIAM, Salem; married Ann, eldest daughter of John Humfrey, Esq., who after his death married Rev. John Wyles.

REFERENCES:—Caulkin's New London, Conn., 360; Ogden Gen. (1898), 84, 131; Arms of the Palmes of Naburn, Co. York.

ARMS:—Gu, three fleur-de-lis, arg.; a chief, vair.

CREST:—A hand holding a palm branch; proper.

MOTTO:—*Ut palma justus* (As straight as a palm).

PALMETER:—Nathaniel, Killingworth 1667, then called Kenilworth; freeman 1668, whose name is spelled Palmerley in the return of the officers of the town; possibly same as Palmerly.

REFERENCE:—Am. Ancestry, II, 90.

PANNLY:—Alexander; is in Paige's list of freemen of Mass., 1660; name may be perverted by some clerk.

PANTON:—Richard, Westchester 1656; a man of influence, who died after 1700; took side of Conn., 1662, against the Dutch at Newtown, L. I.

PANTRY, or PANTREE:—John, Hartford, born in England; freeman 1650; married Hannah Tuttle of Boston, who was probably daughter of Richard; had beside Mary and Hannah, John, baptised 1650; and died probably 1653. His widow married 1654, Thomas Wiles. Hannah died 1672, unmarried.

PANTRY, WILLIAM, Cambridge, 1634; came in May by same ship with Simon Willard, excused from military duty, by reason of age; freeman 1635; removed next year with Hooker's friends to Hartford, where he was among the chief proprietors.

REFERENCES:—Porter's Hartford Settlers, 15; Tuttle Genealogy, 83, 100.

PAPILLANS, or PAPILLON:—Peter, Boston, 1679; by wife Joan had Mary, born 1680; and Peter, born 1681; he was one of that company who broke off from the new North church when Rev. Peter Thacher was brought in 1718 to be collea. with their first minister, and in 1722 had command of a ship employed against pirates on the coast. He came into Boston 28th June from his cruise, having seen nothing of the great object of his outfit, the famous pirate Low, who long harassed the trade of New England, but brought in a brigantine that had been in possession of the foe. Supposed to be a Huguenot name.

PARD:—Samuel, Boston; by wife Mary had Samuel, born September, 1671.

PARDEE:—George, New Haven, a youth, apprenticed 1644 to Francis Brown, of whose origin or coming nothing is known; married, 1650, Martha, daughter of Richard Miles; had John, born 1657, died young; John, again, 1653, died before his father; George, 1656; Mary, 1658; Eli, 1660; the last three baptised 1662. He married second wife, 1662. Dodd says, Rebecca (but Catherine, reads another) Lane; had Joseph, 1664; Re-



becca, 1666, baptised; Sarah, born 1668; and Hannah, 1672; and he died 1700, aged 71. His will, of 14th April, names all the daughters and sons George and Joseph. Married, 1677, Joshua Hotchkiss; Eliz. married, 1679, Thomas Gregory, and in the will of her father is called an Olmstead; Rebecca married, 1699, Samuel Ailing; and Hannah married Edward Vickers. The name is widespread.

REFERENCE:—Am. Ancestry, VI, 104.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, VI, 104; Orcutt's Hist. of Wolcott, Ct., 536; Sedgwick's Hist. of Sharon, Ct., 103.

PARODX:—William, Mass. freeman, 1645.

PARENTS:—John, Haddam; sett. about 1662, died 1686, leaving two daughters.

PARIS, or PARRIS:—Christopher, Boston, 1649.

PARIS, JOHN, Braintree; married, 1664, says Farmer, Mary Jewell, probably daughter of Thomas.

PARIS, THOMAS, Newbury 1685, son of John, a dissenting clergyman of Ugborough, in Co. Devon; had come two years before to Long Island; removed to southern part of Mass., perhaps Plymouth; grandfather of Rev. Martin of Marshfield, and ancestor of Gov. Albion K. of Maine.

PARISH:—Thomas, Cambridge; came in the Increase, 1635, aged 22; was a physician, though in custom house record called, perhaps for misleading, a clothier, freeman 1637; by wife Mary had Mary, born 1638; Thomas, 1641, Harvard College 1659; and Mary, again, 1642. Probably he went home, lived at Nayland, Co. Suffolk, as his atty., Thomas Danforth, calls him.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, XII; Parish Genealogy (1897), 31 pages; Strong Geneal., 153, 372-4; Thurston Geneal. (1892), 29.

PARKE, or PARKS:—Edward, Guilford, 1685; died 1690; and there the name continues 20 years.

PARKE, JACOB, Mass. freeman 1657; may have been of Concord, or possibly of Rowley; his name stands in Paige's list between the inhabitants of these towns.

PARKE, RICHARD, Cambridge, 1636; a proprietor at the Farms, now Lexington, 1642; died at Cambridge village (where he had lived 18 years), 1665, leaving will of that year providing for wife Sarah, who had been a widow of Love Brewster, and was living at Duxbury 1678; two daughters and only one son, Thomas. The inventory showed good estate. Isabel, one of his daughters, married Francis Whittemore; and Sarah, the other daughter, 1699.

PARKE, ROBERT, Wethersfield, 1639; freeman 1640; may have sent another, beside his eldest son William some years before he came to our shore, as permanent resident. Savage thinks he came back same year, carrying an order by our Gov. to his son John in England to pay money, which is in my possession, and may be the earliest bite of exchange draft on our side of the water, but was not guided by the decision of the s. as to his plantation. Representative 1641; removed 1649 to New London, where his barn was the first place of worship; selectman 1651; representative 1652; called an aged man 1662, and died 1665. His will, May, 1660, probated March, 1665, names only three children, William, Samuel and Thomas, but a daughter, Ann, had accompanied her brother William to Roxbury; there married, 1640, Edward Payson, and died following September. In his favor was the curious order of 30th May, 1644, by our general court, that he might "proceed in marriage with Alice Thompson, without further publishment."

PARKE, WILLIAM, Roxbury, eldest son of Robert; came in the Lion; arrived at Boston, February, 1631, with Roger Williams; was perhaps sent by his father to look out good spot for plantation; one of the earliest church members; freeman May, 1631; married Martha, daughter of John Holgrave of Salem; had Theoda, 1637; Hannah, 1639, died 1655; Martha, baptised 1642; Sarah, baptised 1643, who died September following; John, baptised 1645, died next June; Deborah, baptised 1647, whose birth the town record omits, but inserts her death, 1649; John, again, 1649, died at 14 years; Deborah, again, baptised 1651; son and daughter, twins, buried June, 1653; William, baptised 1654, died young; and Hannah, again, September, 1658; Artillery Company 1638; was representative 1635 and 32, various years after, the longest term of service in that rank under the old charter. He was many years deacon; died 1685. His will provided for the wife of his youth, mentions two surviving daughters, and Mary, grandchild, besides brothers, Thomas, deceased, and Samuel. Gravestone, Gen. Reg., makes the death 1683. The widow Martha died 1708, aged 94. Theoda married, 1654, Samuel Williams, and so was mother of Rev. John, Harvard College 1683, of Deerfield, the famous "Redeemed Captive;" another daughter, Martha, married Isaac Williams, whose son William, Harvard College 1683, minister of Hatfield; the grandfather, says he had taken care of from the age of 3 years, besides part of Stonington land to other sons; and another daughter married John Smith, and to them he gives part of his Stonington land. Five of this name, in its several spellings, had been graduated at Harvard in 1834, and thirteen at other N. E. colleges.

REFERENCES:—Biddle Geneal. (1892), 39-46; Meade's Old Churches of Virginia; Potter's Am. Monthly, VI, 85.

PARKER:—Abraham, Woburn; married, 18th November, 1644, Rose Whitlock; had Ann, born 1645; John, 1647; Abraham, 1650, died next year; Abraham, again, 1652; removed to Chelmsford; there had Mary, 1655, baptised April following; Moses, Isaac, born 1660; Eliz., 1663; Lydia, and Jacob, 1669. He was freeman 1645, and died 1685; and his widow died 1691.

PARKER, AZRIKAM, Boston, 1662; mariner.

PARKER, BASIL, York, 1649; recorder of the province, and made by Gorges one of the coun. ; died before 1651, when administration was given to John Alcock.

PARKER, EDMUND, Roxbury; married, 1647, Eliz., probably daughter of the first Abraham Howe; had there baptised Eliz., 1648, died soon; Eliz., again, 1649; 1649; Abraham, 1652; Mary, Esther, Deborah, June, 1656, perhaps not all born in one day; for he may have removed to Lancaster, where he was proprietor 1654, and there brought these children to baptism and probably had others later.

PARKER, EDWARD, New Haven 1644; married Eliz., widow of John Potter; had Mary and John, baptised 1648; Hope, born and baptised 1650; and Lydia, 1652; and he died 1662. In 1666 Mary married John Hall; in 1667 Hope married Samuel Cooke; and Lydia married, 1671, John Thomas.

PARKER, ELISHA, Barnstable; married, 1657, Eliz. Hinckley, sister of Gov. Thomas; had Thomas, born 1658; Elisha, 1660; and Sarah, 1662.

PARKER, GEORGE, Portsmouth, R. I., 1638; may be that carpenter from London, who came, 1635, in the Elizabeth and Ann, aged 23, was serj. gen.: died 1656.

leaving widow and daughter Francis, who married, 1676, Benjamin Hall, beside Mary, who married Ichabod Sheffield.

PARKER, GEORGE, York; freeman 1652; constable there 1659.

PARKER, JACOB, Chelmsford; by wife Sarah had Sarah, born 1654; Thomas, 1656; both with elder brother Jacob, baptised 1656; Tabitha, 1658; Rebecca, 1661; Rachel, 1665, and Mary, 1667, and perhaps others. He died in few months; widow Sarah presented inventory in 1669.

PARKER, JACOB, Roxbury; married 1687, Thankful, daughter of John Hemmenway; had Thankful, died 1688, a few days old; Sarah, 1689; Jacob, 1691; soon after Thankful again, 1692; Jacob, again, 1697; Mary, 1699; Eliz., 1700; and Experience, 1705.

PARKER, JAMES, Dorchester, early, perhaps, as 1630; freeman, 1634; removed to Weymouth, and was representative 1639-42; thence to Portsmouth, where he invited to be their minister, but preferred to continue in trade, though he preached a few years; went to Barbadoes, whence a good letter to Gov. Winthrop from him is given by Hutch. Coll., 155; died on a visit to Boston, 1666.

PARKER, JAMES, Woburn, 1640; married, 1643, Eliz., daughter of Robert Long of Charlestown; had Eliz., born 1645; Ann, 1647; John, 1649 (who was killed by the Indians 27th July, 1694); was freeman 1644; and a grantee of Billerica; removed to Chelmsford and had Josiah, 1655; Samuel, 1656; Joshua, 1658; Zechariah, 1659; and Eleazer, 1660; was captain; removed to Groton and perhaps by second wife had very late in life Sarah, again, 1697; and he died 1701 in 84th year.

PARKER, JOHN, Boston, 1635, a carpenter of Marlborough, Co. Wilts; came that year in the James; arrived from Southampton, with wife Jane; had Thomas, 1635, baptised 1637, his wife having united with the church; Noah, baptised 1638; beside John, and Margaret, who may have been brought from England. He lived at Muddy River, now Brookline, and died in a few years, for in 1656 his widow Jane had married Richard Tare, and then sold her house and garden, in Boston, to Stephen Greenleaf, who came from Newbury.

PARKER, JOHN, Saco 1636; the purchaser of Parker's Island, now Georgetown, on eastern side of Kennebec River, near the mouth; is by Williamson thought to have first settled in 1629, on the west side of the river, but his purchase was in 1650; tradition says he was from Biddeford, Co. Devon, and before June, 1661, died. By wife Mary he had Thomas, John, and Mary, but all may have been in England, though tradition makes John born at Saco, 1634. Mary married Thomas Webber, it is said, who died at Charlestown before 1695. She was widow on joining the church that year.

PARKER, JOHN, Hingham, 1636; removed to Taunton, of which with William, elder brother, was a purchaser, 1637; was representative 1642, and died 1668.

PARKER, JOHN, Boston, 1644; shoemaker; had wife Sarah, who joined church in August of that year, and probably daughter Sarah, who married, 1653, Isaac Bull, perhaps he was the freeman of 1650.

PARKER, JOHN, Woburn 1653; removed probably to Billerica; was there first town clerk; died at Charlestown 1669.

PARKER, JOHN, Cambridge, in the part which became Newton; had come from Hingham, with Druce, Ham-

mond and Winchester; induced to remain by Nicholas Hogdon; was perhaps the freeman of 154; by wife Joanna had Mary, born 1648; Martha, 1649; John, 1652; Joanna, 1654; Jeremiah, 1656, died early; Thomas, 1658, died at 21 years; Sarah, 1660; Isaac, 1663; Jonathan, 1665; and Lydia, 1667; but the first two were brought from Hingham; he died 1686, aged 71; his widow died 1688. Mary married Peter Hanchett of Roxbury; Martha married James Horsley; Sarah married, 1686, Samuel Snow of Woburn; and Joanna married a Stone.

PARKER, JOSEPH, Newbury; came in the Confidence, from Southampton, 1638, aged 24; was a tanner of Newbury, Co. Berks.; had Joseph, born 1642; removed to Andover, where he was one of the founders of the church, October, 1645, and had more children, of whom were Stephen, born 1651, and Samuel, Thomas, non compos. and daughter Sarah, Mary and Ruth, who all outlived him; also John, killed by the Indians, 1678; and he died 1678. All his estate in Rumsey, Co. Hauts, about 8 miles from Southampton, devised to his wife by last will; her name was Mary, and a widow of that name died 1695.

PARKER, JOSEPH, Chelmsford; married, 1655, Rebecca Read; had Ann, born 1656; Mary, 1657; John, 1659; and John, 1660; but the record gives not mother of first two, and for the third names Mary; and Margaret for the fourth. It may be probable that one wife, either Mary or Margaret, brought all, and perhaps there were more.

PARKER, JOSEPH, Dunstable, though a proprietor, only a temporary resident; had by wife Margaret, as seen on Chelmsford record, Joseph, born 1653; Ann, 1655, died young; Mary, 1657; John, 1660, died soon; Ann, 1663; perhaps confusion between husband of Margaret and Rebecca; in the record of their church must have occurred, as each had Mary born on the same day.

PARKER, NATHAN, Newbury, an early settler; removed to Andover; was brother of Joseph of the same, married, 1648, Sarah, or Susan Short, who died 1651, by another wife, Mary, he had John, 1653; James, Robert, and Peter; and died June, 1685. Perhaps this man may be he who was entered as Nathaniel, of London, a baker, aged 20, in 1638, when Stephen Dummer brought him in the Bevis from Southampton.

PARKER, NICHOLAS, Roxbury; came in 1633, either with Cotton in the Griffen, or in the Bird (both which arrived 4th September), with wife Ann, children Mary, and Nicholas; freeman 1634; had Johanna, born 1635, says the Roxbury church record; removed soon after to Boston; had a child born 1637, died soon; Jonathan, 1640; Abiel, 1642; Joseph, 1643; no mention of his death. His daughter Mary married William Davis; Johanna married, 1655, Arthur Mason, the stout patriot, constable; and Jonathan lived in London.

PARKER, RALPH, Gloucester 1647; removed to New London 1651; had Mary by a former wife and by Susan, daughter of William Keeny, had Susanna, Jonathan, Ralph, born 1670; Thomas, Hannah, Mehitable, and Rebecca; was a master mariner and merchant, and died 1683. Mary married a William Condy; Susanna married, 1666, Thomas Forster; Hannah married Richard Wyatt, it is said; Mehitable married William Pendall; and Rebecca married, 1685, John Prentiss, as his second wife.

PARKER, RICHARD, Boston, merchant; by wife Ann had Joseph, born 1638, died in few months; Sarah, baptised 1641; was freeman 1641, and probably died soon after, but may have had second wife, for in the book of possessions Jane, widow of Richard, had an estate. His daughter Ann, born probably in England, married, 1651, John Manning, as second wife, and their daughter Ann married, 1669, John Sands: and Sarah married, 1659, John Paine.

PARKER, ROBERT, Boston; called on admission to the church, 1634, "servant to our brother William Aspenwall;" was a butcher; possibly came from Woolpit, near Bury St. Edmunds, Co. Suffolk; freeman; removed early to Cambridge; married Judith, widow of Richard Bugby of Roxbury; had Benjamin, 1636; Sarah, 1640; John, baptised at Roxbury, in right of his wife, 1642, and Savage judges him to be the H. C. graduate 1661; Nathaniel, 1643, died young; and Rachel, who died before her father. His wife died 1682, aged 80, and in his will, 1684, probated 1685, calls his age 82 years. The sons Benjamin and John, had full share, and are dead, so he names daughter Sarah, wife of Thomas Foster, sole heir, and to her children after, with double portion to her son Thomas.

PARKER, ROBERT, Barnstable; married, 1657, Sarah James; had Mary, 1658; Samuel, 1660; Alice, 1662; and Jane, 1664. He married a second wife, 1667, Patience, daughter of Henry Cobb; had Thomas, 1669; Daniel, 1670; Joseph, 1672; Benjamin, 1674; Hannah, 1676; Sarah, 1678; Elisha, 1680; and Alice, again, 1681, both baptised 1684; an erroneous date of his death is given, 1680.

PARKER, SAMUEL, Hingham, 1638; may have been of Haverhill 1677, but owned land in 1682 at Weymouth.

PARKER, SAMUEL, Dedham; married, 1657, Sarah, daughter of William Holman, of Cambridge; had Sarah, 1658, died next year; Samuel, 1659; Ann, 1661; Sarah, again, 1662; Nathaniel, 1664, died at 3 months; Susanna, 1667; Margaret, 1668; Nathaniel, again, 1670; and Mary, 1675; and his wife died November following and he died December, 1678. Administration was given on his estate 1680, to Capt. Thomas Prentice and Mr. Timothy Dwight.

PARKER, THOMAS, Lynn; came in the Susan and Ellen, 1635, with his wife, being fellow passenger; freeman, 1637; removed to Reading; had Hannah, born 1638; Thomas, Joseph, 1642, died soon; Joseph, again, 1645, died at 4 months; Mary, 1647; Martha, 1649; Nathaniel, 1651; Sarah, 1653, probably died young; Jonathan, 1656; and Sarah, again, 1658; beside John; was there one of the founders of the church and many years deacon till his death, 1683. His will of that year provides for wife Amy, sons John, Thomas, Nathaniel, daughters Mary and Martha, beside grandchildren Samuel and Sarah, and makes Hannah sole executor. His widow died 1690.

PARKER, WILLIAM, Hartford, an original proprietor, 1636; removed to Saybrook, after having several children. Sarah, born 1637; Joseph, died in a few weeks; John, 1642; Ruth, 1643; William, 1645; Joseph, again, 1647; Margaret; Jonathan, 1653; David, 1656; and Deborah, 1658; was representative 1672; his wife Margery died 1660, and he died 1686.

PARKER, WILLIAM, Taunton 1643, perhaps elder brother of John of the same; a purchaser in 1637; in his will of 1660, being 60 years old, names wife Alice, but no children and gave small legacy to his nephew, James Phillips. His widow married, 1662, the first Stephen Paine of Rehoboth.

PARKER, WILLIAM, Watertown; by wife Eliz. had Ephraim, of whom the record says he died in 1640, six months old; and Ruhannah, 1641; was freeman 1641. He was one of the original proprietors of Sudbury.

PARKER, WILLIAM, Scituate; married, 1639, Mary, daughter of Thomas Rawllyns; had Mary, born 1640; William, 1643; and Patience, 1649; and his wife died August, 1651. He married, November, 1651, Mary, daughter, of Humphrey Turner; had Lydia, 1653; Miles, 1655; Joseph, 1658; and Nathaniel, 1661, who perished in Phip's expedition against Quebec, 1690; and died 1684. Mary married Theophilus Wetherell; Patience married a Randall; one daughter married Thomas Totman; and in his will are also named daughters Lydia and Judith; this Lydia was probably second wife of Theophilus Wetherell, and died 1719, aged 67. Forty-one of this name had in 1834 been graduated at Harvard, and thirty-eight at all other New England colleges.

REFERENCES:—Abbot's Andover, Mass., 20; Am. Anc., I, 59; II, 91; III, 167; V, 202; VI, 22, 179; X, 201; XI 45; Avery Gen. (1893), 211-4; Bedford, N. H., Centennial, 323; Butler's Hist. Groton, Mass., 421, 476, 494; Chambers' Early Germans of N. J., 460; Cutts Geneal., 242-4; Dickey Geneal., 32-7; Egle's Penn. Geneal., 2d ed., 579-604; Freeman's Cape Cod, II, 438, 466, 642; Green's Kentucky Farm; Hill's Hist. of Mason, N. H., 205; Jackson Geneal., 299; Lamb's Hist. of New York City, I, 706; Parker Family of Roxbury (1890), 10 pages; Parker of New York (1877), 18 pages; Shattuck Geneal., 375-7; Whitehead's Perth Amboy, N. J., 128-38; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., 726-9.

PARKHURST:—George, Watertown; freeman 10th May, 1643; brought from England son George, daughter Phebe, and perhaps other children. Barry says his wife was Susanna. In 1643 he married second wife Susanna, widow of John Simpson; sold his estate in 1645, and removed to Boston; was living there in 1655. Phebe married Thomas Arnold. In the early records the name is Parkis or Perkis.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., I, 60; XII; Bemis' Hist. of Marlboro, N. H., 595; Parkhurst Geneal. (1883), 19 pages; Stone's Hist. of Hubbardston, Mass., 328; Temple's Hist. of Palmer, Mass., 527.

PARKINSON:—William Dover, 1684.

REFERENCES:—Cochrane's Hist. Frankestown, N. H., 866-9; Mills Geneal. (1893), 13-5; Power's Sangamon Co., Ill., Settlers, 556.

PARKMAN:—Elias, Dorchester, 1633; freeman 1635; removed to Windsor early; there had Elias, Rebecca, Samuel, born 1644; and George, who died 1645; he probably had an establishment for trade at New Haven, 1640, but finally removed to Boston; there had Mary, baptised 1648; Deliverance, baptised 1651; and Nathaniel, baptised 1655. His wife was Bridget. He was a mariner; traded from Boston to Conn. River, and perhaps on longer voyages, in one of which he was probably lost, for his wife presented inventory 2d July, 1662, made two days before recit. that he was "supposed to be dead;" and as it amounted to only £37, 15s., we may think that most of his property was lost at the same time. Rebecca married, September, 1661, John Jarvis, and perhaps his widow married, September, 1672, Sylvester Eveleth, of Gloucester.

REFERENCES:—Allen's Worcester, 56; Ballou's Hist. of Milford, Mass., 941-51; Breck Geneal., 20-32; Whitmore's Copps Hill Epitaphs.

PARMELEE:—John, Guilford, 1639; was of New Haven 1659, when he made his will, 8th November, and

died soon afterward; to his only son large part of his property was given, residue to grandchildren, Nathaniel and Hannah, wife of John Johnson, after providing for his own wife Eliza, who married John Evarts. Sometimes this name is spelt Parmelin.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., III, 195; X, 195; Davis Hist. of Wallingford, Conn., 884; Salisbury's Fam. Hist. (1892), I, 219-33; Whitmore's Hist. Middlesex Co., Ct., 211.

PARMENTER (Often in old records Parminter):—Benjamin, Salem 1637, when, Felt says, he had grant of land, but perhaps he did not live there, exc. on Marblehead side. Yet called of Salem when freeman, 1678, many years before; had wife Mary and daughter Mary, and was of Gloucester, 1684; said to have been born about 1610.

PARMENTER, JOHN, Watertown, 1638; one of the first settlers of Sudbury, 1639; freeman 13th May, 1640; selectman and deacon; had brought from England son John, and perhaps other children, with wife Bridget, who died April, 1660, and he removed to Roxbury; there married, August, 1660, Ann, or Annis, widow of John Dane, who had before been widow of William Chandler; and he died May, 1671, aged 83. In his will he names this wife and son-in-law John Woods, husband of his daughter Mary, and grandson John, his son of that name being some years; died and this grandson made one of the executors. The will of his widow, November, 1672, probated eleven years after, names her first husband's children John, Thomas and William Chandler; Hannah, wife of George Abbott, and Sarah, wife of William Cleaves.

PARMENTER, JOHN, houseright; by wife Judith had Judith, born 1667, died soon; Eliz., February, 1668; John, 1670; died soon; Judith, again, July, 1672; John, again, November, 1674; and Lydia, 1677; and by second wife Hannah, daughter probably of Richard Williams of Taunton, had Eliz., again, September, 1688.

PARMENTER, ROBERT, Braintree, freeman, 1650; by wife Leah had John, born Oct., 1653, died next month; Joseph, 1655; Eliz., 1657; and Hannah, 1659; and was deacon and died 1696, in his 74th year. The name is pronounced Parmiter.

REFERENCES:—Barry's Framingham, 353; Draper's Hist. of Spencer, Mass., 236; Savage's Geneal. Dict., III, 359; Temple's Hist. of Northfield, Mass., 511.

PARNELL:—John, Dover, 1668-8, perhaps had wife Mary, daughter of Henry Stacy.

PARNELL, THOMAS, Pemaquid; swore fidelity to Mass., 1674.

PARNELL, FRANCIS, captain; died at Boston, October, 1724.

PARR:—Abel, Boston; freeman June, 1641.

PARR, JAMES, one of the soldiers sent to seize Groton, and his comp. was of unknown residence.

PARR, SAMUEL, Salem, 1665.

PARROTT, PAROTE, or PARRETT:—Frances, Rowley; freeman, May, 1640; was town clerk, 14 years representative, 1640 and 2, being the earliest from that town; went home, and died about 1656. His will mentions wife Elizabeth and six children; one was probably that Faith who married Ezekiel Jewett.

REFERENCES:—Austin's Rhode Island Gen. Dict., 144; Homer Geneal., 18-20; Orcutt's Hist. of Stratford, Ct., 1354.

PARRY:—Edward, came from London in the True-love, 1634, aged 24, but where he settled, unknown.

REFERENCES—Am. Anc. VI, 67; VII, 20; Fell Geneal. 88; Parry Geneal. (1877), 38 pages; Youngs' Hist. of Wayne Co., Ind., 353.

PARSONS:—Benjamin, Springfield; said to have come, perhaps was brought, in childhood, from Torrington, about 30 miles from Exeter, in the northwest part of Devonshire; married Sarah, daughter of Richard Vore, of Windsor; had Sarah, born 1656; Benjamin, 1658; Mary, 1660, died young; Abigail, 1663; Samuel, 1666; Ebenezer, 1668; Mary, 1670; Hezekiah, 1673, and Joseph, 1675. His wife died 1676 or 7, and he married widow of John Leonard, who took after his death third husband, Hon. Peter Tilton; was deacon, and died 1689. Sarah, married Dorchester; Abigail, married 1680 John Mun, and 1686 John Richards; and Mary married 1691 Thomas Richards.

PARSONS, GEORGE, Boston; by wife Elizabeth daughter; Savage thinks of Rev. John Wheelwright; had Joseph, 1667; and Wheelwright, 1674.

PARSONS, HUGH, Springfield; married 1645, Mary Lewis from Wales; had Hannah, born 1646; Samuel, 1648, died next year; and Joshua, October, 1650, killed by his mother 4 Mar. following, and she pleaded guilty in May after having been just before acquitted of the absurd charge of witchcraft on a charge of the Rev. Mr. Moxon. The unhappy woman had, in her native land, suffered abuse by a former husband, who several years before she came hither, abandoned her, and her character was so fair we must believe her insane. But the husband was less lucky, the jury convicted him of a similar crime, when, in 1652, the sentence of death was refused by the court, and the Gen. Court had sense enough to discharge the prisoner. Soon after both harmless felons removed to Watertown. There he died 1675, and his widow, Ruth, died 1676. The first wife Savage thinks suffered death for the murder of her child.

PARSONS, JEFFERY, Gloucester; married November, 1657, Sarah, daughter of William Vinson; had James, born 1658; Jeffery, 1661; Sarah, 1663; John, 1666; Elizabeth, 1669; Jeremiah, 1672; Nathaniel, 1675; Abigail, 1678; Ebenezer, 1681, died soon; and Ebenezer, again 1682. He was, it is said, born about 1631 at Alplington, near Exeter, adjoining Topham, Co. Denn, and died 1689; and his widow died 1708. His grandson, Moses, minister of Byfield parish in Newbury, who died 1783, was father of Theophilus, Harvard College, 1769; Chief Justice of Massachusetts, one of the principal framers of the constitution of this Commonwealth. He was the most learned lawyer in the general opinion of his contemporaries that ever appeared on our side of the Atlantic.

PARSONS, JOSEPH, Springfield; brother of the first Benjamin, witness to the deed from the Ind. to Pynchon, July, 1636; married, 1646, Mary, daughter of Thomas Bliss of Hartford; had Joseph, born 1647; Benjamin, died 1649; John, 1649, died soon; John again, 1650; and Samuel, 1653; removed to Northampton, there had Ebenezer, 1655, who is said to be the first white born there, and was killed by the Indians at Northfield, 1675; Jonathan, 1657; David, 1659, died young; Mary, 1661; Hannah, 1663; Abigail, 1666; and Esther, 1672. His wife, charged with witchcraft 1674, was sent to Boston, tried, May 1675, and acquitted by the jury; lived to January, 1712. He was freeman, 1669; cornet of the horse; one of the richest men of the town; removed 1679 back to Springfield, and died 1683. Mary, married 1685, Joseph Ashley and next, 1699, Joseph Williston; Hannah, married 1688, Peletiah Glover, Jr.; Abigail, married 1690, John Colton; and Esther, married 1698, Rev. Joseph Smith, after of Middletown.

PARSONS, RICHARD, Windsor, 1640; there made freeman in April; was soon after at Hartford, probably went home.

PARSONS, ROBERT, Lynn; freeman, 1639, of whom no more is known, unless he were the man who died at North Haven, 1648.

PARSONS, SAMUEL, East Hampton, L. I.; 1650.

PARSONS, THOMAS, Boston; seems to have by the old book of possessions, an estate bound E. by Elder Thomas Leverett, and this before 1639.

PARSONS, THOMAS, Windsor; was soldier in the Pequet war, 1637, for which some of his children had grant of land many years after; married, 1641, Lydia Brown; had Bethia, 1642; Abigail, 1644; Thomas, 1645; John, 1647; Mary, 1652; Ebenezer, 1655; Samuel, 1657; and Joseph, 1661; beside William in some earlier year not specified, and died 1661. His widow married Eltweed Pomeroy. Of these children, Ebenezer, Samuel, William, and Joseph lived at Simsbury, and some, if not all, had families. Bethia married, 1660, Thomas Mascal, and next, 1672, John Williams of Windsor.

PARSONS, WILLIAM, Boston; came probably in the James from Southampton, 1635, then by the custom house clearance described as a tailor of Salisbury, though called a joiner on his admission to the church 1644; by wife Ruth, had Ruth, baptized 1645; was freeman, 1645; Ar. Co. 1646, and died January, 1702, in 87th year.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. I, 60; II, 92; III, 206; IV, 199; V, 166; VII, 37, 104, 265, 273; VIII, 68; X, 165. Barnes' Hist. of Goshen, Mass., 162-5. Coe and Ward Memorials, 56-60. Daniell's Hist. of Oxford, Mass., 639; Eaton's Annals of Warren, Me., 597; Hall Geneal. (1892), 14; Jordan's Leighton Geneal.; Montgomery Co. N. Y. Hist., 211; Parson's Fam. of Hartford (1877) chart; Parson's Fam. of Parsonsfield, Me. (1879) chart; Parson's Fam. of Springfield (1900), 109 p.; Winslow Gen. I, 318-23, 345, 354; II, 710-5.

PARTRIDGE:—Alexander, came in 1645, with wife and family to Boston, and was found to be dangerous by his opinions, which he had imbibed in the Parliament, or, rather, Cromwell's army, so that he could not be permitted to reside here, but was forced away before the first winter to Rhode Island. He was made Captain of the force of that col. 1648, and was living at Newport 1655.

PARTRIDGE, GEORGE, Duxbury; perhaps brother of Rev. Ralph, being mentioned in the record 1636, the same year that Ralph came; married, 1638, Sarah, daughter of Stephen Tracy, of Plymouth; had Sarah, born 1639; Mercy, Tryphosa, Ruth, Lydia, John, born 1657; and James, who lived to 1745, but had probably no children; was proprietor, 1645, of Bridgewater, and one of the original purchasers of Middleborough in 1662. His daughter Sarah married, 1658, Samuel Allen, of Bridgewater; Tryphosa married, 1668, Samuel West; Ruth married, 1670, Rodolphus Thatcher; and Lydia married, 1672, William Brewster.

PARTRIDGE, NATHANIEL, Boston; tailor; had wife Ellen, who joined our church, 1643, and he four weeks after was freeman, 1644.

PARTRIDGE, OLIVER, Dorchester, 1636; was member of the church with wife Sarah, before 1639.

PARTRIDGE, RALPH, first minister of Duxbury; arrived at Boston in a half year passage from London, 1636, in company with blessed Nathaniel Rogers. He had been well instructed and was many years a preacher at Sutton, Co. Kent, near Dover, as is learned from bond of conveyance of land by John Marshall of Lenham, November, 1631, made in consideration of marriage with Mary,

daughter of P., who, with Jervase P. (probably his brother), citizen and cordwainer of London, were made trustees. His own will, September, 1655, probably May, 1658, names daughter Elizabeth, wife of Rev. Thomas Thacher, married May, 1643, her sons, Thomas, Ralph, and Peter, beside her eldest daughter Patience Kemp; also his eldest daughter Mary M., and her sons Robert and John. His wife, Patience, was dead and the inventory of his library is counted 400 volumes, which, for that time on this side of the sea, was very respectable.

PARTRIDGE, WILLIAM, Salisbury, 1638; freeman, 1639; is said to be son of John of Olney in Co. Bucks; died 1654; left widow, Ann; perhaps mother of the children John, Hannah, Elizabeth, born 1643; Nehemiah, May, 1645; Sarah, 1647; Rachel, 1650; and, possibly, William, posthum. His widow married, 1656, Anthony Stanion, and died 1689. Elizabeth married, 1661, Joseph Shaw of Hampton; Sarah married, 1666, John Heath of Haverhill, and Rachel married, 1671, Joseph Chase of Hampton and died 1718.

PARTRIDGE, WILLIAM, Hartford; came, it is tradition, from Berweck on Tweed, married, 1644, Mary Smith, only sister of four brothers who are Christopher, of Northampton, Joseph, of Hartford, Simon, of Hartford, and nameless one, died 1680; had Samuel born, 1645; was one of the two constables, 1655; removed to Hadley, 1660; there died 1668. His name uniformly ends pigy. His daughter Mary married, 1663, John Smith.

PARTRIDGE, WILLIAM, Medfield, 1649; freeman, 1649; freeman, 1653; married, 1654, Sarah Pierce, who had Eleazer three days before she died May, 1656; and November following he married Sarah Colburn; had Nathaniel, baptized at Dedham, 1660; John, 1662; Elisha, 1665; Joseph, 1668; William, 1669; Priscilla, 1672; Sarah, 1674; and Mary, 1682.

REFERENCES:—Ballou's Hist. of Milford, Mass., 951-3; Dedham Hist. Reg. VII, 51-6, 100-6, 148-51; VIII, 14-9; Eaton's Hist. of Thomaston, Me., II, 348; Tapham's Hist. of Norway, Me., 573; Morse's Sherborn, Mass., Settlers, 186-90; Strong Geneal., 1129-31. See also Partridge.

PARUM:—William, Boston; by wife Frances; had John, born 1657, says the substitute record used in place of the original that may have been lost near 200 years.

PARY, or PARRY:—William, adm. freeman of Mass., 1646; he was known to be of Watertown, 1642, and Bond thinks he came from Scituate.

PASCO:—Hugh, Salem, 1668.

PASCO, JOHN, Boston; by wife Rachel, had Dorothy C., 1685; and Thomas, 1688; in 1696, or later, removed to Enfield, there died 1706.

REFERENCE:—Stiles' Windsor, Ct., II, 555-7.

PASMORE, PASMER, or PASMERE:—Bartholomew, Boston; an early proprietor whose estate is described in book of possessions; had Abigail, 1641.

PASMORE, JAMES, Concord; by wife Alice, had Stephen, born 1642, and Hannah, 1644.

PASMORE, RICHARD, Ipswich, 1674.

PASMORE, WILLIAM, Boston; by wife Rebecca, had Robert, born 1674; and Rebecca, October, 1679.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. V, 15; Sharpless Geneal., 185, 298.

PASSAM, PASSANT, or PASSON:—Hugh, Watertown, 1649; died 1675, aged about 63; had wife Ruth, who died 1676. They were very poor and had relief as paupers. But the real name was Parsons, says Savage. "See Parsons."

PATCH:—Edmund, Salem, 1639; had Abraham, baptised, 1649; died, 1680.

PATCH, JAMES, Salem, 1646; lived on Beverly side; by wife Hannah, had Mary, born 1647, died at 2 years; Mary, again, 1650; prob. James, who died 1653; Eliz., 1654; James, again, 1655; and Nicholas, 1657, who died January following; died 1658; in his will of that year names wife Hannah, son James, daughters Mary and Eliz., bros. Nicholas Woodbury and John P. His daughter Mary married, 1688, Paul Thorndike; and Eliz. married Richard Thistle. The wife died at Ipswich.

PATCH, NICHOLAS, Salem; had grant of land 1639, says Felt; was one of the founders of the church at Beverly, 1667, with Eliz., probably his wife, who was, says a wild tradition, the first girl of English parents born in the Col. of Mass. and died 1715, aged 86. He died 1673, leaving sons John and Thomas.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. III, 137; Brook's Hist. of Medford, Mass., 532; Norton's Hist. of Fitzwilliam, N. H., 655; Savage's Gen. Dict., 368.

PATCHIN, or PATCHING:—Joseph, Roxbury; married, 1642, Eliz., widow of Stephen Iggleden; had Joseph, born 1643; John, 1644; another child died 1649; and after the parents joined to the church, Joseph and John were baptised 1650. He removed to Fairfield, and in 1666 called his age 56 years.

REFERENCE:—Cleveland's Yates Co., 248.

PATEFIELD, or PLATFIELD:—John, Charlestown; by wife Amy had Mary, born 1654; and Rebecca, 1657; was then living 1678.

PATESHALL, PATTESHALL, or PADDESHALL:—Edmund, Pemaquid, 1665; swore fidelity to Massachusetts 1674; may be he whose depon. is referred to by Chalmers, 504.

PATESHALL, RICHARD, Boston, 1665; freeman, 1678; by wife Abigail, had Edward, born 1670; and by wife Martha, had Martha, born 1674; Ann, 1678; Edmund, 1683; and Robert, 1685.

PATESHALL, ROBERT, Boston, 1652, merchant; was captain and magistrate in the temporary Co. of Devonshire, Me.; perhaps was the man killed by the Indians, 1689, at Pemaquid.

PATIE:—Peter, Haverhill; took oath of allegiance November, 1677.

PATRICK:—Daniel, Watertown, one of the two captains in regular pay; brought in the fleet by Winthrop, 1630; freeman, 1631; was short time of Cambridge, but at W. selectman, 1638; removed to Connecticut; had a Dutch wife and was killed by a Dutchman, 1643, at Stamford.

PATRICK, WILLIAM, Hartford; had Samuel, born 1654.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. II, 92; See Gen. (1888), 370-7; Paige's Hist. of Cambridge, Mass., 623; Welles' Wash. Gen., 251.

PATTEN:—Nathaniel, Dorchester, 1640; died 1661, leaves widow Justine, and large estate on which the widow admin. and died 1675. Suppose he left no children, for his brother and heir, John, from Crewkerne, in Co. Somerset, sent his son Thomas to dispose of estate in Boston.

PATTEN, THOMAS, Salem, 1643.

PATTEN, THOMAS, Boston, 1671; came from Bristol; was son of John, sent by his father to look after the estate of Nathaniel the first.

PATTEN, WILLIAM, Cambridge; brought from England, wife Mary, by whom he had Mary, baptised in Eng-

land; Thomas, born 1636; Sarah, 1638; Nathaniel, 1643; William, bur. 1646, quite young, besides probably a former Nathaniel, who died 1640; freeman, 1645; one of the original proprietors of Billerica, 1658, and died 1668.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc., I, 60; Blood's Hist. of Temple, N. H., 238; Daniels' Hist. of Oxford, Mass., 639; Hurlbut Geneal., 418; Reed's Hist. of Bath, Me.; Savage's Gen. Dict. III, 369-376.

PATTERSON, or PATTISON:—Andrew, Stratford; came from Scotland, it is said, 1685, by the Henry and Francis, to Perth Amboy. He was accompanied by Robert McEwen and ten other passengers who fled from the severities of the administration against the covenanters, as McEwen writes in his journal of his share in the fight of Bothwell Bridge, a few years before and he is careful to note the day of sailing, 5th September, the day of landing, 18th December, and the day of reaching Stratford, to which they came on foot, 18th February following, as feeling more confident of security in Connecticut than could be expected under the proprietary government of East Jersey. No battle of ancient or modern times is more exactly described than this, from which the friends of the sufferers escaped to New England, as the pen of Sir Walter Scott depicts it. Patterson married, 1691, Eliz. Peat, had Sarah, born 1694; Charles, 1696; William, 1698; Eliz., 1701; Hannah, 1703; Mary, 1706; and John, 1711, Yale College, 1728, who lived to 1806, and his name is mentioned in the town records of Salem, late as March, 1735.

PATTERSON, DAVID, is the name of one of those wretched Scotch prisoners from Worcester fight, sent out by the John and Sarah, from London, November, 1651, to be sold in Boston, where they arrived May following.

PATTERSON, EDWARD, New Haven, 1639; probably the man named by Mason in his Hist. as one of the soldiers in the Pequot war, 1637, in which he did much service, and perhaps the passenger from London in the Christian, 1635, aged 33; had wife in 1647, but only ch. ment. were Eliz., baptised 1644, who married Thomas Smith of the same, and John in January following obtained a grant of land 1670, sixty acres, "where he can find it;" he probably died without sight of it.

PATTERSON, EDWARD, Rehoboth, 1643; Hingham, 1652; where he had Faith, born 1656.

PATTERSON, JAMES, Billerica; perhaps brother of David; came probably in the sad freight list of the John and Sarah, from London, 1651, and, if so, he is one of only four or five that prospered here among the great crowd of romantic followers in Scotland of Charles II., who in the bloody days of the successful years, 1650 and 1651; was captain on the fields of Cromwell's glory at Dunbar and Worcester, and transported to the colonies, to be sold in the shambles like other cattle, of which the cargoes to Boston would amount to as many hundreds. He was of B. perhaps carr. by his owner, 1659; freeman, 1690; married, 1662, Rebecca, daughter of Andrew Stevenson of Cambridge; had Mary, born 1666; James, 1669, died young; Andrew, 1672; John, 1675; Joseph, 1678; Rebecca, 1680, died young; James, again, 1683; and Jonathan, 1686. He served in the great war with the Indians, 1675, and with other soldiers; was sixty years after rewarded with grant of land in Narragansett, November 6, and his grandsons drew the proper share. His will, probably 1701, names brother-in-law, Andrew Stevenson. Mary, the eldest, married, 1689, Peter Proctor of Chelmsford.

PATTERSON, PETER, Saybrook; married June, 1678, Eliz. Rithway.

REFERENCES:—Andrews' New Britain, Conn., 128, 133, 152; Boyd's Hist. of Conesus, N. Y., 225; Lewis Gen. (1893), 275-9; Patterson Geneal. (1847), 103 pages; Patterson Geneal. (1867), 8 pages; Roome Geneal., 199; Young's Hist. of Warsaw, N. Y., 313-6.

PAUL:—Benjamin, New Haven; may be the man mentioned by Felt at Salem, 1647, with a final y added to his name.

PAUL, DANIEL, New Haven, 1643; perhaps brother of Benjamin; may be the man who lived at Kittery, 1652, when he acknowledged the government of Massachusetts and was of the grand jury.

PAUL, RICHARD, Boston; a soldier, hired in 1636, for the castle, was two years after one of the proprietors of Taunton. Perhaps Hannah, born at Taunton, 1657, was his child.

PAUL, SAMUEL, Dorchester, married 1667 Mary, daughter of Edward Breck; had Samuel, 1670; Hannah, 1672; Mary, 1675; Eliz., 1677; Ebenezer, 1680; Priscilla, 1682; and Susanna, 1685; was constable, 1627; chosen clerk, 1689, and he died November 3, 1690. His widow married, 1692, John Tolmon, died 1720.

PAUL, WILLIAM, Taunton; had James, born 1657; John, 1660; Edward, 1665; Mary, 1667; Sarah, 1668; and Abigail, 1673; and he died 1704.

REFERENCES:—Beckwith's Creoles, 28-37; Paul fam. Chart, by Geo. H. Paul (179); Paul Gen. (1896), 7 pages; Paul's Hist. of Wells, Vt., 122-8; Wakefield Geneal., 176.

PAYSON:—Edward, Roxbury; freeman 1640; married, 1640, Ann Parke, perhaps sister of William; she died following year, having born Mary, 8 days before, who probably died young; he married, 1642, Mary Eliot, daughter of Phillip, perhaps; had John, baptised 1643; Jonathan, 1644; Ann, 1647, died at 3 years; Joanna, 1649; Ann, again, 1651; Susanna, 1653, died next year; Susanna, again, 1655; Edward, 1657; H. C., 1677; Ephraim, 1659; Samuel, 1662; and Mary, 1665; the last three are not in town record as he had moved to Dorchester. His wife or widow died 1697. Susanna married, 1673, Samuel Capen; and Mary, 1682, Preserved Capen, and she died 1708.

PAYSON, GILES, Roxbury; came in the Hopewell, Capt. Bundock, from London, 1635, aged 26; probably an Essex man, and perhaps born of the first Edward; was freeman 1637; married Eliz. Dowell; had Eliz., 1640, died in few days; Samuel, 1641; Eliz. again, 1645; Sarah, 1648; and possibly others. He removed to Dorchester, where the town records were destroyed by fire. He was deacon at Roxbury and died 1689, aged 78. Sarah married, 1678, Elisha Foster, and next, 1685, Ebenezer Wiswall and died 1714. Eliz. married, 1667, Hopestill Foster, and next Edmund Brown.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. VI, 125; XII, 64; Gage's Hist. of Rowley, Mass., 449; Savage's Gen. Dict. III, 372, 4; Sinclair Gen., 230-2; Wentworth Gen. I, 357-60, 683-94.

PAYTON:—Bezaleel, Boston, 1642; mariner; married that year Mary Greenough, of Sandwich, sister of William of Boston; had Sarah, baptised 1643; Mary, 1646; perhaps also Bezaleel, died probably on distant land; his invt. was rend. 1651, and his wife married third of next month William Paddy. Sarah married, 1661, Hudson Leverett; and Mary married Sampson Shore.

PAYTON, ROBERT, Lynn, 1639.

PEABODY, PABODIE, or PAYBODIE:—Francis; came in the Planter, 1635, aged 21; was freeman, 1642; married Mary, daughter of Renold Foster; had John, born 1643; Joseph, 1644; William, 1646; Isaac, 1648; Sarah, 1650; Hepzibah, 1652; Lydia, 1654; Mary, 1656; Ruth, 1658, died before her father; Damaris, 1660, died same year; Samuel, 1662; died at 15 years; Jacob, 1664; Hannah, 1668, died soon; and Nathaniel, 1669; and died 1698. His widow died 1705. Sarah married a How, probably Ephraim, or John of Topsfield, whither the family removed before 1657. Hepzibah married a Rea of Salem; Lydia married Jacob Perley; and Mary married John Death of Sudbury or Framingham.

PEABODY, JOHN, Duxbury; one of the proprietors of Bridgewater, 1645; made his will 1649; names his wife Isabel; eldest son Thomas; second, Francis; youngest, William; daughter Annis Rouse; John, son of John Rouse; and John, son of William.

PEABODY, WILLIAM, Duxbury; perhaps brother of Francis; married, 1644, Eliz., eldest daughter of John Alden, who died at Little Compton, 1717, aged 93, and he died 1707 in his 88th year. Bradford says there were five children in 1650. His son John, named in the will of his uncle John, was killed by casualty 1669, but he must have had other son. Eliz., his daughter, married, 1666, John Rogers of Duxbury; of his daughters Hannah married Samuel Bartlett; Martha married Samuel Seabury; and Priscilla married the Rev. Patriot Ichabod Wiswall, who was indignant at Increase Mather's Abolition of the independ. of Plymouth Col. He had been representative 1659, most of the years to 1678.

REFERENCES:—Alden Mem., 5; Chandler's Hist. of Shirley, Mass., 599; Peabody Gen. (1848), 21 pages; Peabody Gen., 2d edition (1867), 61 pages; Smith's Hist. of Peterborough, N. H., 223; Winsor's Hist. of Duxbury, Mass., 285.

PEACH:—Arthur, Plymouth; a young Irishman, who came from Virginia 1636, whither he had gone the year preceding, aged 20, in the Plain Joan, from London; served in the Pequot war; though of good parentage and fair conditioned, was, as Winth. tells us, "with exempl. justice, hanged for a very cowardly murder, with two associates, in detection of which Roger Williams gained much credit. But in the proper study of the case, study the contempo. hist. of Gov. Bradford.

PEACH, JOHN, Salem or Marblehead, 1648-79; said to be born 1612, of whom Felt finds mention in 1630; may have been father of John, Jr., M. freeman, 1683.

REFERENCES:—N. E. Gen. Reg. LIV, 276-9.

PEACHE or PEACHY:—John, Marblehead, 1648; may be the same as Peach.

PEACHE, THOMAS, Charlestown, 1678; Mary, perhaps his widow, died 1691, in 59th year.

REFERENCES:—Bitsche Gen., 7-30, etc.; Meade's old Families of Virginia; Wm. and Mary College Hist. Reg. III, 111-5.

PEACOCK:—John, New Haven, 1638; at Milford early, perhaps even in 1639, certainly before 1650, removed to Stratford, there died 1670; in his will names wife Joyce, and daughters Phebe, wife of Richard Burgess; Mary, who married, 1673, Benjamin Beach; and Deborah, wife of James Clark.

PEACOCK, WILLIAM, Roxbury, 1652; came probably in the Hopewell from London, Capt. Bundock, 1635, aged 12 years, with such a comp. of Eliots and Ruggleses; he may well be thought to have sprung from Nazing or some

neighboring parish to Stanstead, in the border of Hertfordshire; married, 1653, Mary Willis; had William, born 1655, died soon; William again, 1657; and Samuel, 1659.

REFERENCES:—Evans' Fox Gen., 225-32; Randall's Hist. of Chesterfield, N. H., 398; Secomb's Hist. of Amherst, N. H., 724.

PEAKE:—Christopher, Roxbury; freeman 1635; married, 1637, Dorcas French; had Jonathan, born 1637; Dorcas, 1640; Hannah, baptised 1643, died at 17 years; Joseph, baptised 1645; Ephraim, born 1652; and Sarah, 1656; and he died 1666.

PEAKE, WILLIAM, Scituate, 1643; married, 1650, Judith, widow of Lawrence Litchfield; had Israel, born 1655; Eleazer, 1657; and William, 1662. The sons William and Israel had families.

PEAKE, WILLIAM, New London, 1660; had Sarah, who married, 1671, Abraham Deane or Dayne; had William; and John. He died about 1685. In the Hopewell, Capt. Bundock, from London, embarked Mary Peak, aged 15; but whether she was related to any of the foregoing or to John Peak, who was a fellow passenger, aged 38, is not known.

REFERENCES:—Morris' Gen. (1894), 27-30; Morris and Flynt Ancestors (1882), 19-21; Savage's Gen. Dict. III, 377.

PEAKEN:—John, New Haven; died 1658. His inv. was taken February that year.

PEALE:—Daniel, Marblehead, 1651.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. VIII, 133; Hanson's Old Kent, Md., 333.

PEARDE:—Richard, Saco; married, 1669, Jane Naziter, perhaps daughter of Michael.

PEARSALL:—John, Newtown, L. I., 1656.

REFERENCES:—Bunker's L. I. Gens., 268-71; N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record XVI, 1-3.

PEARSON:—John, Lynn, 1637; had Mary, born 1643; Bethia, 1645; Sarah, 1648; removed to Reading; had John, 1650; and James, 1652. He died 1679, aged 64. His will mentioned wife Maudlin, son John daughters Mary Burnap, Bethia Carter and Sarah Townsend. Mary married, 1663, Thomas Burnap.

PEARSON, JOHN, Rowley, 1643; then set up the earliest fulling mill in America; by wife Dorcas had Mary, born 1643, died young; John, 1644; Eliz., 1646; Samuel, 1648; Dorcas, 1650; Mary again, 1652; Jeremiah, 1653; Sarah, 1655, died in few months; Joseph, 1656, who was of Lothrop's company and fell in battle 1725 near Hatfield; Benjamin, 1658; Phebe, 1660; Stephen, 1663; and Sarah, 1666, died in few months; was freeman of 1647; representative 1678 and several years later, especially after overthrow of Anders, and the anxious ones before his command; deacon, 1686; died 1693. His widow died 1703. In the Col. Rec. the name of the rep. is more commonly given Pierson, but the descendants have spelled it with A; Mary married, 1671, Samuel Palmer; Eliz. married, June, 1676, John Hopkinson; and Phebe married, 1682, Timothy Harris.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. II, 92, XII; Bangor, Me., Hist. Mag. VI, 294; Pott's Geneal. (1895), 287-9; Stiles' Hist. of Windsor, Ct. II, 558; Wheeler's Hist. of North Carolina II, 385.

PEASE:—Henry, Boston, 1630; came that year no doubt with wife Susan, and daughter Susan, who was old enough to join with the church August, 1635, father and mother being earlier; freeman 1634. His wife was buried 1645, and he had second wife, Bridget, adm. of our church 1647, and he died 1648.

PEASE JOHN, Salem; came in the Francis from Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, 1634, aged 27, with child Robert, 3, and two servants in company with his brother Robert. They were probably from Great Baddon, near Chelmsford, in Co. Essex. He perhaps had grant of land 1637; was not, we may safely judge, one of the first four settlers of Martha's Vineyard; reported dead 1639. His widow Margaret, who united with the church 1639, had come with his son John, probably in a later ship. She died 1644, and in her will of that year mentions brother Robert, and son Robert.

PEASE, JOHN, Norwich; was complained of, 1672, for living alone and not going to church.

PEASE, ROBERT, Salem; brother of John the first; came in the same ship, 1634, aged 27, by cus. house list, which gives same age to the brother. He joined the church 1643; had baptised his children Nathaniel, Sarah and May; was living in 1655, being keeper of the cattle, 100 cows in one part of the town.

PEASE, SAMUEL, Boston; had command of a vessel, fitted out to pursue a pirate, and in the vineyard sound made her his prize, though mortally wounded.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. VIII, 268; Chandler Gen., 84; Dwight Gen. 314-6, 417-20; Pease Gen. (1847), 42 pages; Pease Fam. Hist. (1869), 96 pages.

PEASLEE:—Joseph, Newbury, 1641; freeman 1642; beside ch. brot. prob. from England of wife Jane, who married, 1646, John Davis, was one; had Sarah, born 1642; Joseph, 1646; and Eliz. removed to Haverhill and Salisbury; at one time was the gifted bro. in lieu of a minister to the church at Amesbury; died 1661; in his will names wife Mary, and child Mary, beside those three, and grandchild Sarah. Mary married Joseph Whittier of Haverhill; Joseph, his son, married Ruth Barnard about 1680.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. VII, 268; Chandler Geneal., 84; Emery Geneal. (1890), 31; Montague Geneal., 69; New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg. III, 27-30.

PEAT:—John, a husbandman from Duffill parish in Co. Derby; came in the Hopewell, Capt. Bundock, from London, 1635, aged 38; but where settled not known, unless he was of Stratford, and there died early in 1678, leaving wife Sarah, and children Samuel, John, Joseph, Sarah, Eliz. and Jane. At Stratford, 1691, Eliz. Peat married Andrew Patterson, a refugee from Tyranny in Scotland five years before.

REFERENCES:—Orcutt's New Milford, Ct., 804; Orcutt's Hist. of Stratford, Ct., 1263-6.

PECK:—Henry, New Haven; by wife Joan, had Eleazer, born 1644, died soon; Joseph and Benjamin, twins, 1647; Eleazer, again; and Eliz., born 1650. He died soon, for his will was made October, 1651, and his invt. next month. The property was given to wife and four children, of whom only Joseph is named.

PECK, ICHABOD, Rehoboth; was of Gallup's company, 1690, in the expedition of Sir William Phips against Quebec.

PECK, JEREMIAH, Saybrook; son of William, born in London probably 1623; was brought about 1637; in Mather's Hecatompolis is marked H. C.; kept a school at Guilford, 1656-60. He married, 1656, Joanna, daughter of Robert Kitchell; taught the grammar school at New Haven, 1660, and next year was min. at Saybrook, but in 1667 removed to Newark, N. J.; there resided to 1674, and at Elizabethtown to 1678, after which he removed to Greenwich, where he was minister to 1689; then went to Waterbury as first minister; there



died June, 1699, aged 76. His children were Samuel, born 1659; Ruth, at New Haven, 1661; Caleb, at Saybrook, 1663; Ann, at Saybrook, 1665; Jeremiah, at Newark, 1667; and Joshua, at Newark, 1673. His widow died 1711. Ruth married, 1681, Jonathau Atwater; and Ann married, 1696, Thomas Stanley of Farmington; and Joshua died 1736.

PECK, JOHN, Hadley, 1669; may be that soldier killed by the Indians 1675 at Northfield.

PECK, JOSEPH, Hingham; came in the Diligent; arrived at Boston, 1638, from Ipswich in Suffolk, with wife, three children, two men and three maid servants; freeman 1639; representative 1639-42; removed to Rehoboth, there died 1663. Probably he had lived at Hingham in Norfolk, for his supposed brother Robert was minister there many years.

PECK, NATHANIEL, perhaps son of Joseph; may have been sent by his father from England in 1635; removed to Rehoboth, there had division in share of land 1668; by wife Deliverana had Elisha, born 1675; and she died same month. He died 1676.

PECK, NATHANIEL, Boston; required to give security 1687 to Sect. Randolph for license to be made during the odious government of Sir E. Andros.

PECK, PAUL, Hartford, 1639; was not an original proprietor nor is it known from what town in Massachusetts he went; the name of his wife was Martha, and of children, Paul, born 1639; Martha, 1641; Eliz., 1643; John, 1645; Samuel, 1647; Joseph, 1650; Sarah, 1653; Hannah, 1655; and Mary, 1662, who married John Andrew and lived to 1752. His will of June, 1695, was pro. January following, he having died 23 December, aged 87 years. Martha married John Cornwell; Eliz. married, it is said, a House of Wallingford; Sarah married Thomas Clark of Hartford; and Hannah married, 1680, John Shepherd of Hartford. Two more daughters are by some given to this first Paul, one, without name of baptism, is said to have married Joseph Benton of Tolland; and the other, called Ruth, is made to marry, 1680, Thomas Beach of Wallingford.

PECK, RICHARD, came in the Defence from London, 1635, aged 33, with Margery, perhaps his wife, aged 40, and Israel, 7, with Eliz., 4, both likely enough to be his children.

PECK, ROBERT, Hingham; probably brother of Joseph; was bred at Magdalen Coll., Cambridge, where he had his degree of A. B. and A. M.; the latter 1603; was minister over 30 years at Hingham, Co. Norfolk, yet was harass. for non-conform. to some of the ceremonies by Bishop Harsnet, his diocesan, whose impudence in honor of the church was so great as to excite complaint from the people of Norwich in 1623, to the House of Commons in Parliament. Two successors were milder, but when Wren came to the Cathedral, no Puritan could long serve at the altar. Peck embarked October, 1641, with wife and son Joseph for home, and went back to his old parsonage; there died 1656.

PECK, THOMAS, 1652, shipwright; constable, 1673; by wife Eliz. had Eliz., born 1653; Rachel, 1655; and Joseph, 1656; besides Thomas, elder than either, who was a shipwright after his father. Possibly John, who was a skilful shipbuilder, father of the eminent naturalist, William D. Peck, H. C., 1782, may have been of this family.

PECK, WILLIAM, New Haven; a merchant from London, born 1601; with wife Eliz. and son Jeremiah, came probably in the Hector, as companion with Govs. Eaton and Hopkins, Rev. John Davenport, and the son of the

Earl of Marlborough; arrived at Boston 26 June, 1637; was one of the first compact for New Hampshire in June, 1639; an original proprietor; freeman 1640; deacon from 1659 to his death; had John; Joseph, baptised 1641; and Eliz., 1643. His wife died on a visit to her son at Lynne, and he married Sarah, widow of William Holt, and died 1694. His grave stone can still be seen in the cemetery. He died aged 90. The only daughter, his youngest child, married, 1661, Samuel Andrews. In his will, 1689, made at New Hampshire, the second wife and his four children are mentioned, but no more.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. I, 61; II, 93; IV, 225; V, 123, 196; VII, 151; XI, 112; Ballou Geneal., 492-4; Peck Geneal. (1868), 442 pages; Peck fam. of New Haven (1877), 253 pages; Tuttle Geneal., 137-9.

PECKER:—James, Charlestown, 1658; said to have been born 1622; perhaps had wife Eliz., daughter of John Friend, of Salem, aft. at Haverhill, and last a. 1682, Boston.

REFERENCES:—Morrison's Windham, 734.

PECKHAM, or PECKUM:—John, Newport, 1639; probably the same person called by Farmer, Joseph, who was one of the founders of the Baptist church. He is in the list of freeman, 1655.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. IX, 94; Austin's Allied Families, 191-5; Hazard Gen., 94-6.

PECKIT:—John, Stratford, 1670; perhaps the name was obscure in the M. S.

PEDRICK, JOHN, Marblehead, 1674; had been there many years. His will was August, 1686, and mentioned wife Meriam, eldest son John, and eight more children, Benjamin, Agnes, Mary, Ann, Sarah, Meriam, Eliz. and Joanna. One of these daughters was probably wife of John Stacy; one of John Parrot; and another of Henry Prentall, as he calls some of these his sons-in-law.

PEEK:—George, Marblehead, 1674.

REFERENCES:—Munsell's Albany Colls. IV, 153; Pearson's Schenectady Settlers, 135-40.

PELHAM:—Herbert, Cambridge; brought in 1638, died Penelope, when he came over after befriending our cause ten years as a member of the comp. in London, where he may have been a lawyer; married second wife Eliz., widow of Roger Harlakenden, d. of Godfrey Basseville, Esq., of Co. York, here had Mary, born probably 1640; Francis, 1643; Herbert, 1645, who died 1646. He was a gentleman from County Lincoln, matriculated at Magdalen Hall, Oxford, 1619, in his eighteenth year, and Gov. Hutchinson says he was of that family who attained the highest rank in the peerage one hundred years ago as Duke of Newcastle. He was much engaged in public service, promoting plantations of Sudbury, where he had grant of land, 1644, ar. co. 1639, was chosen an assistant 1645, being made a freeman at that time; first treasurer of Harvard College, 1643; went home in 1649; lived at Buer's hamlet, Co. Essex, but was buried in Suffolk, 1673. His will of that year names children Waldegrave, Edward, Henry and Penelope, perhaps all, certainly first and last, by his first wife, who was a Waldegrave. His widow died 1706 in her 84th year and was buried at Marshfield. Penelope married, 1657, Gov. Josiah Winslow.

PELHAM, JOHN, perhaps brother of Herbert; came in the Susan and Ellen, from London, 1635, aged 20, with Penelope 16, "she being to pass to her brothers plantation," as the custom house record says. The young lady united with the children in Boston, 1639, and in 1641 married the Gov. Bellingham, who prevailed on her to give up another engagement.

PELIAM, WILLIAM, Sudbury; perhaps brother of John; came in the fleet with Winth., losing his passage with the Governor's son Henry, by going on shore at Cowes, from the *Arbella*, and trusting fortune for another ship; regularly admitted as freeman, 1630; was captain of militia, 1644; selectman, 1645 and 6, and representative 1647; was in England, 1652, when Johnson wrote his book.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Dict., 149; Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass., 199; Paige's Hist. of Cambridge, Mass., 625.

PELL:—Thomas, New Haven; came from London in the *Hopewell*, Capt. Bundock, 1635, aged 22; called in custom house paper a tailor; he of course, sat down somewhere in Massachusetts. Perhaps he went early to Saybrook; in the Pequot war, 1637, served under Mason; and probably in three or four years he followed the attractions of Gov. Eaton; after 1646 married the widow of Francis Brewster; removed to Fairfield; was made freeman 1662; representative 1665; died soon after; date of his will, 1669. It gave most of his estate to his nephew John, son of his only brother, Rev. John of London, D.D.

PELL, WILLIAM, Boston, 1634; tallow chandler; freeman 1635; disarmed for his dangerous opinions, 1637; had Mary, baptised 1634, who married, 1655, Richard George of Boston; Nathaniel, baptised 1638, died in few months; Hannah, 7 days old, 1640; Deborah, 1644; and perhaps more. He may have taken as second wife, Eliz., widow of Nathaniel Heaton. If so she had third husband John Maynard and outlived him.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. IX, 202; Bolton's Hist. Westchester Co., N. Y., II, 40; Pell's Howlands Journal (1890), 17-20; Thomas Geneal. (1896), 458-62; Whitmore's Heraldic Journ. III, 75.

PELLET, or PELLATE:—Thomas, Concord; married 5 March, 1660, Mary Dane or Deane; perhaps daughter of Thomas; was freeman, 1690.

REFERENCES:—Temple's N. Brookfield, 701-3.

PELTON:—John, Boston; very early had estate describ. in the book of possessions; removed to Dorchester; his elder son, John, was baptised 1645. In his will, 1681, pro. March following, he names wife Susanna, sons John, Samuel and Robert, the youngest, beside daughter Mary. To Samuel was given admin. of Robert, lost at sea, 1683.

REFERENCES:—Guild's Stiles Geneal., 188-90; Pelton Geneal. (1892), 722 pages; Stiles Hist. of Windsor, Ct., II, 558-61.

PEMBER:—Thomas, New London, 1686; had three baptised, 1692, Mercy, Thomas, and Eliz.; 1694, Ann; and in 1696, John; only four of these with wife Agnes were living at his death by drowning, 27 Sept. 1711.

REFERENCES:—Paul's Hist. of Wells, Vermont, 138; Walworth's Hyde Geneal., 40-145.

PEMBERTON:—James, Charlestown; came probably in the fleet with Winth, req. adm. as freeman, 1630, but that he ever took the oath does not appear; by wife Alice, who joined church in 1633, had James, baptised September of that year, died young; Mary, 1636; Sarah, 1638; and John, 1642; perhaps removed to Hull for a short time, about 1647; but died at Malden 1662. His will 1661, made at Malden, mentions son John, and his wife Margaret, daughters Sarah, and Mary, with her husband Edward Barlow, and their children. Sarah married, 1668, Samuel Gibson.

PEMBERTON, JAMES, Newbury, 1646; freeman 1648; had John, born 1648; removed to Boston, became one of

the founders of O. S. church; by wife Sarah, had Thomas, born 1653; Joseph, 1655; Benjamin, 1660; Mary, 1662; Benjamin, again, 1666; Jonathan, 1668; Elinor, 1672, probably the same as that Ebenezer, baptised 1672; H. C. 1691, before mentioned; died 1696.

PEMBERTON, JOHN, 1632; freeman, 1634; removed to Newbury; and Coffin says his wife died 1646. Perhaps he returned to Boston; married Sarah, daughter of Thomas Marshall, the shoemaker, and in 1662 lived at that part called Winnesemet.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. I, 61; Pemberton Geneal. (1890), 26 pages; Pemberton Geneal. (1892), 9 pages; Titcomb's early New England people, 38-56.

PEMBROKE:—Elkanah, Boston; one of the founders of Brattle st. church; may have sprung from Dedham, where, in 1643, was one with his surname.

PENDALL:—William, New London, 1676; shipwright; married Mehitable, daughter of Ralph Parker.

PENDLETON:—Bryan, Watertown; an early settler; freeman 1634; helped to settle Sudbury, of which he was selectman some years but rep. before and after for Watertown between 1636 and 48, six years; removed to Ipswich, perhaps, certain to Portsmouth, of which he was a rep. some years, then removed to Saco, Winter harbor; after a dozen years driven by the Indian war; 1676 went again to Portsmouth, there made his will, 1677, which was prob. 1681. He was Captain and Major many years; left wife Eleanor, son James and daughter Mary, who married Seth Fletcher.

PENDLETON, CALEB, Westerly, 1679.

PENDLETON, JOSEPH, Boston, 1651; witness that year to the will of Robert Truner; may have been son of Bryan.

REFERENCES:—Alden's Epitaphs V, 19; Am. Anc. II, 93; Dwight Geneal., 554; Meade's old churches of Va. II, 298; Savage's Gen. Dict. III, 388.

PENFIELD:—Samuel, Lynn, 1650; married, 1675, Mary Lewis; had Samuel, born 1676; and Mary, 1678; and at Rehoboth, John, 1681, or after; in 1688 living at Bristol with wife and four children.

PENFIELD, THOMAS, Rehoboth; had Sarah, born 1681.

PENFIELD, WILLIAM, Middletown, 1663; Hinman, 62.

REFERENCES:—Andrews' New Britain, Ct.; Caverly's Hist. of Pittsford, Vt., 718; Tuttle Gen., 707.

PENNY:—Henry Penny, secr. of the Prov., 1683, and a captain; died, 1709, leaving son Henry in England. Adams 106.

PENNY, ROBERT; had grant of land, 1638.

PENNY, THOMAS, Gloucester, 1652; of whom knowledge is incomplete, as that his wife Ann died 1667 and he married, 1668, Agnes Clark, who died 1682; and he married soon after Joan Bradbrook perhaps widow of Richard. But when he took the first wife, what her surname was, or how many children they had, is untold; and though the name was continued in the town to a third and fourth generation, we see in his will about 1692, only one mentioned, that Joan, who had married 1658, Thomas Kent.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VIII, 230; Babson's Hist. Gloucester, Mass., 98; Hudson's Hist. Lex., Mass., 177; Penny Gen.—see Penney; Power's Sangamon Co., Ill., Settlers; 504; Ruttenber's Hist. Newburgh, N. Y., 281; Ruttenber's Hist. Orange Co., N. Y., 374; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens. II, 736.

(To be continued.)

PEMBER:—Thomas, New London, 1686; had there baptised, 1692, Mercy, Thomas, and Eliz.; 1694, Ann; and in 1696, John; only four of these with wife Agnes were living at his death by drowning, 27 Sept. 1711.

REFERENCES:—Paul's Hist. of Wells, Vermont, 138; Walworth's Hyde Geneal., 40-145.

PEMBERTON:—James, Charlestown; came probably in the fleet with Winth. reg. adm. as freeman, 1630, but that he ever took the oath does not appear; by wife Alice, who joined church in 1633, had James, baptised September of that year, died young, Mary, 1636; Sarah, 1638; and John, 1642; perhaps removed to Hull for a short time, about 1647; but died at Malden, 1662. His 1661, made at Malden, mentions son John, and his wife Margaret, daughters Sarah and Mary, with her husband Edward Barlow, and their children Sarah married. 1668, Samuel Gibson.

PEMBERTON, JAMES, Newbury, 1646; freeman 1648; had John, born 1648; removed to Boston, became one of the founders of O. S. church; by wife Sarah, had Thomas, born 1653; Joseph, 1655; Benjamin, 1660; Mary, 1662; Benjamin, again, 1666; Jonathan, 1668; Elinor, 1672; probably the same as that Ebenezer, baptised 1672; H. C. 1691, before mentioned; died 1696.

PEMBERTON, JOHN, 1632; freeman, 1634; removed to Newbury; and Coffin says his wife died 1646. Perhaps he returned to Boston; married Sarah, daughter of Thomas Marshall, the shoemaker, and in 1662 lived at that part called Winnesemet.

REFERENCES:—Am. Anc. I, 61; Pemberton Geneal. (1890); 26 pages; Pemberton Geneal. (1892), 9 pages; Titcomb's early New England people, 38-56.

PEMBROOKE:—Elkanah, Boston; one of the founders of Brattle st. church; may have sprung from Dedham, where, in 1643, was one with his surname.

PENDALL:—William, New London, 1676; shipwright; married Mehitable, daughter of Ralph Parker.

PENDLETON:—Bryan, Watertown; an early settler; freeman, 1634; helped to settle Sudbury, of which he was selectman some years but rep. before and after for Watertown between 1636 and '48, six years; removed to Ipswich, perhaps, certain to Portsmouth, of which he was a rep. some years, then removed to Saco, Winter harbor; after a dozen years driven by the Indian war; 1676 went again to Portsmouth, there made his will, 1677, which was prob. 1681. He was Captain and Major many years; left wife Eleanor, son James and daughter Mary, who married Seth Fletcher.

PENDLETON, CALEB, Westerly, 1679.

PENDLETON, JOSEPH, Boston, 1651; witness that year to the will of Robert Truner; may have been son of Bryan.

REFERENCES:—Alden's Epitaphs, V, 19; Am. Anc. II, 93; Dwight Geneal., 554; Meade's old churches of Va. II, 298; Savage's Gen. Dict. III, 388.

PENFIELD:—Samuel, Lynn, 1650; married 1675, Mary Lewis; had Samuel, born 1676; and Mary, 1678; and at Rehoboth, John, 1681, or after; in 1688 living at Bristol with wife and four children.

PENFIELD, THOMAS, Rehoboth; had Sarah, born 1681.

PENFIELD, WILLIAM, Middletown, 1663; Hinman, 62.

REFERENCES:—Andrews' New Britain, Ct.; Caverly's Hist. of Pittsford, Vt., 718; Tuttle Gen., 707.

PENNY:—Henry Penny, secr. of the Prov., 1683, and a captain; died, 1709, leaving son Henry in England. Adams 106.

PENNY, ROBERT; had grant of land, 1638.

PENNY, THOMAS, Gloucester, 1652; of whom knowledge is incomplete, as that his wife Ann died 1667 and he married, 1668, Agnes Clark, who died 1682; and he married soon after Joan Bradbrook perhaps widow of Richard. But when he took the first wife, what her surname was, or how many children they had, is untold; and though the name was continued in the town to a third and fourth generation, we see in his will about 1692, only one mentioned, that Joan, who had married 1658, Thomas Kent.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, VIII, 230; Babson's Hist. Gloucester, Mass., '98; Hudson's Hist., Sex., Mass., 177; Penny Gen.—see Penney; Power's Sangamon Co., Ill., Settlers; 504; Ruttenber's Hist., Newburgh, N. Y., 281; Ruttenber's Hist. Orange Co., N. Y., 374; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens. II, 736.

PENOYER, or PENNYER:—Robert, embarked in the Hopewell, capt. Babb, 1635, aged 21, with Thomas 10, perhaps brother or cousin, at London, where Mr. Somerby, from the Custom Ho. records, found the name Pennaire, but Savage knows that he wrote it Penoire. Where he first sat down after landing at Boston, is uncertain. Yet in Col. Rec. it is found he was sentenced to be whipped in 1639, for some failure, and that, perhaps, made him remove; but to what part of Mass. it was, he had left in 10 years, being then near Gravesend on L. I., and not long after it Stamford, where he married, probably not first wife, the widow of Richard Scofield, and 1671, giving Capt. Jonathan Sellick power to act for him in England, he calls himself of Rye. He was brother of William, a merchant of London, who was liberal in his benefact. to H. C. by whose will, 1670, a bequest to him was made. He, or Thomas, or both, left issue, and the benefit of his relative's generosity was, in our day, more than a century and a half since the donor's death, partaken by an undergraduate of the univ. on claim of blood relationship.

REFERENCES:—Huntington's Stamford, 80; Smith Gen. (1870).

PENTICUS:—John, Charlestown, 1638 or earlier, freeman 1640, by wife Joanna, who was widow of Edward Larkin, had John, born 1659, and died 1687, aged near 90. Perhaps he had former wife. He and wife Joanna joined church 1639. See Buddington's Hist. Often in record of town and church the name is Penticost.

PENTLAND:—Nathaniel Pentland, Lynn.

PENWELL, or PENEWELL:—Joseph Penwell, Saco, died early.

PENWELL, WALTER, Saco, died 1683, leaving widow Mary, prob. daughter of Robert Booth, and son Walter, brother of Joseph, of whom he had been admor.

PEPPER:—Francis, Springfield, 1645, died 1685; had prob. no wife nor children.

PEPPER, RICHARD, Roxbury, came in the Francis from Ipswich, 1634, aged 27, with wife Mary, 30, and daughter Mary, 3½, besides Stephen Beckett, of 11 years, united with church early as did his wife; freeman, 1635; but of father, mother or child nothing is known, beyond that, according to a meagre note, he was living in 1648. He may have removed to long distance in Conn. Mr. Drake gave this man the name of Pepy in his transcript

for General Reg. XIV, 331 and 2, but in latter page has it both ways.

PEPPER, ROBERT, Roxbury, perhaps brother of the preced., married 1643, Eliz. Johnson; had Eliz. bapt. 1644, died in few days; Eliz. again; 1645; John, 1647; Joseph, 1649; Mary, 1651; Benjamin, 1653, died young; Robert, 1655; Sarah, born 1657; Isaac, 1659; and Jacob, 1661. He was freeman, 1643; his wife died 1684; he died soon after.

REFERENCES:—Barry's Framingham, 357; Ellis' Hist. Roxbury, Mass., 126; Freeman's Hist., Cape Cod, Mass.; II, 153; Green's Kentucky Fams.; Hollister's Hist. of Pawley, Vt., 221; Savage's Gen. Hist., III, 391.

PEPPERELL:—William, Kittery, came from Cornwall, or Devonshire, a fisherman, about 1676, to Isle of Shoals, thence in 3 or 4 years removed to K.; married Margery, daughter of John Bray, of K.; had Andrew, born 1681; Mary, 1685; Margery, 1689; Joanna, 1692; Meriam, 1694; Dorothy, 1698; and Jane, 1701; besides the famous Sir William, 1696. He was a wealthy merchant, prud. magistrate, and died 1734, at the age of 85, says Farmer. His widow died 1741.

REFERENCES:—Essex Inst., XXXI, 54; Leighton Gen., 117-20; Maine Gen. and Biog. Recorder (1875) 20; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XIII, 138; XX, 1-6; Parson's Life of Sir William P., 335-41; Pepperell Gen. (1866), 6 pp. reprint; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 392; Titcomb's Early New Eng. People, 265; Wentworth Gen., I, 307-9.

PEPYS:—Richard, Boston, 1642, or earlier; took estate that was of William Blaxton, by purch. and desired to buy more, as in records is found that the selectmen, 1643, appointed Colbron and Eliot, a committee "to view a parcel of land toward Mr. Blaxton's Beach, which Richard Peapes desires to purchase of the town, whether it may be conveniently sold unto him." Prob. he was from Cottenham in Cambridgesh. for the pronounc. we see, in one syllable as also his own spelling of the name, both quite rare, are the same as that of the late Lord Cottenham, the Chancellor of Great Britain, and of Saml. Pepys, F. R. S., the diary-maker.

PERCIVAL, PASSEVIL, PASSAVIL, or PARCYFULL and, in Col. Rec. PURSUALL:—James, Sandwich, had Eliz. born 1675.

PERCIVAL, JAMES, possibly son of preceding; had John, born 1706; and Timothy (by wife Abigail), 1712.

PERCIVAL, JOHN, Barnstable; had Eliz., born 1704; and James, 1711. Perhaps he was brother of preceding.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, XII; Barry's Hanover, Mass., 354; Freeman's Cape Cod, Mass., II, 155, 339.

PERCY, PEERCE, PIERCY, or PERCIE:—John; Gloucester; married 1673, Jane, widow of Philip Stanwood.

PERCY, MARMADUKE, Salem, 1637; came the year before from Sandwich, Co. Kent; a tailor, with wife, Mary, and one servant.

PERCY, ROBERT, New London; bought a house 1678, says Caulkins; and sold it next year.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V, 144; Cothren's Woodbury, Ct. Settlers, 674; Rhode Island Hist. Mag., V, 40-8.

PERHAM, PERRUM, or PERAM:—Abraham, Rehoboth, had Sarah and Rebecca, twins, born 1679; and latter died in 3 days.

PERHAM, JOHN, Rehoboth, 1643; supposed by Farmer to be an early settler at Chelmsford, but the contin-

ued residence of him and descend. at R. as shown by Baylies, II, 199, 203, 8, 16, and IV, 85, satisfy as to the contrary. He had Noah, born 1679.

PERHAM, JOHN, Chelmsford, 1666; freeman, 1690. In the same year John of Roxbury appears in the list of freemen, but Savage suspects an error of the records as that name is not found in R. at that time. Possibly John Perry may have been mentioned.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IV, 156; Ballou's Hist. of Milford, Mass., 959-61; Butler's Hist. of Farmington, Me., 548-552; Lapham's Hist. of Paris, Me., 691; Lapham's Hist. Woodstock, Me.; 247; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, N. H., 463; Maine Gen., I, 33-9; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 659.

PERIGO:—Ezekiel, Saybrook; prob. son of Robert, said to be born 1658; went as a soldier to Northampton, 1707, and that year married Mary Webb.

PERIGO, ROBERT, Saybrook, had suit 1665, in Ct. of Assist. in Mass..

PERIT:—Benjamin, Stratford; 1669.

PERKINS:—Abraham, Hampton; by wife, Mary, who died 1706, aged 88, had Mary and Abraham, bapt. 1639; freeman, 1640. Other children were Humphrey, born 1642, died young; James, 1644; Timothy, 1646; both died young; James, again, 1647; Jonathan, 1650; David, 1653; Abigail, 1655; Timothy, 1657, died in few months; Sarah, 1659; and Humphrey, 1661; besides Caleb and Luke of doubtful date.

PERKINS, BENJAMIN, Newbury; had Daniel, 1684.

PERKINS, EDMUND, Boston, 1675, married Susanna, widow of John Howlett, daughter of Francis Hudson; had Edmund, born 1678, died young; John, 1680; Edmund, again, 1683; and Jane, 1687.

PERKINS, EDWARD, New Haven; married, 1650, Eliz. Butcher; had John, 1651; Mehitable, 1652; Jonathan, 1653; David, 1656; and perhaps others. He and three sons were proprs. in 1685.

PERKINS, ELEAZER, Hampton; 1678.

PERKINS, ISAAC, Hampton, prob. brother of first Abraham; freeman, 1642; by wife, Susanna, had perhaps Lydia; Isaac, bapt. 1639; Jacob, 1640; Lydia and Rebecca, both of whom may have been elder; Daniel, who died young; Caleb; Benjamin, 1650; Susanna, 1652; Hannah, 1656; Mary, 1658; Ebenezer, 1659; and Joseph, 1661; and the time of his death is uncertain.

PERKINS, JACOB, Ipswich, youngest son of first John of the same, born in England; by wife, Eliz., had Eliz., born 1650; John, 1654; Judith, 1655; Mary, 1658; Jacob, 1662; Mathew, 1665; Joseph and Jabez; is usually called serg. and has very long line of descend. His wife died 1686, and he, 1701, aged 76.

PERKINS, JACOB, Edgartown, 1674-85.

PERKINS, JOHN, Ipswich; born about 1590, it is said, at Newent in Co. Gloucester; came prob. in the Lion to Boston, 1631, with Roger Williams, bringing also wife Judith, son John, born about 1614; and prob. other children, certainly Mary, and Eliz. He, with his wife, soon joined church; had Lydia; bapt., 1632; was freeman, 1631, and in 1633 went to I. with John Winthrop, the younger; represent. in 1636; died 1654, leaving John, Thomas, born about 1616, and Jacob, about 1624, born in England; Lydia married a Bennet.

PERKINS, JONATHAN, Norwalk, 1671-7.

PERKINS, THOMAS, Dover, 1665; born, it is said, in 1628, took oath of fidelity 1669, and gave land, 1693, to son Nathaniel.

PERKINS, WILLIAM, Roxbury, a minister, but where educated is unheard; son of William, of London, a mer-

chant tailor (who was son of George, of Warwick); was born 1607, and his son having given to the company for our plantation £50, was a member, and to this son grant of 400 acres was made. He came in the William and Francis, leaving London 1632; was freeman, 1634; artillery co. 1638; married 1636, Eliz. Wootton; had William, born 1639; died few weeks; William, again, 1642; removed 1643 to Weymouth; there had Eliz. 1643; Tobias, 1646; and Catharine, 1648; was represent., 1644, a capt. 1645; removed again, it is supposed, to Gloucester; there had Mary, 1652; preached 1651-5, and became Minister of Topsfield; there had John 1655; Sarah, 1657; Timothy, 1658; and Rebecca, 1662. He died 1682, leaving these nine children who all were married.

PERKINS, WILLIAM, Dover, 1662; took oath of fidelity, 1669; was born, says tradition, in 1616 and died at Newmarket, 1732.

## REFERENCES.

MASSACHUSETTS:—Adams Fam. of Kingston, 22-25; Cleveland's Bi-Cen. Topsfield, 60-2; Crowell's Hist. Essex, 255; Davis' Landmark's Plymouth, 199-202; Kingman's Hist. N. Bridgewater, 619-23; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, 265-8; Temple's Hist. Palmer, 527; Wyman's Charlestown Gens., II, 738.

NEW HAMPSHIRE:—Cochrane's Hist. Antrim, 642; Cutter's Hist. Jaffrey, 418-20; Dow's Hist. Hampton, 907-16; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, 464; Morrison's Hist. Windham, 734-8; Runnel's Sanbornton, II, 548-53; Stearn's Hist. Rindge, 630; Washington History, 564.

OTHER PUBLICATIONS:—Adams's Hist. Fairhaven, Vt., 450; American Ancestry, IV, 137; V, 8; IX, 41-146; Bradbury's Hist. Kennebunkport, Me., 267-71; Butler's Hist. Farmington, Me., 552; Champion Gen.; Crawford Fam. of Va., 100-3; Douglas Gen., 113-32; Dudley's Archæolog. and Gen. Coll., plate 5; Eaton's Annals Warren, Me., 2nd Edit., 602; Eaton's Thomaston, Me., II, 352; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., XI, 222-7; XIX; XXI; XXII; 103-20; 193-208; XXIII, 46-58, 97-112, 185-200, 281-96; Hanson's Old Kent, Md., 189-97; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., X, 211-6; XI, 315; XII, 79-83; XIV, 113-20; XVII, 63; XLVII, 483; Perkin's Chart (1873) 17 x 22 in.; Perkin's Gen. (1860), 8 pp.; (1872); (1882-9); (1885) 29 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 394-8; Upham Gen., 611-20; Young's Hist. Warsaw, N. Y., 316-8.

PERLEY:—Allen, Ipswich; came in the Planter from London, 1635, aged 27; freeman, 1642; and Coffin says he was from Wales. He had, beside Nathaniel, who died 1668, aged 24, John, Thomas, Samuel, Sarah, Martha and Timothy. He died 1675, leaving widow Susanna, who died 1692; but whether she was mother of all the children is unknown.

PERLEY, JOHN, Boxford; perhaps son of the preceding; born in England; was freeman, 1690; and Farmer says representative 1689-91. One John at Ipswich, by wife Jane; had Hannah, born 1699; but he was not prob. the represent. and may be grandson of Allen.

PERLEY, WILLIAM, Marlborough. Other than that his house was a garrison in Oct. 1675, Savage knows no more.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancest., II, 94; III, 96; VI, 177; Gage's Hist. Rowley, Mass., 451; Hammat Papers of Ipswich, Mass., 259; Herrick's Hist. Gardner, Mass., 373; Perley Gen. (1877) 13 pp.; Perley's Hist. Boxford, Mass., 74-8; Ridlon's Harrison, Me., Settlers, 104-6; Runnel's Hist. Sanbornton, N. H., 553; Stark's Hist. Dunbarton, N. H., 254.

PERMET:—See Partmount.

PERRIMAN:—Thomas, Weymouth, 1652; an indent. apprent. of Dorothy Hunt. At Cambridge, Frances P. married Isaac Amsden, 1654, and Rebecca P. married 1660, Daniel Farrabas, but it is not known who they were. Perhaps these maidens were sisters of the apprentice, and they may have been brought from England after death of father.

PERRIN, PERRAN, or PERING:—Abraham, Rehoboth, perhaps son of the first John, married 1677, Sarah, eldest daughter of Philip Walker, who died 1693, and he died soon after. He had Eliz., born 1681; Daniel, 1683; and Nathaniel, 1685.

PERRIN, HENRY, Newport, 1656; Brookhaven, L. I., 1657, says Thompson, and may have been admitted freeman of Conn. 1664, but his name does not appear in the list of 1669.

PERRIN, JOHN, Braintree, had Mary, born 1641, removed perhaps to Rehoboth. It would seem that a John, sr., should be looked for in the same town, whether father of Abraham or not, for in Col. Records is seen that John, sr., was buried 1674. Ann. (Savage supposes his daughter), married, 1675, Thomas Read of Rehoboth.

PERRIN, JOHN, Rehoboth, called jun., had Mary, born 1673; Nathaniel, 1675, died young; Mehitable, 1677.

PERRIN, THOMAS, Ipswich, married before 1669, Susanna, widow of Robert Roberts, was living 1679.

REFERENCES:—Daniel's Oxford, Mass., 641; Dearborn's Hist. Salisbury, N. H., 686; Hemenway's Vermont Gaz., IV, 62; Morris Gen. (1887), 183; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XXXII, 178-81; Page Gen., 125; Perrin Gen. (1885), 224 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 299; Welles' Washington Gen., 262.

PERRY or PURY:—Anthony, Rehoboth, 1658-78; was represent. 1674, says Baylies, IV, 85. Perhaps he had Jariel and Mehitable, both died by Col. Rec. Sept. 1676, and he died 1683.

PERRY, ARTHUR, Boston, 1638; a tailor; by wife Eliz. had Elishua, a daughter, born 1637, died in few months; Seth, 1639; John, 1642; and Eliz. 1647; artillery co., 1638; Sarah, 1647; Deborah, 1649; was the town drummer; freeman, 1640; and died 1652. Both of the sons followed the trade of their father.

PERRY, EDWARD, Sandwich; from being named as son in the will of Edmund Freeman, it may be thought he had married a daughter of that gentleman, but more prob. his mother had become second wife of Freeman; by wife Mary, who may have been daughter of that Edmund Freeman, or of Edward Freeman, he had Samuel, born about 1664; and prob. others.

PERRY, EZRA, Sandwich; married 1652, Eliz., only daughter of Thomas Burge of the same, had Ezra, born next year. Deborah, 1654; John, 1657; Samuel, 1667; Benjamin, 1670; and Remembrance, 1676 or 7.

PERRY, FRANCIS, Salem, 1631; a wheelwright, born about 1608; had wife Jane who joined the church 1641, and had bapt. Sarah, and Benjamin same year; David, 1641; Samuel, 1642; and Elisha, 1644; he removed, but where is not known.

PERRY, HENRY, Salem, 1652, as the diligence of Coffin picked out of records of County, but the equal diligence of Felt discerned not in rec. of town or church.

PERRY, ISAAC, Boston, 1631; prob. arrived with the apostle Eliot in the Lion, and entered in church list; freeman, 1632; but no more is known.

PERRY, JOHN, Roxbury, brother of Isaac, came prob. in the Lion 1632, very early of the church there, being No. 17 on the list of freemen, 1633; had Eliz., born 1638,

John, 1639; and Samuel, 1641. He died 1642, of consumption.

PERRY, JOHN, Newbury, 1651; had wife Demaris. He may be the man named in Felt's list, 1637.

PERRY, JOHN, Medfield, 1678; perhaps son of Roxbury, John; married, 1665, Bethia, daughter of Daniel Morse the first; had John, born 1667; Samuel and Joseph, twins, 1674; Nathaniel, 1671, died under ten years; Nathaniel again; Bethia, 1685, perhaps Eleazer, 1680.

PERRY, JOHN, New Haven; a proprietor, 1685.

PERRY, JOHN, Taunton, 1643.

PERRY, JOHN, Watertown, 1674, then aged 61; may have been father of that John, Watertown, who married 167, Sarah, daughter of John Clary; had John, born 1668, died in few weeks; John, again, 1670; Joanna, 1672; Sarah, 1675; Josiah, 1677, died young; Eliz. 1681; Josiah, again, 1684; Joseph, 1691; and Sarah, 1694.

PERRY, JOSEPH, Seacunk, i. e., Rehoboth, 1651; perhaps was brother of Anthony of the same, or of Thomas of Scituate.

PERRY, NATHANIEL, Rehoboth; married 1683, Sarah Carpenter, daughter of Samuel of the same, as presumed Savage.

PERRY, RICHARD, New Haven, 1640; had Mary bapt. same year; Micajah, 1641; Samuel, 1645; John, 1647; and Grace, 1649; perhaps removed 1651, and was at Fairfield 1650. Share in division of land there is given to Nathaniel but not to Richard, who may have died before and this may have been his heir. Perhaps he was admitted as an inhabitant, 1637, of Charlestown, who is not found long residing there; and at Fairfield married Grace, widow of John Nichols after 1653, and was dead in 1658; but the identity is uncertain, for in 1655 one of the name was at Providence, it is said. This, too, was the name of a merchant in London, one of the Assistants named in the Royal Charter, 1629, who aided our cause by money, but never came over.

PERRY, THOMAS, Ipswich, 1648.

PERRY, THOMAS, Scituate, 1643; married Sarah, daughter of Isaac Stedman; had Thomas, William, Henry, Joseph, John, and perhaps more.

PERRY, WILLIAM, Scituate, 1638; perhaps brother of first Thomas; may have removed to Watertown, 1640; by wife Ann had Eliz., born 1641; and several other children of whom he names five in his will, 1681, when 75 years old—Obadiah, Samuel, Sarah, Ann, and Abia. He died 1683.

#### REFERENCES.

MASSACHUSETTS:—Ballou's Milford, 961-5; Barry's Hanover, 354-8; Bond's Watertown, 402; Cutter's Arlington, 282; Daniel's Oxford, 641; Davis' Landmarks Plymouth, 202; Deane's Scituate, 322; Fox's Dunstable, 248; Freeman's Cape Cod, II, 153; Hanover Records, (1898); Heywood's Westminster, 824; Hudson's Lexington, 177; Hudson's Sudbury, 446; Hyde's Brimfield, 445; Morse's Sherborn Settlers, 190-5; Paige's Hardwick, 452; Stearn's Ashburnham, 846; Temple's N. Brookfield, 703; Temple's Northfield, 514; Wall's Reminisc. of Worcester, 109-11; Wyman's Charlestown Gens., II, 739.

NEW HAMPSHIRE:—Bassett's Richmond, 459-61; Bemis Marlboro, 248-51; Cochrane's Antrim, 643; Cogswell's Henniker, 680; Hayward's Hancock, 806; Leonard's Dublin, 378-80; Livermore's Wilton, 464; Norton's Fitzwilliam, 662-6; Read's Swansey, 418; Stearn's Rindge, 631-4; Wheeler's Newport, 503-5.

OTHER PUBLICATIONS:—Adams' Haven Gen., 40; Am. Ancestry I, 61; II, 94; III, 99, 104, 189; IV, 10;

VII, 138; X, 3, 32, 162; XI, 148, 150; Austin's Ancestral Dict., 46; Austin's Ancestries, 45; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dist., 150; Bangor, Me., Hist. Mag., V, 8; Briggs' Hist. Shipbuilding, 84; Cleveland's Yates Co., N. Y., 483, 679; Cole Gen., 43; Conn. Quarterly, III (1897), 109, 137, 352, 480; Cothren's Woodbury, Ct., 660-8; II, 1543; Dearborn's Parsonsfield, Me., 393; Eaton's Thomaston, Me., II, 352-5; Fisk Gen., 149; Goode Gen., 353; Hazard Gen., 103-6; Kimball Family News (1898) 201-8; Lapham's Norway, Me., 575; Lapham's Paris, Me., 694-6; Lapham's Rumford, Me., 381; Leavenworth Gens., 53-64, 73-7; Leland Gen., 207-10, 212-4, 217, 247; Narragansett Hist. Reg., V, 275-8; Orcutt's Derby, Ct., 750; Orcutt's Stratford, Ct., 1267; Perry Memo. (1878), 28 pp.; Perry of Prov. Ancestors (1889), 9 pp.; Perry Family of Topsham (1890), 13 pp.; R. I. Hist. Mag., V, 29-36, 317-27; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 389-410; Sharpe's Hist. Seymour, Ct., 213-5; Stile's Windsor, Ct., II, 561; Todd's Redding, Ct., 209; Walker Gen., 141; Wight Gen., 156.

PERSON:—George, Reading; died 1679, as Eaton cites the grave stone, aged 64. See PARSONS.

PERWIDGE, or PERWYDGE:—William, an odd name, found 1644, at Hartford or the neighborhood.

PESTER or PESTOR:—William, Salem, 1637; when with a grant of land he had the prefix of respect, yet abandoned the country in 1642, and 10 years later, not being heard of, his wife Dorothy had leave to marry again.

PETCOCK:—See PIRCOCK.

PETERS:—Andrew, Boston, 1659; a distiller, married Mercy, widow of Michael Wilborne, daughter of William Beamsley; removed to Ipswich, 1665; thence to Andover, where, 1689, his sons Andrew and John were killed by the Indians; and other children were Mercy, who married 1686, John Allen, Mary, who married on same day, Thomas Chandler, and Elizabeth, who married 1692, James Johnson; William and Samuel; and he died at the age of 77. Curious it must appear to this later generation that his name in one deed is Peters, and in another relating to the same estate it is Peterson.

PETERS:—Hugh, Salem; the fourth minister there, was born 1599, at the Parish of St. Ewe, or, as commonly said, in the town of Fowry, Cornwall, bred at Trinity Coll., Cambridge, where he had his degrees 1617, and, 22, preached in London with great success, until driven to Holland, there taught, with the famous William Ames, the English church at Rotterdam, and for some two years after death of Ames. Probably came in the Abigail, 1635, though his name does not appear at the London custom ho. and perhaps he got on board in the Downs, arriving in company of 2nd John Winthrop, the mother of whose 1st wife he had married, as it seems; was freeman, 1636; settled in the church at Salem; in 1641, with Hibbins and Welde, as agents for the colony he went home, by way of Newfoundland, in the ship with John Winthrop, the younger, and Lechford, the lawyer, engaged with great zeal in the civil war, and partook largely in the triumphs of this cause, and for the detestation felt at his violence was executed soon after the restoration, 1660, being (thinks Savage) the only clergyman of several thousand who thus suffered. He had not, probably, brought over his first wife by whom he had no children, but married here Deliverance Sheffield, one of the church of Boston, by whom he had Elizabeth, bapt. 1640, the only child to whom his dying legacy was addressed.

PETERS, JOHN, Gravesend, L. I., 1650. THOMPSON.

PETERS, SAMUEL, probably youngest son of Andrew, married 1696, Phebe Frye, daughter, probably, of Samuel of the same, but no more is known.

PETERS, THOMAS, New London, younger brother of Hugh, of far milder temper, said to have been bred at Oxford, but on uncertain authority, was a minister in his native shire of Cornwall, whence driven in 1643 by the royalist forces, he came next year to this country, assisted the younger Winthrop in his plantation, 1646, having served before at Saybrook in the church, yet continued but short time, having been invited home by former parish, in 1646, and went next year.

REFERENCES:—Abbot's Andover, Mass., 37; Amer-Ancestry, II, 94; VII, 249; Bangor Magazine, I, 199-205; III, 240; V, 207; Bartow Gen., 131; Bassett's Hist. Richmond, N. H., 461-3; Bliss Gen., 683-90; Buckminster's Hastings Gen., 167; Cogswell's Hist. Henniker, N. H., 681-3; Eaton's Annals Warren, Me., 602-4; Heraldic Journal, I, 190-2; McDonald's Peters Gen. (1881); McKeen's Hist. of Bradford, Vt., 126-40; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., II, 58-64; Palmer and Trimble Gen., 391-3; Peters' Hist. of Rev. Hugh Peters, 155; Powers' Hist. of Sangamon Co., Ills., 564; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 401-3.

PENHOLLOW:—Samuel, Portsmouth; born 1665 at St. Mabyn, near Bodmin, in Cornwall, as he tells us, and verifying the jingle of Camden's Remains:

By Tre, Ros, Pol, Lan, Caer, and Pen

You may know the most Cornish men.

He came with Rev. Charles Morton, under whom he had prob. studied at Newington Green, arrived at Charlestown, 1686, joined the church there late in 1687, went soon to Portsmouth, married 1687, Mary, daughter of Pres. John Cutt, was counsellor, secretary, and many years treasurer of the Prov., Judge of the Supreme Ct. 1714, and Ch. J., 1717, to his death, 1726; yet in our day most thought of as the historian of the later Indian wars. His children were John, who married Ann, daughter of Hon. Jacob Wendell, was captain, and died before 1736. Eliz., Joseph, Richard, Susanna, and Benjamin, H. C., 1723; died young; and descendants are still found at P.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, IX, 153; Cutt's Gen., 18-20, 57-60, 116-20; N. E. Hist. Reg., XXXII, 28-35. Penhollow Genealogy (1878) 22 pp.; P. Gen., 2d edit. (1885) 47 p., Wentworth Gen., I, 293-5, 326-8.

PENNINGTON:—Ephraim, New Haven; swore alleg. 1664; had Ephraim, born 1645; and Mary 1646, both bapt. 1648; and he died 1660, leaving widow and these two children.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancest., V, 56; Morris Geneal. (1898) 919; N. E. Gen. Ren., XXV, 286-91; 335-8; Pennington Gen. (1871), 18 pp.

PENLEY:—Samson, Falmouth, 1658; was living after the first destruction of the town, 1676, left widow Rachel, and three daughters, Jane, Dorcas, and Mary.

REFERENCES:—Lapham's Norway, Me., 573; Lapham's Hist., Paris, Me., 689-91.

PENN:—James, Boston; came in fleet with Winthrop, reg. 1630 to be made freeman, though it does not appear that he took the oath, was represent. 1648-9, beadle first and marshal aft., ruling elder; died 1671. In his will mentions wife Catharine; no children named, but perhaps had Mary.

PENN, WILLIAM, Charlestown, 1630, came, no doubt, in fleet with Winthrop; settled at Braintree; late in his days removed to Boston; yet in his will, 1688,

directs his burial to be at Braintree; gives legacy to church and school there; to several Thompsons, Stephen Paine and their children, but chiefly to cousin Hannah Hill, and Edward Hill, Jr., and Hannah Hill, and Edward Hill, Sr., and Sarah Hill, having, he says, sent for his kinswoman, Deborah, wife of said Edward, Sr., out of England, promising to make her his heir, so we may be sure his wife and children, if he had any, were dead; who was the Christian Penn, a passenger in the Ann, to Plymouth, 1623, who soon after married Francis Eaton, is perhaps beyond the reach of all but conjecture.

REFERENCES:—Am. Hist. Reg., I, 559-66; Clermont Co., Ohio, Hist. 379; Egle's Notes and Queries (1896) 233; Meade's Old Churches of Va.; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XLIV, 186-93; Penn Family, by Smith, (1867) 25 pp.; Penn Family, by Coleman (1871) 24 pp.; Penn Family, by Lea (1890) 51 pp.; Penn Family, by Jenkins (1898) 270 pp.; Penn Family, by Lea (1900) 46 pp.; Penn Mag. of Hist., Vols. 14 to 22; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 389; Wheeler's Hist. of N. Carolina, II, 163; Whitmore's Heraldic Journal, III, 135-9.

PENNELL:—Walter Pennell, Saco; freeman 1653, married, 1647, Mary, daughter of Robert Booth; had Walter and perhaps others; in the Indian War, 1675, removed to Salem.

REFERENCES:—Maris Gen., 147; Ridlon's Saco Valley, Me., Fams. 1103-6; Sharpless Gen., 87, 231, 360; Smith's Hist. Delaware Co., Pa., 492; Wheeler's Hist. of Brunswick, Me., 847.

PENNIMAN:—James, Boston; came prob. in the Lion, 1631, with John Winthrop, Jr., for he, with Lydia, who survived him, were adm. of the church before the son, but after the wife of the gov. freeman, 1632, the same day with John and Jacob Eliot, whom Savage reckons as fellow passengers. Had James, bapt. 1633; Lydia, 1635; John, 1637; removed to Braintree, there had Joseph, born 1639; and Sarah, 1641; Samuel, 1645; Hannah, 1648; Abigail, 1651; and Mary, 1653; all by wife Lydia; and he died 1664. Abigail married, 1678, Samuel Neal; and Mary married, 1678, Samuel Paine, of the same.

REFERENCES:—Ballou's Milford, 957-9; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 351; Heywood's Hist. Westminster, Mass., 823; Jameson's Hist. Medway, Mass., 511; Morton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 657-9; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 389; Vinton Gen., 76-8, 351-4; Washington, N. H., Hist., 563.

PENNINGTON:—Ephraim, New Haven; see Thomas Penington, took oath of allegiance and fidelity, 1678.

PETERSON:—Cornelius, Boston, 1685.

PETERSON, HENRY and JOHN PETERSON, of Lyme, were of the train band 1678, and no more is known of either, except that John was afterward of Duxbury, and married Mary, daughter of George Soule; and that Henry, by wife, Marah, married 1683, had Sarah, born 1686.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 94; III, 182; Bergen's Kings Co., N. Y., Settlers, 223-5; Davis' Landmarks Plymouth, Mass., 203; Richmond, Va., Standard, II, 31; Slaughter's Hist. Bristol Parish, Va., 205; Wheeler's Hist., Brunswick, Me., 847; Winsor's Hist. Duxbury, Mass., 289.

PETTIFORD, PETFORD, or PITTFORD:—Peter, Salem, 1641; Mr. Felt found mention of, but nothing is told of him, except that he resided at Marblehead, 1648. Among Charlestown bapt. is Samuel, son of Mary Pettiford, brother Baker's daughter, in 1669.

PETTELL:—Anthony, Marblehead, 1653; a fisherman, perhaps from Guernsey.

PETTIBONE:—John, Windsor; freeman, 1658; married 1665, Sarah, daughter of Bigot Egglestone; had John, born 1665; Sarah, 1667, died young; Stephen, 1669, besides Samuel, and several daughters of whom another was Sarah of uncertain date. He had estate in that part named Simsbury, was one of the first settlers and there with John, Stephen, and Samuel, was living in 1712.

REFERENCES:—Brown's Simsbury, 115; Humphrey Gen.; Marshall's Grant Ancestry, 129; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 562; Tuttle Gen., 710-2.

PETTENGELL, or PATTINGGELL:—Richard, Newbury, came from Staffordsh. tradition says, was first at Salem; there married Joanna, daughter of Richard Ingersoll; had Samuel, bapt. 1645; freeman, 1641; was some years at Wenham; and at N. had Mary, born, 1652; and Nathaniel, 1654; besides Matthew and Nathaniel, before or after. Mary married 1670, Abraham Adams.

PETTES, or PETTIT:—Gilbert, Salem, 1668.

PETTES, JOHN, Roxbury, 1639; of whom Mr. Ellis in his history says nothing, but the name occurs, yet with family of several heads, probably removed to Stamford, or Long Island, where Savage finds at Newtown, Thomas in 1660; Nathaniel in 1667; and John, 1686; yet it may well be that his son, John, who married Sarah, daughter of Daniel Scofield, was of Stamford, 1669.

PETTES, THOMAS, Exeter, 1639; a signer of the original combination; in 1647 was the chief military man.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 94; Huntington's Stamford, Ct., Settlers, 82; Sedgwick's Hist. of Sharon, Ct., 105.

PETTS:—John; a soldier, killed by the Indians, 1675, at Hatfield.

REFERENCE:—Hayward's Hist., Gilsun, N. H., 375.

PETTY, or PETTEE:—John, Springfield; had lived at Windsor, but married at Boston, 1662, Ann Canning; had at W. James, born same year; and at S. Hannah, 1666, died soon; John, 1667; Mary, 1670; Joseph, 1672; Ann, 1675; and Ebenezer, 1678; and he died 1680. His widow married Samuel Owen. James and John each had families at S.

PETTY, PETER, sailed from Salem on fishing voyage, killed by Indians in Autumn of 1677; Felt, II, 213.

PETTY, PETER, Haverhill, 1680. Mirick, 85. It may be same as Pattee, which is seen in New Hampshire.

REFERENCE:—Temple's Hist. Northfield, Mass., 514-5.

PETYGOD, or PETGOOD:—Peter, Marblehead, 1641.

PETYGOD, RICHARD, Ipswich, 1641.

PEVERLY:—John, Portsmouth; one of the men sent over, 1631, by Mason, the Patentee.

PEVERLY, THOMAS, Portsmouth; perhaps son of the preceding, died after 1670, leaving by wife, who may have been daughter of Thomas Walford, sons John, Thomas, Lazarus, Samuel, and Jeremiah.

PHENIX:—Alexander, Wickford, 1674.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Geneal. Dict.

PHELPS:—Christopher, Salem; married, 1658, Eliz. Sharp, and no more is known save that he signed petition against imposts, 1668.

PHELPS, EDWARD, Newbury; removed to Andover; by wife Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Adams, had, besides others, John, born at N. 1657, who was killed by

Indians in service at Scarborough, 1677; and he died, 1689.

PHELPS, EDWARD, Andover; prob. son of preceding; married 1682, Ruth Andrews, had prob. others besides Edward and Bathsheba, who died 1694; and Elizabeth, born 1690; removed to Lancaster and died 30th Nov. of uncertain years, and there Elizabeth married Samuel Willard of L.

PHELPS, EPHRAIM, Simsbury; son of Edward, married 1691, Mary Jagggers, and died 1697.

PHELPS, GEORGE, Dorchester; freeman 1635; removed with Warham to Windsor; by first wife said to be named Philbury, daughter of Philip Randall, who died 1648, had Isaac, born 1638; Abraham, 1643; and Joseph, 1647, who died soon, as did Abraham in same year. He married 1648 Frances, who had been widow Clark, and then was widow of Thomas Dewey, and had Jacob, 1650; John, 1652; and Nathaniel, 1653; removed to Westfield, there had more children, and died 1687, but Stiles in History, 743, says 1678.

PHELPS, HENRY, Salem; from London, came in the Hercules 1634; married 1652, Hannah Bassett, but Savage thinks as second wife, for there is some prob. that he had married a daughter of Thomas Tresler, by whom he had son John, remembered in the will of his grandmother. Perhaps he was a Quaker, at least Felt II., 582, tells how Hannah P. in Oct., 1659, was admonished; but she may have been wife of Nicholas P.

PHELPS, JAMES, Boston, 1657.

PHELPS, JOHN, Charlestown; by wife Catharine had Catharine, born 1659, says the Middlesex rec., and the same authority adds that Catharine Phelps died foll. month. But Savage finds no Phelps in Charlestown, for a long time before or after, and John Phillips at that time had wife Catharine, who may have had that child. In some records the name is plain Philips, and this shows how easily one may be converted to the other.

PHELPS, JOHN, Salem; perhaps son of Henry, by wife Abigail had Abigail, born 1669; John, 1671; Henry, 1673; Joseph, 1675; Abigail, 1678; Samuel, 1680; and Hannah, 1683.

PHELPS, JOHN, son probably of John, of Salem; married 1701 Eliz. Putnam, prob. daughter of John.

PHELPS, NICHOLAS, Salem, 1658; a Quaker, whose wife was censured that year, and in 1661 fined for misuse of her tongue. Felt II., 581, 3.

PHELPS, RICHARD, Dorchester, 1633, of whom no more is known, and conjecture is useless.

PHELPS, SAMUEL, Boston; by wife Eliz. had Eliz., born 1681; and Grace, 1687.

PHELPS, SAMUEL, Andover; perhaps son of Edward the first; married 1682, Sarah Chandler, had Sarah, born soon after; Samuel, 1684; John, 1686; Joseph, 1689; Hannah, 1691, died young; Henry, 1693; Thomas, 1695; Elizabeth, 1698; Annis, 1701; and Deborah, 1703.

PHELPS, WILLIAM, Dorchester; came prob. in the Mary and John, 1630, from Plymouth, and may well be thought a Devonshire man, and perhaps brother of George, though more prob. his father; requested to be admitted freeman Oct. of that year, and was sworn following May; brought wife, whose name is not found, and children William, Samuel, Nathaniel, Joseph, and Sarah, yet one or two of these may have been born at D. Was represent. at the first Gen. Ct. of Mass., 1634, and Selectman, 1634-35; went next year with Warham to Windsor, there had Timothy, born 1639; and Mary, 1644. He was of the earliest Assistants, 1636-42, a represent. 1645-57, Assist. again 1658 to 1662, but not under the new charter; and died 1672. Sarah married William



Wade, 1658, and Mary married, 1665, Thomas Barber.

PHELPS, WILLIAM, Boston; mariner, whose first wife is unknown, but for second wife he married Jane, widow of Henry Butterfield, who having power of dispos. gave her estate by will of Feb., 1692, to him for life, remainder to John and William P., sons of her present husband, so that it may be inferred that she had no children by either of her husbands.

REFERENCES:—Abbot's Hist., Andover, Mass., 38; Brown's W. Simsbury, Ct., Settlers, 166-8; Chandler's Hist. Shirley, Mass., 600-3; Doolittle's Hist. Belchertown, Mass., 263-4; Hall's Hist. Eastern Vt., 689-94; Hines' Lebanon, Ct., Address (1880), 166; Hinman's Ct. Settlers, 1st edit., 175-6; Hudson's Hist. Lex., Mass., 178-9; Hudson's Hist. Marlborough, Mass., 428-9; Huntington's Mems., with general notes, 101-2; Judd's Hist. Hadley, Mass., 550-1; Leland Gen., 269; Loomis Gen., Female Branches, 451-54; Lyman's Hist. Easthampton, Mass., 190-1; Nash Gen., 88-9; N. E. Hist., Gen. Reg., XXV, 190; Orcutt's Hist. New Milford, Ct., 750-1; Orcutt's Hist. Torrington, Ct., 754-5; Orford, N. H., Centen., 134; Phelps' Gen. of Othniel Phelps (1862) (1868); Phelps' Hist. Simsbury, Ct., 172; Phelps' Letters on Phelps' Families (1878); Phoenix's Whitney Gen., I, 712; Power's Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 565-6; Savage's Gen. Dict., III., 404-8; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 728-9; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., 738-45; Stone's Hist. Hubbardston, Mass., 331-2; Strong Gen., 1155-7; Temple's Hist. Northfield, Mass., 515-6; Turner's Hist. Phelps' and Gorham's Purchase, 150-1; Worcester's Hist. Hollis, N. H., 383-4.

ARMS:—Arg., a lion, rampant, sa., between six cross crosslets, fitchée, gu.

PHESE, or PHESEY:—Samuel, a soldier from the east part of the colony, 1676, sent up to Conn. River in the Indian War, was prob. from Braintree, and son of William.

PHESE, WILLIAM, Braintree, or possibly Watertown, freeman 1643, may be indebted to a careless clerk for this spelling of a name that should prob. be spelled Veazie with confidence.

PHILBRICK, or PHILBROCK, sometimes FILBRICK:—James, Hampton, 1644; prob. son of Thomas, was first perhaps at Watertown; had wife Ann, daughter of Thomas Roberts, of Dover, and by her had Bethia, who married, 1677, Caleb Perkins; James, and perhaps others; was perhaps a mariner, and drowned 1674.

PHILBRICK, JOHN, Hampton, 1639; who may have been brother of the first James; had Hannah, Sarah, John, but dates are not seen; was lost, 1657, with seven others, of whom were his wife Ann, and daughter Sarah, in a boat going out of harbor.

PHILBRICK, JONATHAN, prob. son of Welsh or Cornish, but the printed Col. Rec. V., 539, makes the surname Bengilly. Savage prefers the reading of Page, yet admits the usual correction of the State chirographer, Pulsifer.

PHILBRICK:—Joseph, Hampton; perhaps brother of James the second; had Joseph, born 1686, died soon; prob. Joseph again; and perhaps more.

PHILBRICK, ROBERT, Ipswich, 1639, or earlier, was a soldier in the Pequot War, 1636, but after 1648 may have removed. The town record has FILBRICK.

PHILBRICK, SAMUEL, Hampton, 1678; was prob. son of Thomas the first, and another Samuel, the same year took oath of allegiance there.

PHILBRICK, THOMAS, Watertown, 1636, where the record gives the spelling Filbrick, removed early to

Hampton; sold his estate at W. 1646; had many children that he brought from England by wife Ann, daughter of William Knapp, but none prob. born here; died 1667. His will of 1664 calls himself very aged; mentions son James, grandson John, son Thomas, daughters Eliz. Garland, Hannah, Mary, and Martha, grandchildren, James Chase, and Martha, widow of John Cass. His daughter Eliz., probably the eldest, had before 1643 married Thomas Chase, after whose death, leaving five children by her, she married, 1654, John Garland; and again, 1674, married Henry Roby. Mary married, about 1647, Edward Tucke; and Martha married John Cass, the ancestor of the distinguished diplomatist, Lewis Cass.

PHILBRICK, THOMAS, Hampton; prob. son of the preceding, born in England about 1624, freeman 1668, had perhaps Thomas (as a junior is named for taking oath of allegiance 1678, some months before Thomas, Sr.), and prob. several others, as Savage thinks he had second wife Hannah, daughter of Edward French, young widow of John White, and by her had Hannah, who married Joseph Walker, of Portsmouth, and next, 1686, John Seavey.

PHILBRICK, THOMAS, Hampton; perhaps son of preceding, by wife Mehitable, had Eliz., born 1686.

PHILBRICK, WILLIAM, Hampton; may have been son of Thomas the second, by wife Mary had Walter, born 1690; and Mary 1692.

REFERENCES:—Chapman's Philbrick Gen. (1884); Cochrane's Hist. Antrim, N. H., 644-5; Hammatt Papers, Ipswich, Mass., 109; New England Hist. Gen. Reg., XXXVIII, 279-86; Runnel's Hist. Sanbornton, N. H., II, 554-7; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 408-9; Stearn's Hist. Rindge, N. H., 634-5.

PHILLIPS:—Andrew, Charlestown; by wife Eliz. had Andrew; Eliz., born 1657; and Ephraim, 1659; perhaps others.

PHILLIPS, ANDREW, son prob. of preceding; married, 1683, Sarah, daughter of Michael Smith, of Malden; had Andrew, born 1687; Ebenezer, 1695; Joanna, 1697; and perhaps more.

PHILLIPS, BENJAMIN, Marshfield; married, 1682, Sarah Thomas, prob. daughter of Nathaniel.

PHILLIPS, CALEB, Roxbury; by wife Eliz. had Caleb, bapt. 1682; John, 1684, died in few weeks; Eliz., 1685; Mary, 1688; and Ebenezer, 1690.

PHILLIPS, CHARLES, Lynn; had David, born 1656, died at 5 months; Abigail, perhaps, 1657; but the record is doubtful; John, 1658, died young; George, 1663; and John again, 1667.

PHILLIPS, DANIEL, Newtown, L. I., 1686; by Riker called brother of Theophilus, was town clerk, superseded on the revolution 1689, and may have been of Gallup's company, 1690, against Quebec.

PHILLIPS, DAVID, Milford, 1655-60.

PHILLIPS, GEORGE, Watertown; the first minister, came in the Arabella, the admiral ship of the fleet, with Winthrop, 1630, bringing son Samuel, and wife, beside Eliz., and perhaps Abigail, an only child, sister by another father of John Hayward, of Watertown and Charlestown, who died soon after landing at Salem. He was son of Christopher, born 1593, at Rainham, St. Martins, near Rougham, in the hundr. of Gallow, Co. Norfolk, not Raymond, as says Mather, III, cap. 4; but Brook, in Lives of Puritans, II, 493, says Rondham, in the same Co.; yet Dr. Fuller, writing to Gov. Bradford, particularly calls him a Suffolk man; however, more important it is that he was bred at Gonille and Caius Coll., Cambridge, matricula. 1610; took degrees 1613 and 1617; was settled in Boxted, Co. Essex. By a second wife,

married prob. in 1631, Elizabeth; by Bond, with happy conjecture, thought to be widow of Capt. Robert Welden, he had Zarobabel, born 1632; Jonathan, 1633. Theophilus, 1636; Amabel, late same year, died soon after; Ephraim, buried 1640, very young; Obadiah, born 1641; and a daughter Abiel, perhaps that Abigail who married, 1666, James Barnard. He died 1644, his widow in 1681.

PHILLIPS, GEORGE, Dorchester; freeman 1631; may be presumed to have come in the Mary and John; removed early to Windsor; for his slender health in 1648 and 1655 was excused from milit. watch. His wife died 1662, leaving him no children, and he was so unfortunate, 1676, as to be involved in a wordy controv. with the authority of the colony, who disfranch. him next year, of which some account is in Trumbull's Rec., II, 307; he died in 1678. His estate was disputed for by remote heirs.

PHILLIPS, HENRY, Dedham; freeman 1639; artillery co. 1640; had wife Eliz. Brock, who died 1640; and married, 1641, Ann Hunting, prob. sister of Elder John; had Eleazer, 1642, died in few days; Hannah, 1643; Abigail, 1645; and by third wife, Mary, daughter of John Dwight, had Nathaniel, 1653; and Eleazur, 1654; was ensign of the military comp. 1648; removed to Boston to follow his trade of butcher; had there Henry, 1656, died before his father; Timothy, 1658; Mary, 1660; Samuel, 1662; Elisha, 1665; Jonathan, 1666; Mehitable, 1667; John, 1669, died soon; John, again, 1670; and Elizabeth, 1672. In this year he was made represent. of first church and represent. for Hadley. Judge Sewall, in his diary, chronicles his burial 1686.

PHILLIPS, HENRY, New London; on the tax list of 1667, but never again on any record there, says Miss Caulkins.

PHILLIPS, HENRY, Charlestown; may have been son of Henry of Dedham, though it is not very prob., for by wife Mary, he had Joseph, born 19th Feb., 1675; of course less than 18½ years younger than his father.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, Dover, or Portsmouth; died 1642.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, Dedham, 1638; a famous minister of Wrentham (which is about 30 m. n.e. from Ipswich, Eng.), where he obtained his living as a rector, 1609, and married, 1612, Eliz., a sister of famous Dr. Ames, which gave him favor in the eyes of Puritans; was desired to accept office here in several places, espec. Cambridge, perhaps in connection with the newly begun college, but preferred to go home in the autumn of 1641; Felt, I, 212, thinks he was made townsman of Salem, but the prob. is at least equal that another man was thus honored. He was accompanied to England by John Humphrey, Esq., and then honored in the triumph of the cause, made one of the assembly of divines at Westminster; was founder of the Congreg. Church, 1650, after the N. E. pattern, and died 1660, aged 78. Calamy, Cont., II, 797; Winthrop, II, 86; Lamson.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, Dorchester; a baker, came prob. in the Mary and John, 1630; desired that same year to be made freeman, but was not sworn until 1632; by wife Joanna had Mary, born 1633, died at seven years; John, 1635; Martha, 1636; died soon; Mary, again; Israel, 1642, died next year; by the Gen. Ct. appointed constable 1636; removed to Boston, became one of the founders and a deacon of Second Church, 1650. His wife died 1675, and three months later he married widow Sarah Minor; and he died 1682, aged 77. His only child that reached maturity, Mary, married George Munjoy, of Falmouth, and after him Robert Lawrence, of the same.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, Plymouth, 1640; afterward of Marshfield, had John and other children, born in England; married for second wife, 1667, Faith, widow of Edward Dotey, who died the same year, and he died 1677, says Winsor. But Shurtleff, who gives a full memoir of him, says he was of Duxbury, 1643; by first wife, whose name is unknown, he had John, Samuel, Jeremiah, and Mary; the eldest, prob. John, was killed by lightning 1658, as by the coroner's inquest is shown; that his second wife was Grace, married 1654, widow of William Holloway, and she, with his son Jeremiah, was killed by lightning, 1666, when William Shurtleff, ancestor of the distinguished antiquarian, was killed by the same bolt; and that the third wife, Faith, died 1667; by whom he had no children, but by the second had Hannah; Grace, Joseph, born 1655, who was, says Miss Thomas, killed at Rehoboth fight, 1676; and Benjamin; and that he prob. died 1691, almost 90 years old, leaving Samuel, Benjamin, and Mary. Both of these sons had families. See also Thomas' Memo. of Marshfield.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, Duxbury, 1643; may be that apprentice who went from Boston 1631, but there is no certainty as to that apparent.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, Wenham, 1647; named in the will of Christopher Young as trustee, with charge to take his son.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, called a Welshman, Casco, 1642; perhaps freeman of 1658; removed to Kittery, was living 1684, aged 77. Willis, I, 69.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, Boston; by wife Mary had Mary, born 1652; Sarah, 1654, died same day; and Mary again, 1658; and the same, or another of same name, by wife Sarah had John, 1662.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, Charlestown; perhaps brother of Henry; was a master mariner; married, 1655, Catharine, daughter of John Anderson; had Catharine, 1662; Samuel, 1664; both died early; Mehitable, 1668; Abigail, 1670; Catharine again, 1672; John, 1673, died at 2 years; Mary, 1675; Anderson, 1680; and Henry, 1681. He was freeman, 1677; artillery co. 1680, its captain 1685; represent. 1683-6, of the Committee of Safety on the revol. against Andros, named in the new charter of the Council, but by popular vote chosen before and so continued to 1716; col. of the milit.; treas. of the Prov.; judge of the County Ct.; and such services were successiv. enjoyed by him. His wife died 1699, aged 59; and soon after he became husband of Sarah, daughter of John Stedman, of Cambridge, who had successiv. been wid. of John Brackett, Samuel Alcock, and Thomas Graves; and she outlived him, though he did not die until 1726, aged 93 years, 9 months.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, Marshfield; married, 1677, Ann Torry.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, Lynn; may have been son of Charles of the same; by wife Hannah had John, born 1689, and Hannah, 1694; and he died soon after. Lewis says others of this family, perhaps earlier, had settled at Lynn.

PHILLIPS, JOHN, Charlestown; son of Col. John, Savage thinks bapt. Anderson; was a mariner; married 1694, Mary, daughter of Samuel Hayman; had Samuel, born 1695, died soon; John, 1697; Samuel again, 1699. His wife died 1702, and he married soon after Ann, daughter of Col. Joseph Lynde, widow of Isaac Greenwood; had Abigail, born 1712, died young; Anderson, 1715; and Abigail, again, 1716.

PHILLIPS, JOSEPH, Newtown, L. I., 1686; then named by Gov. Dongan, in his grant of chart., but he had been a freeholder there for 20 days (Riker.) He may

have been brother of Theophilus, but who shall discover their father will be fortunate.

PHILLIPS, JOSEPH, Providence; took oath of alleg. 1682.

PHILLIPS, JOSEPH, Boston; by wife Bridget had Joseph, born 1684; Benjamin, 1685; and Nathaniel, 1689; perhaps others.

PHILLIPS, MARTIN, Medfield, 1664.

PHILLIPS, NICHOLAS, Dedham, 1638; brother of Henry; removed to Weymouth perhaps late in life; freeman 1640; had Experience, born 1641; Caleb, 1644; was deacon, and died 1672. His will of 1671, probated 1672, makes Richard, his eldest son, excr., but wishes brother Henry to act as overseer; divides estate to his children Richard, Joshua, and Benjamin, Alice or Eliz. Shaw, Experience King, Hannah White and Abigail P.

PHILLIPS, NICHOLAS, Boston; married, 1651, Hannah Salter; had Elizabeth, born 1653; Hannah, 1654; Nicholas, 1657, died soon after; Nicholas, again, 1660; Abigail, 1662; Sarah, 1665; and Thomas, 1667. He died, thinks Savage, in 1670, for Hannah, his widow, renders inv. about that time. He seems to have been a storekeeper.

PHILLIPS, NICHOLAS, Boston; butcher; by wife Phil'pa had Nicholas, born 1665; John, 1667, died soon; John, again, 1669; Joseph and Benjamin, twins, 1671; and Mary, 1674.

PHILLIPS, PHILIP, Boston; may be that youth of 15 from Olney, Co. Bucks, arriving in the Hopewell, Capt. Bundock, 1635, servant to John Cooper, who set down prob. at Lynn, and went to L. I. Had by wife Rachel at B. Susanna, who died 1651; Susanna, who died 1656; and David, born 1660, died 1669, and admin. was given the month following to William Dennison, of Milton, in behalf of the eldest son John and two other sons, born before he came to Boston.

PHILLIPS, SAMUEL, Taunton; married, 1676, a widow Cobb; had Mehitable, born next year.

PHILLIPS, SAMUEL, Rowley; son of first George, born in England, 1625, at Boxted, in Essex, in Prince, II, 45, seems better authority, as usual, than Mather, who calls it Boxford; Harvard Col. 1651, ordained 1652; colleague with Ezekiel Rogers; married same year, Sarah, daughter Samuel Appleton, of Ipswich; had Samuel, born 1654, died young; Sarah, 1656, who married Stephen Mighill; Samuel, again, 1658; George, 1659; Eliz., 1661; Ezekiel 1663; all three died soon. George, again, 1664; H. C., 1686; Eliz., 1665, who married, 1683, Rev. Edward Payson, and died 1724; Dorcas, 1667; Mary, 1668; and John, 1670. The last three also died young. He died 1696, and his widow died 1713, aged 85.

PHILLIPS, SAMUEL, Boston, 1681; distinguish. as a bookseller in Thomas' Hist. of Print., II, 411, and John Dunton, in the curious book of his Life and Errors; married Hannah, daughter of Capt. Benjamin Gillam; had Hannah, born 1682; Gillam, 1686; Faith; Samuel, 1693; Ann, 1701; and Henry, 1706, prob. H. C., 1724; and he died 1720, aged 58. Hannah, the eldest child, married, 1700, David Anderson, of Charlestown, and next, 1703, Habijah Savage, of Boston; Gillam married Mary Faneuil; Faith married, 1710, Arthur Savage; Samuel was drowned near home, on return from London; Ann married Peter Butler; and Henry died 1729, at Rochelle, in France; confident thought to be that unhappy man who killed his intimate companion, Benjamin Woodbridge, on Boston Common, in a private duel.

PHILLIPS, SAMUEL, Boston; by wife Sarah had Sarah, born 1682; Ann, 1685; William, 1688; and Bridget, 1692.

PHILLIPS, THEOPHILUS, Newtown, L. I., 1672; had prob. been several years on the island, perhaps as early as 1663; grandson of Rev. George, as Riker thought, but who could be his father. Married Ann, daughter of Ralph Hunt; had Theophilus, born 1673; William, 1676; and Philip, 1678. Riker says he had two more wives, but he names no issue. He was a very useful man; in 1676 chosen to one town office, and next year town clerk, to his death 1689. To Savage it seems highly prob. that he was son of Rev. George, the first, but Riker, 105, supposes him grandson.

PHILLIPS, THOMAS, Pemaquid, 1674; and perhaps his son of the same name, there took oath of fidelity; or one may have been brother, another son, of William.

PHILLIPS, THOMAS, Boston; perhaps son of Nicholas of the same; by wife Hannah had Hannah, born 1690.

PHILLIPS, WALTER, Wiscasset, 1661; born, it is said, about 1619; was at Salem 1689; perhaps driven from the east by the Indian hostilities. Is called senior when made freeman 1690; residing at the village now Danvers, and was living 1700.

PHILLIPS, WILLIAM, Taunton, 1643; and prob. some years earlier, as he was among purch. 1637; in his will, 1654, calls himself "threescore years and ten at the least;" out of his small estate gives wife Eliz. and son James, who was excr., but if he died without issue, then to children of his daughter Eliz., wife of James Walker. Baylies, II, 267, 282; and General Reg., V, 260, comp. with VI, 93 and 95.

PHILLIPS, WILLIAM, Hartford, 1639; perhaps earlier, but not an original paper.; died after 1653, leaving widow Ann, but no children, as is thought. Without doubt she or husband was relat. of famous Hooker.

PHILLIPS, WILLIAM, Charlestown; with wife Mary adm. of the church, 1639; freeman 1640; had Phebe, born 1640; Nathaniel, 1642; Mary, 1644. His wife died 1646; and he removed to Boston; married Susanna, widow of Christopher Stanley, and by her, who died 1655, had there prob. William, Eliz., and Sarah.

PHILLIPS, WILLIAM, Boston; a mariner, called jr. to distinguish him from the preceding, though prob. not son; married, 1650, Martha Franklin; had William, born 1652, who may have died young, and Martha, 1654. Prob. his wife died before long, and by another wife, Joan, he may have had William, again, 1671, who was a butcher; and by the same or another, William, of Boston, possibly son of the next but last preceding; by wife Deborah had William, born 1690; and Sarah, 1692.

PHILLIPS, ZECHARIAH, Boston; artillery co., 1660; by wife Eliz. had (if we accept the truth of the record) Zechariah, who died Sept. 2, 1652; Zechariah, who died Sept. 4, 1652; Zechariah, again, who died 1654; Zechariah, again, born 1657, died young; Eliz., 1661; Sarah, 1662; Zechariah, again, 1664; Joseph, 1669; and Hannah, 1671. He was killed by the Indians, 1675, when the party under Capt. Edward Hutchinson, going by appointment to treat about peace, was treacherously cut off.

PHILLIPS, ZAROBABEL, Southampton, L. I., 1663-73; Savage judges to be the eldest son by second wife of George the first, though family geneal. does not indicate his residence, nor give anything but the birth. He married at S. Ann, widow of John White, who had been of Lynn before the settlers came there. Savage states that he once presumed that the two uncles, Zarobabel and Theophilus, being of L. I., drew thither Rev. George, their nephew, but some facts appear irreconcil. with this presumption.

REFERENCES:—Ballou's Hist. of Milford, 965; Barry's Framingham, 358; Berkshire Co. Hist. Soc. Coll., I; Bond's Hist. of Watertown, 904; Butler's Hist. of Groton, 426; Jameson's Hist. Medway, 511; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, 270; Paige's Hist. Cambridge, 627; Pierce's Hist. Grafton, 543-6; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, 848-51; Stowe's Hist. Hubbardston, 332; Winsor's Hist. Duxbury, 291; Wyman's Charlestown Gens., 740-8; Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, 204-7; Boston *Daily Advertiser*, Ap. 15 (1878).

*Other Publications*:—American Ancestry, II, 94, 95; III, 40, 213; IV, 205; V, 30; VI, 66, 137; VII, 118; VIII, 43, 228; IX, 72, 165; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 152; Austin's Allied Fams., 198; Banger, Me., Hist. Mag., V, 170-1; Binney Gen., 25; Bauton Gen., 240-2; Bridgeman's Granary Burial, 275-7; Buckingham Gen., 27; Cooley's Trenton, N. J., Gens., 181-92; Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me.; Dwight Gen., 101; Ellis Gen., 99-104, 377-83; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., XXIII, 134; French's Hist. Turner, Me., 55; Hayward's Hist. Gilsium, N. H., 375; Jackson Gen., 132, 144-7; Jameson's Hist. Medway, Mass., 511; Leonard's Hist. Dublin, N. H., 380; Meade's Old Fams. of Va., II, 482; Morton's N. E. Memoir, 457; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VI, 273; XV, 270; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 667-70; Ormsby Gen., 28-32, 37-40; Pearson's Schenectady, N. Y., Sett., 141; Phillips' Chart, by Hoyt (1887) 18x24 in.; P. Gen. (1885) 233 pp.; Phoenix and Phillips Chart (1875) 1x2½ ft.; Roe's Sketches of Rose, N. Y., 163; Salisbury Gen., II, 563-610; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 409-17; Taylor's Mem. Hon. Samuel Phillips, 345-7; Thompson's L. I., N. Y., II, 459-61; Updyke's Narragansett Churches, 120; Wentworth Gen., I, 203; Whitman Gen., 143; Williams' Hist. of Danbury, Vt., 224-8.

PHILPOT:—Thomas, Watertown, 1642; fell insane 1647, but lived at Salem 1668; well enough to petition against taxes, and was, says Bond, a pauper in 1674.

PHILPOT, WILLIAM, Boston, 1645; called salt-maker, married, 1651, Ann, widow of George Hunn.

REFERENCE:—Wentworth Gen., I, 453.

PHINNEY, FINNEY, or FENNYE:—Isaac Phinney, Medfield, 1657.

PHINNEY, JOHN, Plymouth; by wife Christian, who died 1649, had John, born 1638, and perhaps others; removed to Barnstable; married, 1650, Abigail, widow of Henry Coggin, who died 1653; and for third wife, 1654, Eliz. Bayley, had Jonathan, 1655; Robert, 1656; Hannah, 1657; Eliz., 1659; Josiah, 1661; Jeremiah, 1662; and Joshua, 1665. Hannah married the second Ephraim Morton.

PHINNEY, ROBERT, Plymouth; prob. brother of John the first, and perhaps elder, came with his mother, supposes Savage; married, 1641, Phebe Ripley; was deacon 1667, and died 1688, near 80; and his widow died 1710, "suppos. 92 years old."

REFERENCES:—Freeman's Cape Cod, 333; Hudson's Hist. Lexington, Mass., 179-81; Machias, Me., Centen., 172; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, Mass., 271; Nash Gen., 120; New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., III, 274; Paige's Hist. Hardwick, Mass., 453; Pierce's Hist. Gorham, Me., 198-200; Ridlon's Harrison, Me., Settlers, 100-2; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 417; Swift's Barnstable Families, II, 225-7.

PHIPPEN, FITZPEN, FIPPENNY, or PHIPPENNEY:—David, Hingham, 1635; was from Weymouth or Melcombe Regis in Co. Dorset, and son of Robert, perhaps brother of George, the rector of St.

Mary's, Truro, who in that church set up a tablet in honor of his oldest brother Owen, for rescuing himself with great boldness from slavery, after seven years' service in an Algerine corsair, and died 1637, as may be read in the volume of Cornwall in Lyson's *Magna Britannia*. He brought wife Sarah, children Joseph, Rebecca, Benjamin, Gamaliel, Sarah, and George; and here had John, born 1637, died soon; John, again, 1640, died soon; was freeman 1636; removed to Boston, 1641, and died before 1650, when his will was probated. His widow married George Hull, of Fairfield. Rebecca married George Vickary; the other daughter married Thomas. Yeo. *Geneal. Reg.*, VII, 233, has abstract of his will. Whether Judith, a maid of 16, who came in the Planter 1635, from Stepney Parish, London, were a relative is not to be suggest. with any ground of conjecture.

PHIPPEN, JOSEPH, Hingham, 1637; son of David; prob. the eldest born in England, married Dorcas Wood, had a child buried 1642; Joseph, bapt. 1642; Mary, 1644; removed to Boston and was made freeman that year; had Sarah, born 1645; David, 1647; Samuel, 1649; and Eliz., 1652, died next year. He had been a year or two before at Falmouth very active, constable 1661, yet in 1658 had a quarrel at Scarborough with Foxwell; and was represent., but settled 1665 at Salem, where he was in good repute; made his will 1687, in which his wife and five children are named, and died soon after. Willis, I, 140. His daughter Sarah married, 1669, George Hodges, of Salem; and had Sarah, as in Essex Inst., II, 151.

PHIPPEN, THOMAS, Salem; son of Benjamin prob., or perhaps of the second David, though less likely; married Mary, eldest daughter of Timothy Tindall. One Judith P., aged 16, came in the Planter from London, 1635, with James Hayward, who married her. Both were servants of Nicholas Davis, of Charlestown.

REFERENCES:—Driver Gen., 89; Phippen Gen. (1868); Pickering Gen.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 418.

PHIPS, or, in modern days, PHIPPS:—James, from Bristol, Eng., a gunsmith, set down near the mouth of the Kennebeck River before 1649, having had very many children by the same wife—21 sons and 5 daughters in all, if credulity be sufficiently dilated to embrace the story; one of the youngest, the celebrated Sir William (equival. to all the sons in the opinion of his biographer), being born 1651.

PHIPS, JOHN, Reading; by Eaton classed among the earliest settlers.

PHIPS, SOLOMON, Charlestown, 1641; carpenter; was admitted of the church and made freeman in 1642; by wife Eliz. had Eliz., born 1643; Solomon; Samuel, Harvard Col., 1671; Mehitable, who died 1657; Mehitable, again, 1659; Joseph, bapt. 1661; and perhaps others; died 1671, aged 52. His will of 1670 makes Eliz. extrix. provides for the son Samuel at college, Solomon, and Joseph, besides daughters Eliz., Ray and her child, daughter Mary, meaning perhaps Solomon's wife and her children, yet unbapt. The widow died 1688.

REFERENCES:—Ballou's Milford, Mass., 966-8; Bangor, Me., Hist. Mag., V, 9; Chandler's Hist. Shirley, Mass., 603; Hamden, Ct., Hist., 277; Paige's Hist. Cambridge, Mass., 627; Tuttle Gen., 190-2, 197; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., II, 749-55; Heraldic Journal, I, 152-4; Morse's Gen. Sherborn, Mass., 195-202; Savage's Gen. Dict. III, 419-22.

PICKARD:—John Pickard, Rowley, 1645; married Jane Crosby; had John, born 1653; Samuel, 1663,

and three, or by another story, six daughters; was represented. 1661 and 1695, unless this last year belongs to his son, and died 1697, aged 75. His widow died 1716, aged 89. Mary, one of his daughters, married, 1671, John Pearson, the second.

REFERENCES:—Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., XXIII, 135-9; Gage's Hist. Rowley, Mass., 451; Little Gen., 442-4; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 705.

PICKE:—John, Cambridge; by wife Mary had Abigail, born 1642. Perhaps it is spelt otherwise in some places.

PICKERMAN, or PICKRAM:—George, Watertown; prob. son of John; brought by his father from England 1630; united with his widow mother Esther, 1646, in sale of estate.

PICKERAM, JOHN, Watertown; died 1630. He prob. came in the fleet with Winthrop; had by wife Esther, son, George, besides John, who was buried 1639, and daughter Joan, who died 3 days after her father. None of this name is found in div. of Shawshin lands 1652, among people of Cambridge and W. May be same as Pickering.

PICKERING:—John, Ipswich, 1634; a carpenter; removed to Salem 1637, had there grant of land; by wife Eliz. had John, prob. born that year; Jonathan, 1639; Eliz., 1644, died soon; and Eliz., again, 1645, prob. died young; and he died 1655 or 1657.

PICKERING, JOHN, Portsmouth, 1635; perhaps had been as early as 1630; may have removed to Cambridge; by wife Mary had Lydia, born 1638; removed to Portsmouth, prob. there died, 1669; but one of this name is claimed by Lewis for his town of Lynn, 1639, who, if transient resident may be either of first two.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancest., I, 62; IV, 94; VI, 63; Ballou's Hist. of Milford, Mass., 968; Bassett's Hist. Richmond, N. H., 463-7; Brewster's Portsmouth, II, 49-52, 103-6; Chapman's Weeks Gen., 151; Driver Gen., 295; Hayward's Hist. Gilsun, N. H., 376; Pickering Gen. (1884), 36 p.; (1884), 28 p.; (1887), 2 vols.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 422.

PICKES:—John, Piscataqua, *i.e.*, prob. Dover or Kittery, 1640; but Mr. Judd, on examin. of the original, presum. the name to intend Pike.

PICKET:—Christopher, Boston; in that part called Muddy riv., now Brookline; married, 1647, Eliz. Stow, daughter of John; had John, born 1657; was living at B. 1661; and 1675 at Scarborough; prob. a soldier; witness to nuncup. will of Arthur Alger.

PICKET, JOHN, Salem, 1648; had John, James, Thomas, and Sarah, in Nov. of that year, bapt. together; Rebecca, 1650; and Daniel, 1652. He removed, 1660, to Stratford; there was constable, 1667, one of the selectmen 1669, and represent. 1673 and 1675. His wife Margaret died 1683, and he died soon after. Sarah married, 1665, Robert Lane, of S.; and Rebecca married, 1673, James Sention, of Norwalk.

PICKET, JOHN, of Boston, whose son John, by wife Eliz., died 1657, may be the same as the preceding.

PICKET, JOHN, New London; married Ruth, daughter of Jonathan Brewster; had Mary, Ruth, William; John, born 1656; Adam, 1658; and Mercy, 1661. He was an active merchant, had good estate, and died 1667. His widow married Charles Hill, who, in 1670, obtained from the Col. confirmat. of a grant of 600 acres, made by Uncas to P.; Mary married, 1672, Benjamin Shapley; Ruth married Rev. Moses Noyes, of Lyme; and Mercy married, 1682, Samuel Fosdick, and next, John Arnold. Boyd's Conesus, N. Y., 168; Orcutt's Hist. New Mil-

ford, Ct., 751; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, Ct., 1268; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 423; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 607.

PICKLES:—Jonas, Scituate, 1650; married, 1657, Alice, daughter of William Hatch; had Jonas, 1659; Mary, 1660; Nathan, 1661; Lydia, 1662; and Jonas, 1663; next year he died suddenly.

PICKMAN, often written PITMAN:—Nathaniel, Salem, 1654; came from Bristol with wife Tabitha, and Mary, beside Bethia, who all married; the last, 1673, with John Silsbee; Mary, 1665, with Robert Hodges, and Tabitha, 1664, with Edmund Feveryear; had sons Benjamin, Nathaniel, Samuel, and William.

REFERENCES:—Heraldic Journal, II, 26; Vinton's Giles Gen., 330.

PICKTON:—Thomas, Salem; had, says Felt, grant of land 1639, was on Beverly side; by will gave all his estate to wife Ann, who died 1683, aged 83.

PICKWORTH:—Amariah, Salem; had, says very good authority, daughter Rachel, who married the second John Sibley; but Savage feels "no little degree of hesitation because the first John S. married Rachel Pickworth, as is said."

PICKWORTH, JOHN, Salem, 1637; had gone from some part of the bay to Plymouth, 1631; got a wife and went back, says Gov. Bradford, in letter, 1632. His wife Ann joined the church 1638, and had bapt. Ruth, Hannah, and John that year; Samuel; Joseph, 1643; Rachel, 1646; Benjamin, 1648; Sarah, 1650; Abigail, 1652; and Jacob, 1654. He had grant of land at New London, 1651, but forfeit. for non-residence. Ruth married Nathaniel Masters; Rachel married John Sibley; and Sarah married Joseph Mazury.

PICKWORTH, ELIAS, of Beverly, 1687; may have been another son, or perhaps a grandson.

REFERENCE:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 425.

PID:—Richard; freeman of Mass., 1642; is wholly unknown to Savage.

PIDDELL:—Corbitt, of Conn.; as strange a name as the preceding, had a suit in court 1649.

PIDCOCK, or PIDCOKE:—George, Scituate; married, 1640, Sarah Richards, who lived 1670; and Deane, 324, says no family is heard of.

PIDGE:—See Pigg.

PIERCE, PEARSE, PEARS, PEIRSE, or PEARCE:—Abraham, Plymouth, 1629; had shared in division of cattle that year, of Duxbury, 1643; was a propr. of Bridgewater, 1645; by wife Rebecca had Abraham, born 1638; Isaac; and three daughters, of whom Alice was bapt. at Barnstable, 1650, and died at D. 1673. Haz., I, 326; Baylies, II., 254.

PIERCE, AZERIKAM, or AZRAKIM, Warwick; is supposed to have come in from Rehoboth, or Swanzy; had children Samuel and Tabitha, perhaps others.

PIERCE, BENJAMIN, Woburn; son perhaps of Robert, more prob. of Thomas of the same; by wife Mary had Benjamin, born 1689; Mary, 1692; Esther, 1696; Rebecca, 1698; Deborah, 1700; Thomas, 1702; and Zurishaddai, 1705.

PIERCE, DANIEL, Watertown; blacksmith; came in the Elizabeth from Ipswich, Co. Suffolk (but called of London by Coffin), 1634, aged 23; freeman 1638; removed to Newbury; by wife Sarah had Daniel, born 1642; Joshua, 1643; and Martha, 1648. He swore fidelity 1652, and married, 1654, Ann, perhaps widow of Thomas Millerd, and died 1677, leaving good estate.

His widow died 1690; and his daughter married perhaps a Thorpe.

PIERCE, DAVID, Dorchester; freeman 1636; but Mr. Paige, in his very careful list, General. Reg. III, 94, reads it Price.

PIERCE, EDWARD, Watertown, 1639; says Bond, who thinks he went to Wethersfield, but nothing certain is known of the man.

PIERCE, EPHRAIM, Weymouth; perhaps son of Michael; by wife Hannah, daughter of John Holbrook of the same, had Azrikam, born 1672; probably Ephraim; and perhaps others.

PIERCE, GEORGE, Boston; a smith; married Mary, daughter of Richard Woodhouse; had Mary, born 1660, and he died 1661.

PIERCE, GEORGE, Portsmouth, R. I.; married, 1687, Alice, daughter of Richard Hart; had Susanna, born 1688; and perhaps more.

PIERCE, GILES, Greenwich, R. I., 1687.

PIERCE, ISAAC, Boston; tailor; married Grace, daughter of Lewis Tucker, of Casco.

PIERCE, JAMES, Boston; killed in youth by lightning, at Plymouth, 1660.

PIERCE, JOHN, the patentee under the Pres. and Counc. of N. E., 1620-1, though connected with the pilgr. of Plymouth, never came, thinks Savage, to this shore, yet Willis seems contra., I, 13.

PIERCE, JOHN, Dorchester; came perhaps, in the Mary and John, 1630, or in the Lion, 1631; is called mariner, from Stepney, one of the modern London parishes; freeman 1631; by wife Parnell had Joseph, born 1631; Abia, 1633; John, 1635, died soon; Nehemiah, 1637, died 39; and his wife died same month. He was Selectmana 1636 and 1641, rep. 1639; removed, 1642, to Boston; married sec. wife 1654, Rebecca, widow of Thomas Wheeler, and died 1661.

PIERCE, JOHN, Watertown; freeman 1638; a man of very good estate, projected settlement at Sudbury and Lancaster, died 1661, in his will provides for wife Eliz., eldest son Anthony, and other children without naming; but his widow, in her will of 1667, when she died, aged 79, supplies the deficiency, naming children Anthony, John, Robert, Esther Morse, wife of Joseph, Mary Col-dam, whose husband Savage knows not, besides grandch. Mary Ball, and another Ball, Esther Morse, and the children of Anthony and Robert. He had also daughter Eliz., who married, 1655, Francis Wyman, but she died before her father.

PIERCE, JOHN, Boston; by wife Eliz. had John and Eliz., twins, born 1643; and of him nothing more is known, unless he may be that man called John Peirse, to whose four children John Mills, of Boston, in his will of 1651, made gift.

PIERCE, JOHN, Woburn; probably son of John of Watertown, and born in England; had John, born 1644; Joseph, 1646; and Thomas, 1649; perhaps others before or after; was freeman in April anad rep. May, 1690.

PIERCE, JOHN, Gloucester; husbandman; freeman 1651; married, 1643, wife Eliz.; had Mary, born 1650; and John, 1653; his wife died 1673, and he married, two months after, Jane Stanwood, and died 1695. His widow died 1706.

PIERCE, JOHN, Hartford, 1640; a youth who prob. removed soon. John, Charlestown, 1652, may have removed to Kittery, and died 1673, leaving widow Elinor.

PIERCE, JOHN, Boston; a mariner, in 1654, was perhaps he who married, 1656, Ruth, daughter of Nathaniel Bishop; had Hannah, born 1660; may have been admitted an inhabitant 1657. Another John, of Boston,

perhaps by wife Isabel, had Samuel, born 1660; and died 1661.

PIERCE, JOHN, Sudbury; perhaps brother of Anthony; had wife Eliz., who died 1655. One John, a weaver, came from Norwich, Co. Norfolk, 1637, aged 49, with wife Eliz., 36, and four children, John, Barbara, Eliz., and Judith, and one servant, John Gedney, 19; may have been this Sudbury man or not as the commonness of the name prevents distinct.

PIERCE, JOHN, Woburn; son, perhaps eldest, of John of the same; married, 1663, Deborah, daughter of James Converse; had Deborah, born 1666; John, 1671; Thomas, 1672; James, 1674, died at 11 years; Daniel, 1676; James, again, 1686; and Joseph, 1688.

PIERCE, JOHN, Salem, 1675; was then chosen lieut. of Capt. Gardner's comp., of whom, therefore, more ought to be known. Felt, II, 497.

PIERCE, JOHN, Boston, 1670; a bricklayer; a daughter of his had married William Talmage.

PIERCE, JOHN, Springfield; married, 1677, Lydia, daughter of Miles Morgan; had Nathaniel, born 1679; John, 1683; Jonathan; removed to Enfield; there had Lydia, 1693, and he died 1696, leaving the widow and these children.

PIERCE, JOHN, York, 1680; took oath of allegiance next year; had several years before married Phebe Nash, widow of Isaac.

PIERCE, JOHN, Woodbury; by Cothren suppos. to be son of John, of Wethersfield, yet who it was is not mentioned; married the defraud. orphan Ann, sister of John Hathwit; had John, bapt. 1683; and Eliz., 1685; and he died 1731.

PIERCE, LAUNCELOT, Pegypscot; married a daughter of Thomas Stephens; had William. Willis, I, 163.

PIERCE, MARK, Cambridge, 1642; removed next year to New Haven.

PIERCE, MARMADUKE, Salem, 1639; charged with killing his apprentice. See Winthrop, I, 318-9, where the surname seems Percy or Perry. He came 1637 from Sandwich, in Kent, with wife Mary and a servant. In Boys' Hist. of Sandwich, p. 752, it is spelled Peerce, and in Felt, I, 169, Percie, but in Ib., II, 458, Pierce.

PIERCE, MICHAEL, Hingham, 1646; had there bapt. that year Persis; other children were Benjamin, John, Ephraim, Eliz., Deborah, Ann, Abia, and Ruth, all named in his will, besides prob. Abigail, born 1662, when his wife died. Soon after he removed to Scituate, took second wife, Ann, was a captain of great bravery in command of 50 English and 20 friendly Indians from Cape Cod, in Philip's War, and was, with most of them, killed 1676, at Pawtucket fight in Rehoboth. Deane, 122, 325.

PIERCE, NEHEMIAH, Boston, 1661; a cooper; artillery co. 1671; married, perhaps second wife, 1684, Ann, widow of Capt. Samuel Mosely, eldest daughter of Isaac Addington, and died 1691.

PIERCE, RICHARD, Portsmouth, R. I., had perhaps other children beside that Susanna, who married, 1673, George Brownell.

PIERCE, RICHARD, Pemaquid; a carpenter; Savage thinks he is that man to whom, in 1642, an Indian Sagamore made large grant of lands and islands, as may be seen in Geneal. Reg., XIII, 365; took oath of fidelity 1674.

PIERCE, RICHARD, Boston; printer; married, 1680, Sarah, daughter of Rev. Seaborn Cotton. Thomas Hist., I, 282. For Benj. Harris, bookseller, he pub., 1690, the first number of a newspaper, of which the second never appeared. See Felt, II, 14.

PIERCE, ROBERT, Dorchester, perhaps 1630, but not very likely; may have been brother of John, the mariner; by wife Ann, daughter of John Greenway, had Deborah, born 1640, died in few weeks; was freeman 1642, and died 1665, leaving only son Thomas, and Mary, who married Thomas Herring, not (as often said) Haven, of Dedham; and his widow died 1695, "the oldest person that ever lived in D.," says the Hist., 261, aged "about 104 years."

PIERCE, ROBERT, Ipswich; married Abigail, daughter of Mark Symonds, of the same.

PIERCE, ROBERT, Charlestown; married, 1657, Sarah Eyre.

SAMUEL PIERCE, Malden, whose wife's name is not found, had Mary, born 1656; Thomas, 1658; John, and perhaps Joseph, 1659; of whom John died very soon; and Eliz. 1666; probably more, for Savage supposes him to have removed to Charlestown, and may be person whose wife Mary joined the C. Church 1670, and brought to bapt. Samuel, Thomas, Joseph, Jonathan, John, Mary, Eliz. and Persis, all 1670; Abigail, 1670; Hannah, 1671; and Benjamin, 1675.

PIERCE, THOMAS, Charlestown, 1634, freeman, 1635; by wife, Eliz., had Abigail, bapt. 1639, unless she were child of another Thomas, as seems not unlikely, for no other is ascribed to this one, who died 1666; in his will mentions his age as 82 years, his wife Eliz. 71, son John, Randall, Nichols, besides grandch. Mary Bridge and Eliz. Tufts; and gave legacy to the college. His widow, Eliz., mother of Mary, wife of Peter Tufts, was perhaps his second wife.

PIERCE, THOMAS, Woburn; 1643, may not improb. seem to be son of preceding, born in Eng., living first at Charlestown, and may have been father of that Abigail; but at W. had John, born 1644, died prob. soon; Thomas, 1645; Eliz. 1646; Joseph, 1648, died soon; Joseph, again; 1649; Stephen, 1651; Samuel, 1654, died at two years; Samuel, again, 1656; William, 1658; James, 1659; and Abigail, 1660. He was freeman in 1677 and that year sold land in Charlestown. Thomas, father of Stephen, could not be, as the biogr. supposes, the same Thomas that died 1666, aged 83 years.

PIERCE, THOMAS, Setauket, L. I., 1661, had that year a commiss. as a magistrate of Conn.

PIERCE, THOMAS, Gloucester; had wife Ann, who died 1668; perhaps daughter Eliz. died 1673.

PIERCE, WILLIAM, Boston; a distinguished shipmaster, made more voyages than any other person in the same years to and from Boston, was killed by the Spaniards at Providence in the Bahamas, 1641. Winthrop, II, 33. Prince says in Ann., II, 69, he was ancestor of Rev. James, a distinguished theologian of Exeter, Eng., who died 1730.

PIERCE, WILLIAM, Boston; came in the Griffin, arrived 1633, with Cotton, Hooker, Gov. Haynes, and other churchmen; was freeman, often a selectman, died 1661. He had early married Sarah, daughter of William Colbron; had daughter Sarah, named Sarah Colpit in the will of her grandf. But name may be wrong; at least such a name is not known in Boston. See the note in Winthrop, I, 109.

PIERCE, WILLIAM, Barnstable; 1643.

PIERCE, WILLIAM, Bost.; 1653, a mariner, died 1669, leaving small prop. to his widow. By wife Esther, supposes Savage, he had Mary, born 1656; Martha and Mary, twins, 1659.

PIERCE, WILLIAM, Falmouth; 1680, in the second destruction of the town, 1690, removed to Milton. Willis, I, 163.

PIERCE, WILLIAM, Suffield; married, 1688, Esther Spencer; had Thomas, born 1688.

PIERCE, WILLIAM, Woburn; perhaps son of Thos. of the same; married, 1690, Abigail Somers, alias Warren.

REFERENCES.

MASSACHUSETTS.—Ballou's Hist., Milford, 969-71; Bond's Watertown, 393-9, 869-71; Davis's Landmark of Plymouth, 206-8; Deane's Hist. Scituate, 325; Draper's Hist. Spencer, 246; Hudson's Hist. Lexington, 181-5; Hyde's Hist. Brimfield, 446; Judd's Hist. Hadley, 552; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, 272; Pierce's Hist. Grafton, 540-3; Sewall's Hist. Woburn, 628; Stowe's Hist. Hubbardston, 333; Whitmore's Copps Hill Epitaphs; Wyman's Charlestown Gens., II, 756-62.

NEW HAMPSHIRE.—Blood's Hist. Temple, 239; Brewster's Portsmouth, II, 359-62; Cochrane's Hist. Antrim, 645; Cutter's Hist. Jaffray, 420-8; Dow's Hist. Hampton, 927; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, 807-9; Livermore's Hist. Wilton, 469; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, 670; Read's Hist. Swanzey, 420; Smith's Hist. Peterborough, 226; Worcester's Hist. Hollis, N. H., 384.

OTHER PUBLICATIONS.

Am. Ancestry, I, 62; II, 95; III, 93; IX, 95; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 153; Blake Gen., 46, 62-9; Cleveland's Hist. Yates Co., N. Y., 591; Cothren's Hist. of Woodbury, Ct., 669-72; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 358; Gold's Hist. Cornwall, Ct., 244; Memenway's Vermont Gaz., V, 101; Hubbard's Stanstead Co., Canada, 128-31; Lapham's Hist. Norway, Me., 576; Locke gen., 32, 56, 86-9, 317-20; Loomis Gen. Female Branches, 535; Meade's Old Families of Va.; New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., VI, 276-9; XXI, 61-5; 157-62, 257-64, 340-50; XXII, 73-9, 17485; XXIX, 273-81; Pierce Gen. (1864) 5 p. (1870), 490 p. (1882), 376 p. (1889) 441 p.; Pope Gen., 316-8; Power's Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 571; Rhode Island Hist. Mag., V, 70-8; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 426-32; Smith's Hist. Dutchess Co., N. Y., 498; Spooner's Mem. W. Spooner, 109; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 607; Walker Gen., 206; Whitcomb and Pierce Gen. (1888) 23 p.; Whitehead's Hist. Perth Amboy, N. J., 359.

PIERPONT:—James, Ipswich; had wife Margaret, left sons John and Robert whom he brought from England.

PIERPONT, ROBERT, Ipswich, 1648; brother prob. of James, may, supposes Savage, be regarded as father of that Robert of I. who was admitted freeman 1676.

REFERENCES:—Am. Ancestry, V, 89; VII, 249; Darling Mem., 40-4; Ellis' Hist. Roxbury, Mass., 126; Hamden, Ct. Hist., 266; Pierpont Gen. (1868) 23 p.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 432; Tuttle Gen., 695-8; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 298-304, 307-9.

PIERSON, PEARSON, PORSUNE, or PERSON:—Abraham, Branford, was of Yorkshire, came to Boston 1640, joined the church that year, when he is called "a student," of which we may doubt the meaning, as we know he was bred at Trinity Coll., Cambridge, where he took his A.B. 1632, and he is in Mather's first Classis as a minister before coming over, though this may well seem incorrect; became minister of the church gathering in Lynn, 1640, to go to sett. at Southampton, L. I.; thence about 1647 went to Branford, and thence in the autumn of 1667, with a part of his congregation, to Newark, N. J. See his letter to John Winthrop, 3 Mass. Hist. Coll., X, 69 and 84. He had Abraham, born at Lynn 1641, H. C. 1668; Thomas, John, and Abigail, before his remov. from S., and at B. were born Grace, 1650; Susanna, 1652; Rebecca, 1654; and Theophilus, 1659; beside Isaac, and Mary. He died 1678.

PIERSON, BARTHOLOMEW, Watertown, 1639; by wife Ursula, written Azlee, Uzlah, Uzlee in the records, had Bartholomew, born 1670, died soon; Bartholomew again, 1642, died in few months; Martha, 1653; perhaps Mary; Jonathan, 1648; Joseph, 1650; Sarah, 1653; and Bartholomew, again, who died in few years. In 1648 he was made freeman, spelling Porsune in the records, and in 1653 he removed to Woburn; was selectman 1665 and 1666, and died 1687. His widow died 1694.

PIERSON, HENRY, Hempstead, L. I., 1686.

PIERSON, HUGH, Watertown, 1649, had, in 1654, wife Alice and daughter Ruth, then 9 years old; and he died 1675, very poor, as he had lived.

PIERSON, JOHN, Middletown, died 1677, leaving wife and son 3 years old.

PIERSON, PETER, a Quaker, to be whipped at the cart's tail 1660, thro. Boston, Roxbury, and Dedham. Hutch., I, 203.

PIERSON, STEPHEN, Derby, 1679; had prob. other children beside Stephen and Sarah; for the name of Abraham is found in the list of estate 1717, and this may lead to the presumption that Stephen was son of the first Abraham.

PIERSON, THOMAS, Branford, 1668, not (as often he is called) son of Rev. Abraham the first; married, 1662, Mary, daughter of Richard Harrison; had Samuel, born about 1663, removed to Newark and there died. He swore alleg. to the Dutch in 1673. He was prob. brother, possibly nephew, of the first Rev. Abraham, and his will of 1698, with codicil of 1701, was probated in May following. It names sons Samuel and Thomas, daughters Hannah and Eliz.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancest., I, 62; II, 95; VIII, 104; Avon, N. Y., Gen. Rec., 4-16; Condit Gen.; Howell's Hist. Southampton, N. Y., 348-53; Kitchell Gen., 44; N. J., Hist. Coll., VI, Supp. 2; Orcutt's Hist. Derby, Ct., 751; Pierson Gen. (1878) 104 pp.; Power's Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 568; Sewall's Hist. Woburn, Mass., 629; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 607.

PIGG, PIDGE, or PIGGE:—John, Dedham, prob. son of Thomas, freeman 1690; printed in the list Pidg, as the name of his mother in the Metcalf genealogy is spelt Pidge, which may show the sound.

PIGG, ROBERT, New Haven, 1644; died 1660, or very early next year. In his will mentions wife Margaret, who married, 1662, William Tharpe or Thorpe, daughter Alice, meaning wife of John Jenner, perhaps, her son Thomas, "and her other children." Possibly he was brother of Thomas of Roxbury, freeman 1634, who brought from England wife Mary, and sev. children; had here Martha, bapt. 1643; and he died that year.

PIDGEN:—Thomas, Lynn, 1647. Lewis.

PIGGOTT:—Christopher, Boston, 1655, in 27 Apr. of which year an order was passed, that his wife shall be forthwith sent to him at Muddy River by the constable.

PIGHOGG:—Mr., Boston, admitt. a townsman 1652, with prefix of respect, and entitled a "churrurgeon." See Rec., I, 103, which gives no name of bapt.

PIGROM:—William, Dorchester, 1653, perhaps only transient.

PIKE:—William, Marblehead, 1668.

PIKE, HUGH, Newbury, a soldier under Turner; at Hatfield, in 1676; married, 1685, Sarah, daughter of Francis Brown; had Hugh, born 1686, and Joseph.

PIKE, JAMES, Charlestown, 1647; then adm. of the church and made freeman; removed to Reading, had two wives, Naomi, and Sarah; two sons, John, born

1654; and Zachariah, 1658; but of which wife either was son, or whether there were more children, or their names, if there were more, as is prob., etc., Jeremiah, or when either of the wives or the children died, Savage does not know. He died 1699.

PIKE, JEREMIAH, Reading, prob. son of the preced., had Jeremiah, born 1674; James, 1676, died soon; as did Elieser or Ebenezer, born next year; Michael, born next year; Michael, 1678; James, again, 1679, died young; Rachel, 1681; James, again, 1682; Nathaniel, 1685; William, 1687; Naomi, 1689; was of Framingham, a selectman 1700, and died 1711.

PIKE, JOHN, Newbury, came in the James, 1635, from Southampton, called in the clearance from the customhouse laborer of Langford, which church was at Ipswich first; in 1640 of Piscataqua, and removed early to Salisbury, but more probably only established there on his estate; second son died 1654, leaving will, made two days before, in which he provides for grands., John, son of John, and grands., John, son of Robert, three daughters, Dorothy, wife of Daniel Hendrick, by whom we discover the error of Genealog. Reg., VI, 342, where she is called daughter, instead of sister of Robert; Israel, wife of Henry True; and Ann.

PIKE, JOHN, Roxbury; had Jessie, born 1685.

PIKE, JOSEPH, Charlestown, 1683; had wife Susanna, killed by the Indians 1694, near Dover.

PIKE, RICHARD, Newbury, 1655; was settled at Falmouth 1675. Willis, I, 140, 3.

PIKE, ROBERT, Salisbury, son of John the first, brought from England, was first at Newbury, freeman 1637; married, 1641, Sarah Sanders, perhaps daughter of John or his sister; had Sarah, born 1642; Mary, 1644, died young; Dorothy, 1645; Mary again, 1647; Elizabeth, 1650; John, 1653; Robert, 1655; and Moses, 1659; was one of the early church members at S., represent. 1648, and some years following; lieut., capt., major in comm. of one of the Essex regim., an Assist. 1682, to the subvers. of the chart; one of the coun. of Safety on the overthrow of Andros, 1689; and in William and Mary's Charter, 1691, again made one of the council. His wife died 1679, and he died 1706 in his 91st year. Sarah married 1661, Wymond Bradbury; and next, 1671, John Stockman; Dorothy married Joshua Pierce; and Eliz. married William Carr.

PIKE, ROBERT, Providence, 1645; may have been only trans. inhab.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, V, 223; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 153; Barry's Hist. Framingham, Mass., 350-63; Bell's Hist. Exeter, N. H., 37; Hatch's Hist. Industry, Me.; 791; Lapham's Hist. Norway, Me., 576-9; Morse's Hist. Sherborn, Mass., 202; Rich's Hist. of Truro, Mass., 551; Runnel's Sanbornton, N. H., II, 570-2; Savage's Gen. Dict., 435-7; Wentworth Gen., I, 82-4; II, 406-8; Wheeler's Hist. Newport, N. H., 506-9; Whitehead's Perth Amboy, N. J., 360-3; Weyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., II, 762.

PILE:—William, Salisbury, 1659, removed to Nantucket, thence to Dover, bef. July, 1663.

PILLING, or PILLEN:—John, Kittery, 1639; a fisherman; was prob. of Dover, 1653.

PILLSBURY:—William, Dorchester, 1641; married that year, prob. Dorothy Crosby; had Deborah, born 1642; Job, 1643; Moses; Abel; removed to Newbury; there had Caleb, 1654; William, 1656; Experience, 1658; Increase, 1660; Thankful, 1662; and Joshua, 1671; freeman 1668; died 1686, aged 71.



REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, V, 80, 146; Bangor, Me., Hist. Mag., V, 208; Caverno Gen. Rec., 35; Coffin's Hist. of Newbury, Mass., 314; Cogswell's Hist. Henniker, N. H., 683-90; Cogswell's Hist. Nottingham, N. H., 763; Eaton's Hist., Thomaston, Me., II, 358; Poor's Hist. Gen. Researches, 136, 150; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 437.

PIMORE:—Thomas, New Haven, a propr., 1685.

PINCKNEY:—Philip, Fairfield, 1650; perhaps he was not there much after 1653; certainly was at East Chester, 1665. His son John lived there 1690, and perhaps he had other children, beside Abigail, who married David Osborn.

REFERENCES:—Bolton's Westchester, 249; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 439.

PINDAR, PINDER, or PINTER:—Henry, Ipswich, 1642; perhaps was father of Mary, who married, 1643, Solomon Martin; and of Joanna, who married, 1643, Valentine Rowell. He had come prob. as early as 1635 at least, for in that year embarked at London, in the *Susan and Ellen*, to come hither, were Mary, aged 53, with six children; Francis, 20; Mary, 17; Joanna, 14; Ann, 12; Catherine, 10; and John, 8.

PINDAR, JOHN, Ipswich, 1648; may have been son of the preceding; married a daughter of Theophilus Wilson, and had son Thomas; and perhaps removed to Wattertown; there died 1662.

PINDAR, SAMUEL, Ipswich, 1683.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 153; Ipswich, Mass., Chronicle (1882).

PINGRY, PINGREW, PINGREE, or PENGRY:—Aaron, Ipswich, 1648.

PINGRY, MOSES, Ipswich, 1642; perhaps brother of the preceding, a saltmaker; married Abigail, daughter of first Robert Clement; was represent. 1665, and deacon; died 1695, aged prob. 85 years.

PINGRY, JOHN, prob. son of Aaron, or Moses, took lease of the school farm in 1680; married Faith, perhaps daughter of the first Joseph Jewett.

REFERENCES:—Little Gen., 288-90; Pingry Gen. (1881), 186 pp.

PINION:—Nicholas, Lynn, 1647; perhaps worked at the iron mine; removed to New Haven; there wrought at the iron works. By wife Eliz., who died 1667, had Ruth, Hannah, Mary, Thomas, and Robert, and died 1676.

PINION, ROBERT, Lynn, 1647, may have been son of the preceding.

PINION, THOMAS, Sudbury, 1661; may have been son of Nicholas. Sett. at New Haven; by wife Mary had Christiana, Mercy, and Abigail, and died 1710. Doubts as to this name have been expressed in Conn., for it might easily be read Pineon, or Pineo, and the sound of either is not much unlike the others, it is said, and was seldom uttered in public.

PINKHAM:—Richard, Dover, 1648; hired to call the people to church by beating the drum. Had sons Robert and John, and perhaps Thomas.

REFERENCES:—Cushman's Sheepscott, 413; Milliken's Narraguagus Valley, Me., 18; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VII, 353-5; Otis Family of New Hampshire, (1851).

PINNEY, or PYNNEY:—Humphrey, Dorchester, born in Somersetshire; came, as once was thought, in the *Mary and John*, 1630, but Stiles, in Hist. of Windsor, 745, shows that in 1831 he was engaged in England;

freeman 1634; married at Dorchester, Mary, daughter of George Hull; had Samuel; removed to Windsor; there had Nathaniel, born 1641, bapt. 1642; Mary, 1644; Sarah, 1648; John, 1651; Abigail, 1654; and Isaac, 1664. He died 1683, and his widow died 1684.

PINNEY, JOHN, Charlestown; married, 1682, Eliz., daughter of Thomas Rand; had John, Edmund, and Eliz., all bapt. 1687.

PHINNEY, THOMAS, Gloucester, 1671; freeman 1672; and was there ten years after.

REFERENCES:—Loomis, Gen., Fem. Branch, 666; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 438; Stiles' Hist., Windsor, Ct., II, 608-19; 842-4.

PINSON, PINCHIN, or PINCIN:—Andrew, Wethersfield; died 1697, after more than 30 years inhab., aged 74, and prob. without even wife or children.

PINSON, EDMUND, Cambridge, 1665; married Ann, daughter of John Cooper; had Ann, who died 1666, infant. He had second wife, Sarah, daughter of Richard Dexter.

PINSON, THOMAS, Scituate, 1636; married, 1636, Jane, daughter of Richard Stanlake; had Thomas, born 1640; Hannah, 1642; Waitstill, 1650; John, 1655, and Joshua, 1658.

REFERENCE:—Mitchell's, Bridgewater, 272.

PIPER:—Nathaniel, Ipswich, 1665, is thought to have come from Dartmouth in Devonsh. His will of 1676 names wife Sarah, and children, Sarah, Nathaniel, Josiah, John, Thomas, Mary, Margaret, Samuel, and Jonathan.

PIPER, RICHARD, Haddam, 1669; was then constable, in 1674 rep., died 1678. No children are named in will.

PIPON:—John, master of a ship at Salem, 1673, was prob. that capt. in the forces to whom Andros gave command at the castle. Felt, I, 359. Perhaps Andros officer, in 1678, command at Pemaquid, was Joshua. See Mass. Hist. Call., VII, 180.

PITCHER:—Andrew, Dorchester, 1634; freeman 1641; by wife Margaret, had, beside eldest son Samuel, John, Jonathan, and Nathaniel named in his will, Experience, 1642; Mary, 1644; Ruth, 1647; and another son 1652, who died young, as prob. did Mary; died 1661.

PITCHER, JOHN, Bridgewater, 1666, servant of Francis Godfrey, who names him in his will.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 96; Pompey's N. Y. Reunion, 337-41.

PITHOUSE:—See Pittice.

PITKIN:—William, Hartford, 1660, freeman 1662, was son of Roger who was of London 1666, though family tradition brings him from city of Norwich; had prob. been bred a lawyer in England, here first taught a school, was soon made attorney for the colony; rep. 1675, treasurer, 1676; married Hannah, only daughter of Ozias Goodwin; had Roger, born 1662; William, 1664; John; Nathaniel; George, 1675; Ozias, 1679; Hannah; and Eliz., 1677; all named in his will, as also is brother Roger; was an Assist. several years and died 1694, aged 58; and his widow died 1724, aged 86. He brought from England or she followed him, as tradition says, Sister Martha, who married, 1661, Simon Wolcott; was mother of the first Gov. W. who, in the funeral sermon upon him, is said to have never gone to any school, but to have been solely educated by her at home, and after, married Daniel Clark.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancest. IV, 116; V, 199, 200, 205; Huntington's Memoirs, 103; Kellog's White Gen.,

62; Pitkin, Gen. (1887) 418 pp.; Salisbury's Memorials, (1888) (1892); Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 440; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 619.

PITMAN, oft. PITNAM:—Ezekiel, New Hamp., 1683.

PITMAN, JOHN, Salem; a capt., freeman; 1690 lived in what became Danvers.

PITMAN, JONATHAN, Stratford, married, 1681; Temperance, elder daughter of John Welles of the same; had Jonathan, born 1682, died soon; Jonathan again, 1687; Robert, 1689; and Samuel, 1692, and died 1727.

PITMAN, JOSEPH, died 1658, says Farmer, but a doubt is raised whether he was not casual resid., for neither as townsman nor churchman does name appear.

PITMAN, JOSEPH, Dover; in service of William Tassett, discharged by the court in 1686, for cruelty by the master; killed by the Indians, 1704.

PITMAN, MARK, Marblehead, 1674, called 50 years old, may have been soldier; killed next year at Hatfield.

PITMAN, NATHANIEL, Salem, 1639; had there, says Felt, grant of land. He is usual. named Pickman.

PITMAN, SAMUEL, Salem, 1670.

PITMAN, THOMAS, Marblehead, 1648, perhaps had son Thomas.

PITMAN, THOMAS, Marblehead; called junior, aged 17 in 1669; may be the man titled senior, in 1683, when made freeman.

PITMAN, WILLIAM, Dover; married at Boston, 1653, Barbara Evans; had prob. that Mary, who married, 1674, Stephen Otis; and he may have lived 1677 at Boston.

REFERENCES:—Guild's Stiles Gen., 342; Pitman Gen. (1868) 48 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 424, 441; Thurston and Pitman Gen. (1865) 80 pp.

PITNEY:—James, Boston, 1652; had been of Ipswich, 1639. His wife, Sarah, had come in the *Planter*, 1635, from London, aged 22, with Margaret, 22, who perhaps was his sister and 2 children, Sarah, 7, and Samuel 1 and ½. He was of Marshfield, 1643, and after death of his wife, 1658, removed to M. again, for there his daughter, Sarah, married, 1648, John Thomas, and there he died, 1663, by nuncupative will giving his little property to his children James, Abigail, and John, and Sarah Thomas, and her children. He was 80.

PITT:—William, Plymouth; came in 1621, in the *Fortune*; had share in division of lands, 1624, but was not present at the division of cattle, 1627; and may have removed to N. shore of the Bay. He was possibly at Marblehead, 1674; at least, one Hugh Latimer, of M. seems to have married, 1669, Mary, daughter of a man of this name, who lived there, 1665. See Morton's Memo. by Davis, 378; and Baylies I. 85.

PITTEE, PITY, or PITTEY:—Joseph, Ipswich, freeman, 1680.

PITTEE, WILLIAM, an early settler, by wife Mary, had, Savage conjectures, (though record makes Samuel the father) Samuel, born 1657; and William, 1661; others, also, much earlier; John, born 1639, who was drowned; and Mary, 1643, who married, 1660, Henry Adams.

REFERENCE:—Porter Gen. (1878) 15.

PITTICE:—John, Ipswich, 1648, may be the passenger in the *James* from Southampton, 1635, who was of Marlborough in Wilts', says the custom-ho. rec., spelling it Pithouse; and possibly the Pettis or Pittis populat. may be thus derived.

PITTS:—Edmund, Hingham, from Hingham in England; came with wife and children; was a weaver;

freeman 1640, and had brother Leonard in comp.; had John, born 1653; and Jeremy, 1657; Deborah, who married, 1672, Daniel Howard; May, who, 1672, married John Bull or Bullen; and Eliz., who 1673, married Thomas Jones, were his daughters, or they or some may have come of another family.

PITTS, PETER, Taunton, 1643-60; had, perhaps, married Mary, daughter of Henry Andrews, widow of William Hodges or Hedges, who, in her will after 1654, provided that Peter P. should perform its conditions "in case I make him my husband."

PITTS, SAMUEL, Taunton; married 1680, Sarah Bobbett, daughter of Edward of the same.

PITTS, WILLIAM, Hingham; came in the *Diligent*, 1638, from Old Hingham, may be the man of whom Winthrop II, 305, tells, and may have been of Marblehead, 1654; next year married Susanna, widow of Philip Alley, was a trader, and prob. lived at Boston, but his wife, Susanna, died at M. on a visit, 1668. See Essex Inst. Call, II, 69.

REFERENCES:—Pitts Gen. (1882) 63 pp.; Richard Mowry Gen., 223; Ridson's Harrison, Me. Settlers, 99; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 442.

PITTUMS, or PITTOMS:—John, Boston; by wife Mary had Nathaniel, born 1678; Mary, 1680, bapt. 1681; and Eliz., whose birth is not seen; but bapt. 1685.

PIXLEY:—William, Hadley; married, 1663, Sarah Lawrence, had Sarah, born 1665; Thomas, 1667; removed to Northampton, there had William, 1669; Joseph, 1671; died young; Joseph, again, 1676; Ebenezer, 1678; removed to Westfield, there had Anthony, 1681, who died 1697; beside Mary, who died 1735, at Westfield, unmarried, date of birth unknown; he died 1689; and his widow died, 1713. Sarah married, 1680, John Lee. Thomas and Ebenezer, as well as Joseph, had children in W., but their names have not been learned. The name is still found.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, V, 13; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 443.

PLACE, sometimes PLAISE:—Enoch, Kingston, R. I., from whose will, 1695, Savage learns that he was 64 years old, and had wife, Sarah; married, 1657, at Dorchester, as in Geneal. Rec., XI, 332, is seen without her surname, and children, Enoch, Peter, Thomas, and Joseph, the youngest, beside Sarah, wife of \* \* \* Cook. The same Dorchester records ment. that Dinah P. died that year.

PLACE, PETER, Boston; came in the *Trulove*, 1635, from London, aged 20, freeman, 1646; by wife Alice had Hannah, 1643; Eliz., 1644; Joseph, 1646; Peter, 1649; Eliz. again, 1652, who died young; Sarah, 1657.

PLACE, PETER, Providence; perhaps son of the preceding, swore alleg. to Charles II, 1682.

PLACE, THOMAS, Braintree or Dorchester; freeman, 1640.

PLACE, WILLIAM, Salem; blacksmith, had grant of land, 1637, when Felt notes he was called "old Mr. William P." He had wife but no children, and died 1646.

REFERENCE:—Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 155.

PLANE, or PLAIN:—William, Guilford, 1639, execut. 1646, at New Haven, for monstrous crimes. Winthrop, II, 265.

PLASTOW:—Josiah, Boston, 1631; banished. Winthrop, I, 52, 61, 2. It is said he died before June, 1632.

PLATT:—Abel, Rowley, 1678.

PLATT, ISAAC, Huntington, L. I.; admitted freeman of Conn., 1664.

PLATT, JAMES, Rowley, 1691.

PLATT, JOHN, Norwalk, 1663; freeman, 1668; by wife Hannah, daughter of George Clark, the first of Milford, had John, born 1664; Josiah, 1667; Samuel, 1671; Joseph, 1673; Hannah, 1674; and Sarah, 1678.

PLATT, JONATHAN, Rowley; married, 1655, Eliz. Johnson, made his will 1680, naming wife Sarah, and son.

PLATT, RICHARD, Milford, 1639; then member of the church where he had lands, 1646, in the list of freeman, 1669; was deacon and died, 1684 or 5; had prob. brought from England Mary, John, Isaac, and Sarah, and at M. had bapt. Epenetus, prob., 1640; Hannah, 1643; Josiah, 1645; Joseph, 1649; and his wife, Mary, died or was buried 1676.

PLATT, SAMUEL, Rowley; represent., 1681; perhaps the freeman of 1684; prob. had family.

PLATT, SAMUEL, Rowley; perhaps son of the preceding; was town clerk 19 years and died 1726.

PLATT, THOMAS, Boston, 1669; a butcher. Often the name is found with final "s."

REFERENCE:—Amer. Ancestry, VII, 125; VIII, 109, 112; Boyd's Annals Winchester, Ct., 180; Green's Todd Gen.; Hall's Norwalk, Ct., 86-8, 92-7, 200, 249; Oneida Hist. Soc. Trans., II, 83-90. Platt Gen. (1891) 398 pp.; Platt's Old Times, Huntington, L. I. (1876); Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 444; Stearns' Hist. Rindge, N. H., 637-44; Strong Gen., 702; Thompson's L. I., N. Y., II, 4, 72-5; Timlow's Hist., Southington, Ct., 205-7; Todd's Hist. Redding, Ct., 210; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 544-6.

PLATTS:—James. See Platt.

REFERENCES:—Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., V, 15; XXIII, 141-5; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 671-4; Poor's Hist. Gen. Researches, 116-30; Stearne's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 851.

PLAYES:—Enoch, Wickford, 1674.

PLIMPTON:—See Plympton.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, V, 34; Ammidown's Hist. Coll., II, 365-7, 560; Ammidown Fam., 31; Keyes' W. Boyleston Mass. Gen. Reg., 33; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 674; Plimpton, Gen., (1885) 240 pp.; Wight Gen., 56-8.

PLOTT:—Josiah, Milford, 1671; as printed in Trumbull, Cal. Rec. II. Savage thinks may be son of Richard Platt.

PLUMBE, or PLUM:—John, Dorchester; removed to Wethersfield before September, 1636, and before depts. to Gen. Ct. were introduced in Conn. Was a sort of ruler in 1637, rep. 1641, 2 and 3, had Samuel, and Dorcas, who married, 1655, John Lyman, was nomin., 1643, for election as Assist., but did not succeed in the choice, made custom-ho. officer, 1644; sold his estate and removed to Branford before 1646, and there died. His will was probated 1648. Yet is not known where he first landed in our country, or whence he came. Perhaps he was father of John, New London, born about 1621, where after 1665, he seems much connected though prob. living at Hartford, a mariner who traded up and down the river, freeman, 1669; yet before 1677 establ. at N. L., where he had Mercy, bapt. 1677; George, 1679; and Sarah, 1682. Miss Caulkins is confid. that he had elder children: John, Samuel, of which one thinks he was born 1659; Joseph and Greene. His wife was fined, 1671, for sale of liquor to Indians, but at N. L.

he was constable, 1680; and an innholder, and died 1696. John, Samuel, and Joseph were at Milford, but John came back to N. L. and was deacon many years, says Caulkins, who sends George to Stonington. One John was a soldier in Lothrop's comp.; killed by the Indians at Deerfield, 1675; but another John, Dorchester, is only mentioned as partaking of bounty to the poor in 1680. See Hist. of D., 239. But prob. he had long lived there, and had daughter, Waiting, born 1657.

PLUMBE, ROBERT, Milford, 1639; married Mary, daughter of Sylvester Baldwin; had Mary bapt., 1645, who married, 1668, the second Matthew Woodruff; John, 1646; Robert, 1648; Samuel, 1650, died young; Samuel, again, 1653; and Joseph, posthum. 1655; and died 1655.

REFERENCES:—Maltby Gen., 104; Caulkins' New London, Ct., 336; Kellog's White Gen., 56; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 445.

PLUMLY:—Alexander, Braintree; by wife Esther, had son, Submit, born 1654. He was one of the promoters of settlement at Menden, 1663.

PLUMMER:—Francis, Newbury, 1635; linen weaver; came in 1633, says one tradit. from Woolwich, near London, but another says from Wales; we know not in which town he was first inhab., but he was freeman, 1634, brought wife, Ruth, who died 1647, and several children, certainly Samuel and Joseph. He married, 1648, widow Ann Palmer, who died 1665, and he married next month, Beatrice, widow of William Cattlebury, and died 1673.

PLUMMER, JOHN, at Hatfield; killed by the Indians, 1675; may have been a soldier, not inhab. of H., but came from Dorchester in Johnson's company.

PLUMMER, SAMUEL, Newbury; eldest child of John; born in Eng. about 1619; freeman 1641; by wife Mary, had Samuel, born 1647; Mary, 1650; John, 1652; Ephraim, 1655; Hannah, 1657; Sylvanus, 1658; Ruth, 1660; Eliz., 1662; Deborah, 1665; Joshua, Lydia, 1668; and Bathshua, 1670. He kept the ferry over the Merrimac, was rep. 1676, and died 1702.

REFERENCES:—Chandler Gen., 217; Coffin's Hist. of Boscowen, N. H., 601-4; Cogswell's Hist., Henniker, N. H., 601-3; Goode Gen., 233; Lapham's Hist., Bethel, Me., 598; Lee Gen. of Ipswich, 295-7, 312; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XXXVIII, 67; Plummer Hall Proc., Salem, Mass. (1858); Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 446; Shourd's Fenwick Colony, N. J., 176; Warren's Hist. of Waterford, Me. 279; Wentworth Gen., I, 170.

PLYMPTON, or PLIMPTON:—Henry of Boston, died prob. early in 1653, for his inv. was brought in that year.

PLYMPTON, JOHN, Dedham, 1642; perhaps brother of preceding, came prob. some years before for Dr. George Alcock of Roxbury, in his will 1640, calls him his servant, meaning apprentice, may be the freeman of 1643, printed Plimpton; by wife Jane (prob. daughter of Richard Dummer, brought from England, married 1644), had Hannah, born 1645; John, 1646, died soon; Mary, 1648; John, again, 1650; Peter, 1652, and the following at Medfield, of whom only dates of birth appear: Joseph, 1653; Mehitable, 1655; Jonathan, 1657; Eleazer, 1660, died soon; Eleazer, again, 1661; Rhoda, 1663, died soon; Jane, 1664, died soon; and Henry, 1666, who died 1668. He removed after the war began, supposes Savage, to Deerfield, where he was serg.; his son, Jonathan, was killed by the Indians, 1675, at Bloody Brook, and the father was taken two years and one

day after death of Jonathan, by the Indians, carried towards Canada, and killed, one report says, by burning at the stake. The Hampsh. Prob. rec. takes notice, 1678, of his wife, Jane, and that the children were to have the lands; all removed in few years to the old settlement near Boston. His widow married, 1679, Nicholas Hide.

PLYMPTON, ROBERT, New London; was chosen to office, 1681, and died before 1686.

PLYMPTON, THOMAS, Sudbury, 1643; by wife Abigail, daughter of Peter Noyes, had Abigail, born 1653; Jane, 1655; Mary, 1656; Eliz., 1658; Thomas, 1661; Dorothy, 1664; and Peter, 1667; and was killed at Sudbury fight, 1676.

REFERENCES:—Chase's Plympton Gen. (1885); Cleveland's Hist. Yates Co., N. Y., 695-7; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 447; Ward's Hist., Shrewsbury, Mass., 410.

POCHER:—George, Braintree, died 1639.

POCOCK:—John, a soldier in the list of killed by the Indians at Hadley, 1675; may be misspell. of Peacock.

POD:—Daniel, Ipswich, 1642.

POD, SAMUEL, came in the *Susan and Ellen*, aged 25, from London.

POLE:—George, Plymouth, or perhaps, Yarmouth, 1646, with Anthony Thatcher, was, as Drake, Book of the Ind., p. 20, tells, on a committee against tobacco. Possibly the name had double "o."

POLLARD:—George, Salem; before 1646, says Felt., in his will pro., 1646, he is called of Marblehead.

POLLARD, WILLIAM, Boston; innholder, by wife, Ann, had John, born 1644; Samuel, 1646; Hannah, 1649; William, 1653; Eliz., 1655; Joseph, 1657; Sarah, 1659; Benjamin, 1663; Ann, 1664; Jonathan, 1666, and David, 1668. The last, with eight others, were bapt. in Old South Church at one time, 1670. One Ann P., at Boston, prob. his widow, died 1725, in 105th year, it is said, in Franklin's N. E. Courant, though somewhat exaggerated, as we know from her own testimony 12 years before, that she was 89.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ances., IX, 86; Fox's Hist. Dunstable, Mass., 248; Hazen's Hist., Billerica, Mass., 112-4; Kidder's Hist., New Ipswich, N. H., 428; Meade's Old Laws of Va.; Pollard Gen. (1891), 20 pp.; Richmond, Va., Standard, II, 45; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 448-50; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 852; Stowe's Hist., Hubbardston, Mass., 334; Walworth Hyde Gen. 469.

POLLY, or POLLEY:—George, Woburn; married 1649, Eliz. Winn, perhaps daughter of Edward; had John, 1650; Joseph, 1652; George, 1656; Eliz. 1657; Samuel, 1661, died in 2 weeks; Hannah, 1662, died same day; Hannah, again, 1663; and he died 1683.

POLLY, JOHN, Roxbury, perhaps son of preceding; had Mary and Sarah twins, bapt. 1650; Hannah, 1652; Abigail, 1654; Bethia, 1659; and Susanna, 1661. His wife, Susan, died 1664; and he by second wife, Hannah, had Rebecca, born 1668, and Joanna, 1670. This wife died 1684, and he married third wife Jane Walter, who died 1701. He died 1689 aged 71.

REFERENCES:—Stearn's Ashburnham, 853; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 450; Sewall's Hist., Woburn, Mass., 629.

POMEROY, POMROY, PUMMERY, or PUMRY:—Eltweed, Dorchester, by Dr. Harris marked as of 1630 and if so, came prob. in the *Mary and John*, freeman, 1633, removed about 1636 or 7 to Windsor, carrying

Mary, who died 1640; John, who died 1647; and Eldad, all prob. born at D.; the two former died at W.; had at W. Medad, bapt. 1638; Caleb, 1642; Mary, again, 1644, died under 15 years; Joshua, 1646; and Joseph, 1652. His wife died 1655, and he married Lydia, widow of Thomas Parsons, removed 1672 to live with his sister Medad at Northampton, there died 1673. His son, Eldad, died unmarried, 1662, having been admitted freeman of Conn., 1658, and betroth. to Susanna Cunliffe.

POMEROY, JOHN, Boston; shipwright, made his will 1690, bound to sea, and gave his property to Mary Brookings, prob. daughter of John; he was, no doubt, a young unmarried man, prob. engaged to marry the devisee.

POMEROY, THOMAS, whose name is written Pummery, was of Portsmouth; married before 1679, Rebecca, daughter of William Brooking of the same.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, IV, 168; VII, 67, 72, 153; Collin's Hist. Hillsdale, N. Y., App., 101-3; Hubbard's Stanstead Co., Canada, 122-5; Judd's Hist., Hadley, Mass., 535; Kellogg's White Gen., 66; Lawrence Gen. (1881) 70-81; Lyman's Hist., Easthampton, Mass., 188-90; Mack Gen., 70; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., CLXIX, 39-43. Pomeroy Gen., by Rodman, (1889) 14 pp.; Rodman's Pomeroy's in America (1889) 14 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 450-2; Stiles' Hist., Windsor, Ct., II, 620; Temple's Hist., Northfield, Mass., 517-20; Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me.; Read's Hist., Swanzy N. H., 421.

POMFRET:—William, Dover, 1640; was early town clerk and lieu.; died 1680. His daughter, Martha, married William Dame, and another daughter married Thomas Whitehouse.

POND:—Daniel, perhaps son of first Robert; may have been born in England, freeman, 1690; died 1698. His first wife was Abigail, daughter of Edward Shepard of Cambridge, prob. had sev. children, but by another wife Ann, who survived, some of the foll, may have come: John; Ephraim; William; Daniel; Robert; Caleb; and Jabez; seven sons beside Abigail, who married Ralph Day; Hannah Devotion, prob. wife of John; Rachel Stow, dec.; and Sarah, unmarried at death of her father.

POND, ISAAC, Windsor; prob. son of Samuel of the same; married 1667, Hannah, daughter of John Griffin, had Hannah, born 1668; and he died next year.

POND, JOHN, son of one of Winthrop's old neighbors; came 1630, with the Gov., as also did a brother whose name is not ment.; when the Gov. in his first letter after arriving to his eldest son at Groton, directs him to tell "old Pond" both his sons are well, and remember their duty.

POND, ROBERT, Dorchester; though not found in the list of Dr. Harris, was there to partake, 1638, in Division of Cow commons. His widow married Edward Shepard of Cambridge.

POND, SAMUEL, Windsor; by wife Sarah, married, 1642, had Isaac, born 1646; Samuel, 1648; Nathaniel, 1650; and Sarah, 1653; and he died 1655. His son, Nathaniel, was killed with his Capt. Marshall in the great Narragansett fight, 1675.

POND, SAMUEL, Branford, 1668; signed the planta. and church covenant, and may therefore be thought of another family or possibly was son of the preceding. He married, 1670, Miriam, daughter of Thomas Blatchley, of B.

POND, THOMAS, (though surname is doubtful in record of the custom-ho. and by Mr. Hunter thought as near Pount as Pond), a passenger in the *Elizabeth and*

*Ann*, from London, 1635, aged 21. See the later reading of *Geneal. Reg.* XIV, 313.

POND, WILLIAM, Dorchester, 1648; perhaps son of first Robert of the same; born in England; married Mary, daughter of George Dyer; had Samuel, who died 1657; Eliz. and Martha, twins, born 1658, both died in a few days; Judith, 1659; Thankful, 1662; George, 1666; and Mindwell, 1667; and perhaps William; was constable 1659, and died 1690, called serg. and Judge Sewall says he died suddenly. His widow, it is said, died 1711.

REFERENCES:—Adams, *Haven Gen.*, 2d part, 10; *Amer. Anc.*, VI, III, IX, 215; Ballou's *Hist. Milford, Mass.*, 972-8; Blake's *Hist. Franklin, Mass.*, 265-73; Caverly's *Hist. Pittsford, Vt.*, 721; Hill's *Dedham, Mass. Records*; Huntington's *Stamford, Ct., Settlers*, 82; Jameson's *Hist. of Medway, Mass.*, 513; Joslin's *Hist. Poultney, Vt.*, 319-28; Morse's *Gen. Sherborn, Mass.*, 203; Orcutt's *Hist. Torrington, Ct.*, 755; Parker-Bond-Peck *Gen.* (1892), 51 pp.; Pond *Gen.* (1873), 210 pp.; (1875), 126 pp.; Power's *Hist. Sangamon Co., Ill.*, 576; Savage's *Gen. Dict.*, III, 452; Stiles' *Hist. Windsor, Ct.*, II, 620; Stowe's *Hist. Hubbardston, Mass.*, 335-8; Wight *Gen.*, 164.

PONDER:—John, Westfield; married, 1668, Temperance, daughter of Thomas Buckland, had Susanna, born 1669; John, 1670, died young; Mary, 1672; Eliz., 1675; Nathaniel, 1677; John, again, 1680; Thomas, 1682; Martha, 1684; and Sarah, 1686, died at four years. He died 1712; and his wife died 1732.

PONTON, or PONTING:—Richard, Boston, a husbandman, adm. of the church, 1649, had been bound 1641, for eight years with his own assent to John Read, of Braintree, removed to Hartford, 1662; freeman 1663; died or removed before 1669.

PONTUS:—William, Plymouth, 1633; in 1643 not in the list of those able to bear arms, i. e., under the age of 60; died 1653; having made his will 1650, leaving two children only, with very small estate.

REFERENCES:—Savage's *Gen. Dict.*, III, 454; Pope *Gen.*

POOLE, POAL, or POLE:—Edward, Newport, 1638; prob. was of Weymouth most of his days; had Samuel, Isaac, Joseph, Benjamin, John, Sarah, and Jacob, named in this order in his will, 1664; of which his wife was Extrix.; her name is not seen.

POOLE, ELIZABETH, Taunton, 1637; the chief cause of building at T.; was maiden sister of William, and elder than him, of a good family in heraldry, as well as religion; may be regarded as one of the most decided proofs of the deep roots that puritanism had attained in England. She died 1654, aged 65, having made her will four days before in which John, eldest son of her brother, was named Excar. Abstract in *Geneal. Reg.*, V, 262. See Winthrop, I, 252.

POOLE, HENRY, Boston, died 1643; may have been infant.

POOLE, JOHN, Cambridge, 1632; went to Lynn before 1638, when he had there 200 acres, and last of Reading, where his wife Margaret died 1662; and he died 1667.

POOLE, JOHN, Beverly; a carpenter; married Sarah, widow of Richard Woodbury, who died 1716; had Jonathan, born 1694; Miriam, 1695; Robert, 1697; Ebenezer, 1699; and Joshua, 1700; removed to Gloucester and had Caleb, 1701; and John, 1703. For second wife he had

Deborah Dodge, daughter prob. of Samuel, but she died 1718; and his third wife, Elizabeth Holmes, perhaps daughter of John of Salem, died 1720; and he took fourth wife 1721, Abigail Ballard of Lynn, says Babson, and had Return in 1722; and Abigail, 1725; and he died 1727.

POOLE, RICHARD, New London, died about 1662, without wife or children, gave estate to wife and children of George Tongue.

POOLE, SAMUEL, Boston; adm. of the church, 1642; called Merchant with prefix of respect; had Ann that year; yet Savage knows nothing more of him, unless he were that captain who married Silence, daughter of Rev. Peter Saxton, of Scituate, who died before 1651; or perhaps of Reading, where Eaton calls one early settler of his name.

POOLE, SAMUEL, Weymouth, son—prob. eldest—of Edward, by wife Mercy had Mary, born 1668.

POOLE, WILLIAM, Dorchester; perhaps as early as 1630; yet most remarkable is it, that he was at Taunton sev. years after 1637, there called capt.; represent. 1641, being brother of the patron saint of that newer town, but in records of Dorchester described as town clerk ten years and after school master, while we do not know whether these functions were fulfilled before he went or after his return, or partly both, certainly at D. he had Theophilus 1660, and this may render prob. that his elder sons and daughters John, Nathaniel, Timothy, Mary and Bethesda, were born at T. He died at D., 1675, aged 81; and his widow who had been married as early, it is judged, as 1638, perhaps Mary, daughter of John Richmond, died near the end of 1690. Timothy was drowned at T., 1667; of Nathaniel nothing is heard except in the will of his Aunt Eliz., and it may be that he died young; nor is more told of Theophilus than his birth and bapt.; Mary was second wife of Daniel Henchman, and Bethesda Poole (whose father showed his religion, we may regret, more than his judgment, in taking for the daughter's name that of the intermit. fountain, of which the power is so beautiful, told in the narrative of the Evangelist), married, 1686, John Filer, as his second wife. He had son William, who was bapt. 1658, at Roxbury. Baylies derives the family from Taunton in Co. Somerset.

POOLE, WILLIAM, Brookhaven, L. I., 1680; perhaps was son of the preceding Thompson.

REFERENCES:—(POOL) *Amer. Ancestry*, V, 25; Babson's *Hist. Gloucester, Mass.*, 126-9; Barry's *Hist. Hanover, Mass.*, 359; Hobart's *Hist. Abington, Mass.*, 427-30; Hubbard's *Stanstead Co., Canada*, 292; Lapham's *Hist. Norway, Me.*, 581; Temple's *Hist. Palmer, Mass.*, 527.

(POOLE) *Amer. Ancestry*, IV, 62, 160; Bridgeman's *Granary Burial Ground*, 157; Eaton's *Hist. Reading, Mass.*, 106-9; Mitchell's *Hist. Bridgewater, Mass.*, 273; Morrison's *Hist. Windham, N. H.*, 739; Poole *Gen.* (1893), 164 pp.; Savage's *Gen. Dict.*, III, 454-6; Vinton's *Giles Gen.*, 324, 538-40.

POOR, or POORE:—Daniel, Andover; is that youth, thinks Savage, aged 14, whose name on the list of passengers in the *Bevis* from Southampton, 1638, is Dayell, coming with Alice or Alice P., aged 20, prob. has sister, and Samuel P., 18, prob. their brother and others, under the designation of servants of Richard Drummer; married, 1650, Mary Farnum, perhaps daughter of Ralph; and died 1713, it is said, aged 85, which, is one of the very few instances of under estimate. Only sons—Daniel

and John, are named; and of John the death is so early as 1690, that perhaps he was never married. But seven female Poors are as early found to marry, and all may have been his daughters, viz. Martha, with John Granger, 1680; Hannah, with Francis Dane, Jr., 1681; Eliz., with Jacob Marston, 1686; Priscilla, with Abraham Moore, 1687; Deborah, with Timothy Osgood, 1689; Ruth, with John Stevens, 1689; and Lucy, with Samuel Austin, 1691.

POOR, JOHN, Newbury; an early settler, said to have emigrated from Co. Wilts, was, thinks Savage, elder brother of Daniel and Samuel; had Jonathan; John, 1642; Hannah, 1655, died young; Eliz., 1647; Hannah, again, 1649; Henry, 1650; Mary, 1652, died at 6 mos.; Joseph, 1653; Mary, again, 1654, who married, 1670, Samuel Pearson; Lydia, 1656; Edward, 1658; Abigail, 1660, died soon; and Abigail, again, 1661; and he died, 1684, aged 69. His widow died, says Coffin, 1702.

POOR, JOHN, Hampton; married, 1661, Sarah, daughter of John Brown of the same; had Sarah, born 1661; John, 1664; Richard, 1666; John, again, 1668; Sarah, again, 1671; Mary, 1673; and Deborah, 1675. He was a mariner of Charlestown, where all but two of these children were born, and his widow died, 1678, of small pox, and there he married, 1680, Eliz., daughter of John Burrage, widow of Thomas Dean; had Thomas, born 1682; Bethia, 1684; and Silence, posthum., 1686; but the last two died soon; and he died 1686.

POOR, NICHOLAS, Lynn, 1637, Lewis.

POOR, SAMUEL, Newbury; prob. that passenger in the *Beris* from Southampton, 1638, aged 18, who may be brother of Daniel, Alice and John, fellow-passengers, had Rebecca, born 1649; Mary, 1651; Samuel, 1653; Edward, 1656; Eliz., 1659; Joseph, 1661; Sarah, 1664; Benjamin, 1667; and Mary, 1671; and he was freeman, 1673, died 1683, by Coffin called 60, but prob. was older.

POOR, THOMAS, Andover, 1645; may be he whose death is on record, 1695.

REFERENCES:—(POOR) Abbot's Andover, Mass., 26; Amer. Ancestry, IX, 193; Chase's Hist., Chester, N. H., 574; Cochrane's Hist. Antrim, N. H., 646-8; Fullerton's Hist. Raymond, N. H., 271-6; Gage's Hist. Rowley, Mass., 452; Hayward's Hist., Hancock, N. H., 809; Poor Fam. Gathering (1890), 107 pp.; (1893), 52 pp.;

(POORE) Poore Gen. (1881) 332 pp.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 456; Titcomb Early N. E. People, 201-13.

POPE:—Ephraim, Boston; died 1677; in his will of 1676, names only Ephraim, and Eliz. as his children. The son died of smallpox, 1678.

POPE, JOHN, Dorchester; came prob. 1633, with wife Jane, was a shoemaker, freeman, 1634; perhaps brought two or three children and here had John, born 1635; Nathan, who was born, as is said, but certainly died 1641; and by wife Alice had Thomas, 1643, and perhaps that Margaret, wife of John P., whose gravestone says, she died 1702, or 1672, as sometimes read, aged 74, was his third wife. He was one of the founders of the new church for Richard Mather, 1636; died 1646.

POPE, JOHN, Springfield, 1678; prob. removed to Windsor, 1683; there died that year unmarried, it is thought.

POPE, JOSEPH, Salem; came in the *Mary and John* of London, 1634; freeman, 1637; there by wife Gertrude, had Damaris, bapt. 1643; Hannah, 1645, died young; Hannah, again, 1648; George, 1649, who prob. died young; Joseph, 1650; Benjamin, 1653; and Samuel, 1656;

besides Enos, not bapt.; in 1658 was punished for going to Quaker meeting, and died about 1667.

POPE, RICHARD, Dorchester, 1635; but Mr. Clapp thinks was not long there, and he is called brother by Joseph in his will.

POPE, SAMUEL, Salem; brother of the preceding; married, 1686, Exercise Smith; had Damaris, born 1687, died in few months; Samuel, 1689; Margaret, 1691; Enos, 1695; Hannah, 1697; Eliz., 1698; Eunice, 1700; and Ruth, 1705, died soon.

POPE, SETH, Darmouth, 1686.

POPE, THOMAS, Plymouth, 1631; married 1637, Ann, daughter of Gabriel Fallowell, had Hannah, who married Joseph Bartlett, and died 1710, aged 71. When this wife died is not told, but he married second wife, 1646, Sarah, daughter of John Jenny; had Seth, born 1648; Thomas, 1651; John, 1653; and Susanna, who married 1666, Jacob Mitchell, and being called in 1663 *eldest* daughter of said P. by wife Sarah requires us to believe that another daughter followed. In 1675, he was 67 years old.

POPE, THOMAS, Dorchester; perhaps brother of John of the same; had Thomas, born 1670; and Alice, 1676; as says Gen. Reg. V, 465, where it adds that he married 1681, Margaret Long.

POPE, THOMAS, Suffield; by wife Margaret had Mindwell, born 1687; and his wife died next year at Springfield. One of these two Thomases, though which of them may be hard to guess, was of Hempstead in L. I.

POPE, WALTER, Charlestown, 1634; died before 1640, leaving one child to whom the town made a grant. Frothingham, 80.

POPE, WALTER, Charlestown; had Mary, who married Joseph Miller.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, III, 150, 187, 223; V, 147; VII, 81; Cogswell's Hist., Henniker, N. H., 693; Davis' Landmarks, Plymouth, Mass., 208; Draper's Hist. Spencer, Mass., 245; Eaton's Hist., Thomaston, Me., II, 360; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., VIII, 104-18; Freeman's Hist. Cape Cod, Mass., II, 152; Glover Gen., 306-8; Hatfield's Elizabeth, N. J., 89; Meade's Old Fams. of Va.; Mitchell's Hist., Bridgewater, Mass., 273; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XLII, 45-62; Norton's Hist., Fitzwilliam, N. H., 675; Paige's Hist., Hardwick, Mass., 454; Pope Gen. (1862), 68 p.; (1879), (1882), 7 p.; (1880), 22 p.; (1888), 340 p.; Richmond, Va., Standard, II, 34; III, 35, 36; Ricketson's Hist., New Bedford, Mass., 205-7; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 457-9; Spooner's Mem., W. Spooner, 77-82; Winslow Gen., II, 890-917.

PORTAGE: George, Boston; merchant, by wife Eliz., daughter of Simon Lynde, had Judith, born 1685, died young; Hannah, 1687; Samuel, 1689; Judith, again, 1691; Eliz., 1696, died next year, and George, who died without children. Savage thinks he removed from Boston, prob. from the Prov.

REFERENCE:—Prime's Bowdoin Gen., 17.

PORTER:—Abel, Boston; was unmarried when adm. of the church, 1641; by wife Ann, who had been widow of William Simmons, had John, 1643; prob. also Abel, and perhaps others. He may have been adm. freeman 1641, and the name written Parr, died 1685, aged 73, says the gravestone.

PORTER, ABEL, Boston; perhaps son of preceding, freeman 1672; then called junr.; was one of a new milit. comp., 1677.

PORTER, DANIEL, Farmington; a surgeon, for sev. years had pay from the Col.; by wife Mary had Daniel,

born 1653; Mary, 1655; Nehemiah, 1656; Richard, 1658; Ann, 1661; John, 1662; and Samuel, 1665; all except Mary, in 1688, provided for by deed in Aug. of that year to avoid making a will under Andros admin.; he died 1690; of the descend. some went to Waterbury.

PORTER, EDWARD, Roxbury; came 1636, with two children, John, about 3 years old; and William, about 1 year; and by wife Eliz. here had Eliz., bapt. 1637; Hannah, born 1639; Mary, bapt. 1642; Joseph, 1644; Deborah, 1646; was freeman 1637; removed to Boston; there Eliz. married 1659, Joshua Nash; Hannah married 1663, Fathergone Dinly; and Mary married Peter Bennett.

PORTER, GEORGE, Salem, 1647; Felt.

PORTER, ISRAEL, Salem; died 1678, aged 32.

PORTER, ISRAEL, Hadley, freeman, 1684.

PORTER, JOHN, Windsor; among the earliest settlers, 1638; and so it is by some presumed that he went from Dorchester, but more prob. is it that he had been a short time only in Mass., and accomp. Rev. Ephraim Hewlett, bringing beside the six children ment. in his will, Sarah and Joseph, named by Goodwin, was constable, 1640; rep., 1646 and 7; and add. to church by wife Rose, born prob. in England at W.; had Nathaniel, born 1640; and Ann, sometimes called Hannah, 1642; and Parsons, in Geneal. Reg. V, 359, says he died 1648. His will gives eldest son John, £100; second James, £60; Samuel, Nathaniel, Rebecca, Rose, Mary, and Ann, each £30. His widow was buried 20 days after him.

PORTER, JOHN, Roxbury; freeman, 1633; had wife Margaret; removed to Boston; there a supporter of Wheelwright and disarmed 1637; soon removed to R. I.; signed there compact, 1638; was an Assistant, 1641, and after for some years, lived at Portsmouth, R. I., 1655, and Wickford, 1674; Haz. II, 612. He had a daughter perhaps named Hannah, who married the second Samuel Wilbor.

PORTER, JOHN, Hingham, 1635; was represent., 1644, and that year removed to Salem; had Sarah, bapt. 1649; had many elder children as is shown by his will, 1673, probated, 1676; died aged 80. To his eldest son, John, who had been a prisoner at Boston, 1665, for abuse of his paents (whose case taken up against the Col. by the royal counrs. that year made such a stir among the people), who died 1684, he gave only £150, he having wasted much (and this is not a fifteenth part of the father's estate) to Joseph; Benjamin, who died without children; Samuel, who died long before; and Israel; beside daughters Mary, wife of Thomas Gardner, with her three children, and Sarah, prob. unmarried, adequate provision, almost naming Samuel's son John. He was represent. 1668. His wife, Mary, survived to 1684, but whether she be that Mary who joined the church, 1639, or in 1644, is not known.

PORTER, JOHN, Weymouth; by wife Deliverance, had Mary, born 1663; Susanna, 1665; John, 1667; one whose name is not given, 1672; and Ruth, 1675.

PORTER, JOHN, Hudley, freeman, 1690.

PORTER, JONATHAN, Salem, 1637; then had grant of land; freeman, 1641; had Mary bapt., 1645; and Jonathan, 1648; was of Beverly side. Mary married, 1669, Thomas Gardner.

PORTER, JONATHAN, Salem, 1636; a sergeant in 1647, and that year had grant of 200 acres; was selectman, 1653 and 4 but late in that year conveyed his estate at S. to James Chichester on condition that he should provide for his widow Eunice if she outlived him, and removed to Huntington, L. I.; had died before 1660, when Eunice sued for her right that year, and in 1670 estate

was divided to the heirs, who were all females. His three daughters married respectively James Chichester, Edward Harnett, and Stephen Jarvis; and widow Eunice married Giles Smith of Fairfield.

PORTER, NATHANIEL, Salem, 1638; had lived elsewhere, for he was freeman, 1637, and is not in Felt's fine list of church members.

PORTER, RICHARD, Weymouth; had Ruth, born 1639; was freeman 1653.

PORTER, ROBERT, Farmington, one of the first settlers, married 1655, Mary, daughter of Thomas Scott of Hartford, had Mary, born 1646; John, 1658; Thomas, 1650; Robert, 1652, died young; Eliz., 1654; Joanna, 1656; Sarah, 1657; Benjamin, 1660; Ann, 1664; and Hepzibah, 1666. He took second wife Hannah Freeman, a widow, and died 1689.

PORTER, ROBERT, Northampton; married, 1688, Sarah Burt; had John, born 1689, who, with his mother, died soon. In 1691, he married Eliz. Rising; had John, again, 1692; Eliz., 1695; James, 1698; William, 1702; and Thomas, 1705. Both William and his father died 1712.

PORTER, ROGER, Watertown; went home prob. in 1637, and again came in the *Confidence*, from Southampton, 1638, aged 55, a husbandman of Long Sutton, Hants, with Joan, Susan, Mary and Rose, his daughters, was freeman, 1639; selectman, 1648, and died 1654, aged 71. His widow Grace, who had been widow of William and first of Thomas Rogers, died 1662, in her will naming gr.-child Daniel Smith, and John, Martha, Mary, Sarah, and Joseph Sherman. These last were part of the children of Capt. John Sherman, who had married her daughter Martha; and another daughter Elizabeth had married Daniel Smith. Hereby we discover that P. had been with part of his family at W. for this daughter Eliz. is not named among passengers in the *Confidence*, nor is the wife, Grace, who was left, no doubt, at W. in her husband's absence to gov. the family, but this is made more certain from our knowing that Sherman's wife had her first child born here, less than 5 months after the arrival of that ship.

PORTER, SAMUEL, Salem; died about 1659; had not long before married Hannah, daughter of William Dodge. His will early that year, made in anticip. of a voyage to Barbadoes, names son John. Perhaps Hannah was second wife. His widow married Thomas Woodbury.

PORTER, STEPHEN, Andover; freeman, 1691.

PORTER, THOMAS, Hartford; married, 1644, Sarah, daughter of Stephen Hart; removed to Farmington; had Sarah, born 1646; Thomas, 1648; Joanna, 1652; who were all bapt. 1653, prob. Dorothy bapt. 1654; Thomas, again, 1656; Samuel; and Ruth, who married, 1687, Samuel Smith, and next Joseph Root. He died 1697, and his will of 1691 names only Thomas, Dorothy and Samuel. Perhaps his daughter, Sarah, married, 1664, Nathaniel Winchell, and Joanna married, 1676, Stephen Taylor.

PORTER, THOMAS, Weymouth; had Thomas, posthum., born 1673.

REFERENCES:—Aldrich's Walpole, N. H., 344; Amer. Ancestry, II, 97; IV, 74, 84, 103; VII, 210, 254; VIII, 75; Andrew's Porter Gen. (1881); Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 155; Bangor, Me., Hist. Mag., 59-61; Bronson's Hist. Waterbury, Ct., 519 24; Brook's Hist. Medford, Mass., 534; Butler's Hist. Farmington, Me., 553-7; Cleveland's Topsfield, Mass., Bi-Cent., 23; Cothren's Hist. Woodbury, Ct., 668; Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, Illust. Hist., 440; Eaton's Hist., Thomaston, Me., II, 360; Goodwin's Gen. Notes, 170-4; Hayward's Hist. Gilsun,

N. H., 378; Herrick Gen., 134-51; Hines' Lebanon, Ct., Address, 166; Hollister's Hist., Pawlet, Vt., 224; Huntington Gen., 200; Judd's Hist. Hadley, Mass., 553-7; Lapham's Hist. Norway, Me., 582; Lapham's Hist. Paris, Me., 697-9; Loomis Gen. Female Branches, 789; Maine Genealogist, I, 45-9; Martin's Hist., Chester, N. H., 85-7; Mitchell's Hist., Bridgewater, Ct., 274; Nash Gen., 72; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., IX, 54; XXX, 460; Osgood's Hist. Sketch, N. Danvers, 17; Orcutt's Hist., Stratford, Ct., 1272; Penn. Mag., IV, 292-7; Porter Gen. (1878), 350 p.; (1882), 125 p.; (1893), 888 p.; Richmond, Va., Standard, III, 28; Saunderson's Charlestown, N. H., 523-5; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 459-64; Stiles' Hist. Windsor, Ct., II, 620-4; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 707-8; Thayer Mem., 6-8; Timlow's Hist., Southington, Ct., 206-10; Whitman Gen., 502-14; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., II, 766.

ARMS: Arg., on a fess, sa., between two barrulets, or, three church bells, of the first.

CREST:—A portcullis; proper-chained, or.

MOTTO:—*Vigilantia et virtute.*

PORTIS, or PORTOUS: Robert, Boston, 1645; married 1659, Alice Greenwood.

PORTMART, PORMONT, PURMONT, or PERMONT:—Philemon, Boston, adm. of the church with wife, Susan, 1634; prob. brought one child, if not more; was freeman, 1635, and the first grammar school-master; had Lazarus, 1636; Ann, 1638; favored the cause of Wheelwright and followed him to Exeter, and afterward to Wells, having letters of dism. from church, 1639; but prob. came back after prob. not a few years; had Pedajah, born 1640; his wife died 1642, and by second wife Eliz., had Martha, 1653. His daughter, Eliz., born prob. in England; married 1652, Nathaniel Adams; but another pretend. rec. says Samuel Norden, in Geneal. Reg., XI, 202.

POST:—Abraham, Saybrook, 1664; son prob. of Stephen; freeman, 1665; ensign, 1667; had Stephen, born 1664; Ann, 1667; Abraham, 1669; James, 1671; Esther, 1672; died in few days; Daniel, 1673; Gurdon, 1676; Joseph, 1678; Mary, 1680; and Elinor, 1682; and his wife died 1684. In the will of Uncas, four thousand acres were devis. to him, yet in Geneal. Reg., XIII, 234, his name is Past.

POST, ISAAC, Huntington, L. I., 1666.

POST, JOHN, Woburn; married, 1650, Susanna Sutton; but whether she had children or how long she lived is not told; yet Savage finds that he married second wife, 1662, Mary Tyler, and had Mary, born 1664; Joanna, 1666; and John, 1669.

POST, RICHARD, Southampton, L. I., 1640; named by Thompson, may easily be thought the same as that one of the first settlers of New London, 1646 or 7, a blacksmith, who sold his estate, 1651 or 2, to Amos Richardson, and removed, but whither is not known, nor whether he had children or not.

POST, STEPHEN, Cambridge, 1634; removed, 1636, to Hartford, an original propr.; had John, Thomas, and Abraham, prob. Catherine, who married Alexander Chalker, in 1649, was of Saybrook, where he died 1659.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 97; IX, 40; Bolton's Westchester Co., N. Y., II, 754; Buckingham Gen., 272-5; Bunker's L. I. Genealogies, 263-5; Caulkins' Hist. Norwich, Ct., 194-6; Chapman Gen., 81; Clute's Hist. Staten Island, N. Y., 417; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 361; Howell's Hist., Southampton, N. Y., 353-6; Huron and Erie Co., Ohio, Hist., 123;

Hyde's Hist. Address, Ware, Mass., 628; Pearson's Schenectady, N. Y., Settlers, 145; Roome Gen., 322-9; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 465; Sewall's Hist., Woburn, Mass., 630; Walworth's Hyde Gen., II, 4, 11-14, 1033-8.

POSTER:—Abel, is the name given to a freeman of Mass., 1674, but where he lived is unknown, and error is suspected.

POTTER:—Abel, Dartmouth; married, 1669, Rachel, youngest daughter of John Warner; removed to Warwick; in his will of 1692, names eldest son George, youngest Stephen, and other child. Abel, Benjamin and Mary.

POTTER, ANTHONY, Ipswich, 1648; married Eliz., prob. daughter of deacon John Whipple of the same; had several children who with wife outlived him, as John, Edmund, Elizabeth, Kimball, Lydia Putnam, prob. wife of Jonathan, beside Thomas and Anthony.

POTTER, GEORGE, Newport, 1638.

POTTER, HUMFREY, Salem; had only child Ann, who married 1656, Anthony Needham.

POTTER, ICHABOD, Portsmouth, R. I.; perhaps son of Robert, the friend of Garton, married Martha, daughter of Thomas Hazard.

POTTER, INDIGO, or perhaps INIGO, Charlestown; married, 1663, Mary Lawrence, daughter of John of Groton; may have lived in some other town; by wife Mary had children, Mary, John, Richard, Inigo, Margaret, all bapt. at C., 1681, and Margaret, again, 1682. John was a grantee of Sudbury in 1640, but where he resided or anything else concerning him is unknown.

POTTER, JOHN, New Haven, perhaps 1639; had John and Samuel, bapt. 1641; perhaps died before 1643, as a widow P., with two children, is that year mentioned. She may also have married again, for Eliz. Rose, in 1677, by her will ment. her son John and Samuel; P., beside several daughters. Coffin made the surname Polter.

POTTER, NICHOLAS, Lynn, 1651; much engaged in the iron works; removed to Salem, 1660, there called a bricklayer; had Hannah, bapt. 1661; and Mary, 1663; Samuel, born 1665, died at one year; Hannah, again, 1666; Lydia, 1667, died next year; Bethia, 1668; Samuel, 1669; Lydia, again, 1670, died next year; Benjamin, 1671; and Joseph, 1673. His wife, Mary, died soon after and he died 1677. That he had children by both wives is inferred, and that second wife, Mary, was daughter of John Gedney appears in Essex Inst., II, 275; but for the bapt. name of the mother of the children Robert, Eliz., Sarah, who were prob. born at Lynn by first wife, certainly is unattainable, though from the transcript of the will it may seem that each wife brought both Samuel and Benjamin. A flickering of light comes from p. 301, indicative that first wife was Alice, who died 1659.

POTTER, ROBERT, Lynn, 1630; freeman, 1634; removed to Newport, where, 1638, he was adm. an inhabitant and in 1641 united with Gorton in settlement of Shaomet, which they called Warwick, and two years later was seized with the whole comp. and brought prisoner to Boston, where the government sentenced them to be confined in various places, enjoining them not to preach their monstrous absurd doctrine on pain of death. Soon, however, as sympathy for such suffering was unavoidably exciting, they all were banished, and he went to England and obt. justice by restorat. to his estate. He kept an inn at W., in 1649, and died in the autumn of 1655, or soon after, leaving son John, born about 1639, and daughters, Deliverance, wife of James Greene; Eliz.,



who married Richard Harcutt of the same; beside widow Sarah, not mother of either of the children, who became wife, 1657, of John Sandford, the schoolmaster of Boston. Of his first wife the name is not known, but Gorton in his narrative of the invasion and assault by the Mass. forces upon the new settlement of W., tells that she died at that time, perhaps of trepidation.

POTTER, ROBERT, Roxbury, 1634; in joining the church had wife Isabel, of neither of which does Savage find any ment. in records of town or church, but there he was buried, 1654; yet in Boston ch. he had his daughter, Deliverance, bapt., 1637, and in the record of death is error, no doubt, of Robert for William. Prob. he removed.

POTTER, THOMAS, Portsmouth, R. I.; perhaps grandson of Nicholas of Lynn; married, 1687, Susanna, daughter of John Tripp; had Susanna, born 1688; Sarah, 1690; and Ichabod, 1692.

POTTER, VINCENT, Boston; came in the *Eliz. and Ann* from London, 1635, aged 21; was next year a soldier at the castle. [Winthrop, II, 346]; went home in 1639, in the same ship with John Josselyn, who ment. p. 30, that he was afterwards questioned for a Regicide. He was prob. one of the madcap millenarians with Vener, of Salem, but not of sufficient importance to be put to death.

POTTER, WILLIAM, Braintree; came perhaps in the *Increase* from London, 1635, aged 25; one of the early members of that church, 1639; freeman, 1640; removed to Roxbury; married, 1646, Judith Graves, widow of John. She survived him and married Samuel Finch.

POTTER, WILLIAM, New Haven; had Mary, and Sarah, prob. not twins, bapt. 1641; Hope, 1641; Rebecca, 1643; and Nathaniel, 1644.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 97; III, 220; IV, 179; V, 178; Austin's Allied Fams., 200; Austin's Ancestries, 47; Austin's R. I. Dict., 155, 354; Bouton's Hist., Concord, N. H., 683; Champion Gen.; Cochran's Hist., Antrim, N. H., 648; Dodd's Hist., E. Haven, Ct., 142-4; Driver Gen., 51-7; Greene Gen.; Dwight Gen., 543; Ipswich, Mass., Antiq. Papers, June (1883); Montague Gen., 453-7; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XVIII, 150-3; North's Hist., Augusta, Me., 924-6; Norton's Hist., Fitzwilliam, N. H., 645-9; Potter Gen. (1888), 270 p.; Potter's Old Fams., Concord, Mass. (1887); Rhode Island Hist. Mag., VI, 203, R. I. Hist. Soc. Coll., III, 294; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 466-8; Stearn's Hist. Ashburnham, Mass., 853; Temple's Hist. N. Brookfield, Mass., 708-13; Washburn's Hist. Leicester, Mass., 388; Wheeler's Hist. Brunswick, Me., 848; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gens., II, 768.

POTTS:—Richard, Kennebeck; whose wife was killed by the Indians at Arowsie Isl., 1676; Willis, I, 148.

POTTS, THOMAS, Dover; by wife, Joanna, had Mary, born 1690, and another daughter, 1693.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, I, 62; II, 97; VII, 120; IX, 171; Cooley's, Trenton, N. J., Settlers, 192-5; Holstein Gen.; Neill Fam. of Delaware, 99-111; Potts' Carter Gen., 192; Potts Gen. (1874), 416 pp.; Richmond, Va., Standard, IV, 10.

POTUM (if this be a possible name):—Charles, of Cape Porpus, being dead, administ. was given 1678 to John Barrett.

POULTNER:—John, Billerica, 1658; from Rayleigh in Co. Essex, married, 1662, Rachel Eliot of Braintree, daughter of Francis; died at Cambridge, 1676, aged

41, as inscription on gravestone is given by Harris, Epit. 6. His widow married, 1677, John Whitmore, and his sister, Hannah, perhaps, married John Dudley, as did, 1655, Eliz., with Jonathan Danforth, the first; and Mary, 1687, with Samuel Winship. All were, no doubt, children of John P., early settlers at B., but dec. before last date. Prob. he was driven in by Indian hostilities. But a John of Cambridge, perhaps his son, was living there, 1698, and Savage thinks married Hannah, daughter of Lieut. John Hammond, the richest man of Watertown. He may have removed to Boston, and in 1713 been chosen to a town office.

REFERENCES:—Hazen's Billerica, 114; Hudson's Hist., Lexington, Mass., 187.

POUND:—Thomas, a pirate in the Vineyard Sound, 1689; taken and brought in.

POUT, or POAT:—William, Marblehead, 1668-74.

POW:—William, Marblehead, 1674; Dana, 8. It is strange that we never find his name, espec. as it bears the prefix of respect in Dana.

POWELL:—Abel, Newbury, and Caleb, his brother, actors in the direful nonsense of witchcraft, 1679, against or upon William Morse and his wife, Eliz., of which in Hist. of Newbury, 122 134, and in Essex Inst., II, 30; 31 and 212, more than enough may be read. See also a few words in Savage's Dict., III, 242, under Morse.

POWELL, JOHN, Charlestown; by wife, Sarah, had John, bapt., 1669; but the father had died year preceding and the young widow joined to the church and soon married John Blaney.

POWELL, MICHAEL, Dedham, 1639; by wife Abigail had perhaps that Sarah who married 1653, Timothy Dwight, and may have been born in England; Eliz. 164; Dorothy, 1643; and Michael, 1645; beside Margaret, bapt. 1648, about 8 days old; was freeman 1641, removed to Boston, 1647; and without ordination taught in the new church bef. sett. of a minister there, or, indeed, before the gathering of a church, which occurred year following, when he was ord. a ruling elder, the government forbid. his being min. for want of education; had Margaret, bapt. 1649; and died, 1673.

POWELL, RALPH, Marshfield; married 1676, Martha Clement.

POWELL, ROBERT, Exeter; toow oath of fidelity, 1677.

POWELL, ROWLAND, Gloucester, 1657; by wife Isabel, had Rowland, and a daughter, twins, born, 1658, of whom the daughter died next day; Mary, 1660; and Stephen, 1662.

POWELL, THOMAS, New Haven; had Hannah, born 1641, bapt. 1643; Priscilla, 1642; Mary, 1645; Martha, 1649; prob. died soon; Martha, again, 1651; and Esther, prob. bapt. 1653, all in right of wife Priscilla; may be same who, 1664, was of Long Island, adm. to be sworn freeman of Conn. by commsns. of Huntington. He was dissatisfied prob. with the recusancy of that Col. to the union with Conn. as by the royal charter provided and may have been of Springfield, 1665; at least bought land there, but did not continue long, and went back to New H. but not to be in the list of 1669, and died 1681.

POWELL, THOMAS, Saco, 1670.

POWELL, THOMAS, Windsor; married 1676, Alice Traharen, had Ann, born 1678; Thomas, 1680; and Hannah, 1682, died at 2 years; and he died 1685.

POWELL, WILLIAM, Charlestown, 1636; by wife Eliz. had Mary, born 1637; Martha, 1639; Joshua, 1641; died soon; Eliz., 1642; and Joshua, again, 1644; the wife

died that year. He may be that man, said by Farmer to have died at Salem, 1670.

POWELL, WILLIAM, Taunton, 1643.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 97; IV, 210; VII, 56; Babson's Hist. Gloucester, Mass., 129; Bunkers' L. I. Gen., 29-71; Chase's Hist. Chester, N. H., 575; Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me.; Fowler's Our Predecessors; Hayden's Virginia Gen., 508; Kulp's Wyoming Valley Fams.; Maine Hist. Soc. Coll., VII, 230-8; Meade's Old Fams. of Va., II, 277; Ruttenber's Hist. Newburgh, N. Y., 304-6; Ruttenber's Orange Co., N. Y., 401-3; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 469; Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, 193; Smith's Hist. Delaware Co., Pa., 493; Van Kleeck's Thos. Powell Biog. (1857).

POWER:—John, Charlestown; by wife Sarah, had Peter, born, 1643.

POWER, NICHOLAS, Providence; an early settler soon after Roger Williams, died 1657, leaving widow, Jane, and son, Nicholas, and daughter, Hope, both under age. He never dwelt at Shaomet, Staples says, though of the number of purch. of that territory and so suffered very slightly in the monstrous proceed. against Gorton and his comp. at Warwick, 1643. Yet he is one of the signers of the declarations of their rights, 1652. Tradition has been very rich, and as usual, very false about this man and his son of the same name. The father was here to sign the claim of rights, 1642, and was one of the purchasers with Gorton and the other misbelievers of Warwick, and was next year brought a prisoner to Boston, yet the mythical honor makes him to have left Drogheda, "during the siege in 1642, for Surinam, where the family had large estates." Authentic hist. makes the siege of Drogheda a dozen years later. In favor of the second Nichoas, that authority makes his wife "daughter of Sir Zachary R. a Cheshire baronet," but it wisely omits to tell how his title was acquired. Most curious is the document called his will, made 1667 (near ten years after his death by the municip. officers pub. in authentic form. R. I. Hist. Coll., II, Apx. 14.

POWER, NICHOLAS, Providence; son of preceding; freeman, 1655; took engagement of allegiance, 1670; married, 1672, Rebecca, daughter of Zachary Rhodes, had Hope, who died young; and Col. Nicholas, born 1673; and tradition tells that he was killed accidentally by his own friends at the Swamp Fight, 1675, in Phillip's War. His widow married, 1676, Daniel Williams.

POWER, WALTER, Malden, 1660; married 1661, Trial, daughter of Ralph Shepard; had William; Mary; Isaac; Thomas; Daniel, born in 1669; Increase, 1671; Walter, 1674; Jacob, 1679; and Sarah, 1683; and died at Littleton about 1718.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 98; Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 356; A's Ancestral Dict., 47; Narragansett Hist. Reg., VII, 17-24; Power's Hist. Sangamon Co., Ills., 578; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 470.

POWES:—Thomas, Boston, of whom Savage sees nothing but that Sewall says he was drowned, 1684.

POWNING, or POUNDING:—Henry, Boston; freeman 1644, but he was of another church of what town Savage is ignorant; had Henry, born 1654, who, perhaps, was of artillery co., 1677; Hannah, 1656, died next year; and Sarah, 1659. In 1695, a widow P. was a householder in B., and Daniel P., artillery co., 1691, a deacon, died 1735.

POWSLAND, POWSLEY, POWLAND, POWLEN, PAUSLAND, POUSLIN, or PAUSLY:—James, Salem; married, 1670, Mary Barnes, wid. prob. of Thom-

as, 1675, was employed as a gunner. Felt, II, 486. He lived, 1674, in Marblehead Side.

POUSLAND, RICHARD, Falmouth, 1674-90. Willis, I, 71, 133.

PRANCE:—Philip, Salem, 1689, master mariner. Felt.

PRATT:—Abraham, Charlestown, a surgeon having in Col. rec. 1630, when he required to be made free, the prefix of respect came, we may well infer, in the fleet with Winthrop, and was living, 1631, at C. He, with his wife Joanna, early joined the church of Roxbury, but removed again to C. and his wife died 1645, and he died, as the gravestone says, on same day.

PRATT, BENEJAH, Plymouth; son perhaps of Joshua or of Phineas, married 1655, Persis Dunham, prob. daughter of first John, had Abigail, born, 1657.

PRATT, DANIEL, Hartford; son prob. of John, free-man, 1657, had Daniel, seven daughters, and died 1691. The daughters were Hannah, married 1678, sec. Daniel Clark; Eliz., wife of Nathaniel Goodwin; Sarah Phelps; Mary Sandford; Rachel Skinner; Esther; and another whose name is not known. Esther, in 1702, died, unmarried; in her will refer. to brother Daniel, and five sisters, so that we infer one was dead since the father.

PRATT, EPHRAIM, Weymouth, by wife, Phebe, had Ephraim, born 1698.

PRATT, JOHN, Cambridge, an expert surgeon, possibly brother of Abraham, was of Hooker's church and freeman, 1634; but he had been so early as 1629 engaged for Boston company, and came in the *Lion's Whelp*, but returned in same ship, and when next he came, sat down first at Braintree, in 1635, was animadvert. on for ill report of the country, removed to Hartford, prob. 1637, was represent. 1639-42, but not after, excus. from watch, according to previous promise, in 1644, but went for home few months after with his wife, having no children, and above 60 years od, and was drowned in shipwreck on the coast of Spain. Winthrop, I, 173, and II, 239, with Trumbull Col. Rec. II, 27, 108, and 150.

PRATT, JOHN, Hingham, lost his house by fire, 1646, and perhaps removed to Weymouth, and may have been father of John, Joseph, Matthew, Samuel, and Thomas of that town, or of some of them.

PRATT, JOHN, Hartford; an orig. propr. was prob. a carpenter, and was father of John, and Daniel, died 1655. His will names wife, Eliz., and the two sons. He has been sometimes confused with the surgeon who owned no land, whereas this man owned several lots. See Trumbull, Col. Rec. I, 230.

PRATT, JOHN, Dorchester, freeman, 1643, had John, born about 1630, and Timothy, and died, 1647, leaving widow Mary, who married William Turner; Timothy settled in Boston; John, at Medfield.

PRATT, JOHN, Kingston; by wife, Ann, had Deliverance, born 1664; Mary, 1666; John, 1667; Ebenezer, 1669; Phineas, 1671; Joshua, 1673; Jeremy, 1674; and Mercy, 1676.

PRATT, JOHN, Medfield, 1666; was son of John of Dorchester, but prob. born in England, and Savage knows nothing more, except that he had John, Mary, Priscilla, Hannah, and Sarah, and wife, Rebecca, all named in his will, 1707.

PRATT, JOHN, Malden; son of Richard of the same, by first wife, Mary, had Richard; John, born 1686; and by wife, Martha, married 1686, had John born 1687; and Martha, 1690; and he may have removed to Reading, where Mr. Eaton settles one of the name before 1700;

but more prob. he was the deacon who died at M., 1742, aged over 81 years. His widow died 1744, aged 83; unless she died as his wife 1742, aged 79. However, it may be that the long-lived John was son of Phineas, and that his wife, Martha, was daughter of Richard Pratt. The decision is not easy upon *Geneal. Reg.* IX, 325. Another JOHN, or the same, of Malden, by wife, Mary, had Mary, born 1696, perhaps John, Thomas, Hannah, Ebenezer, Joseph, William, Caleb, Abigail, and Joshua, or some of them, for the children of this surname as the flowers of the field are spread about; but the gravestones in Malden prove that one John's wife, Mary, died 1710, in 56th year, and her husband, John, had died 1708.

PRATT, JOHN, Weymouth, by wife, Mary, who may have been daughter of John Whitman of the same, had Samuel, born 1686, and by wife Mercy, prob. the same Mary, had John, 1692; and John, again, 1696. One JOHN, of Boston, married 1691, Margaret Maverick, but of him or wife Savage knows no more.

PRATT, JONATHAN, Plymouth, brother perhaps of Benejah, married 1664, Abigail Wood, had Abigail, born 1665; Bathsheba, 1667; Jonathan, 1669; Hannah, 1671; Jabez, 1673; Meletiah, 1676; and Bethia, 1679.

PRATT, JOSEPH, Weymouth; by wife, Sarah, had Sarah, born 1664; Joseph, 1666; and John, 1668; was freeman, 1672, and perhaps sworn again 1674, when he lived perhaps at Nantucket, and had there Mary, 1675.

PRATT, JOSEPH, Charlestown; perhaps son of Phineas, married, 1675, Dorcas Folger, had Joseph, born 1677; Bethia, 1680; Benjamin, 1682, died soon; Dorcas, 1683, died soon; Phineas, 1684; Joshua, 1686; Lydia, 1688.

PRATT, JOSHUA, Medfield, 1649.

PRATT, MATTHEW, Weymouth; freeman 1640, had Joseph, born 1637, prob. died soon; and perhaps others, and may have, before 1643, removed to Rehoboth.

PRATT, MATTHEW, Weymouth, perhaps son of preceding, by wife, Sarah, had Matthew, born 1665; Mary, 1667; Hannah, 1670; William, 1673; may have removed to Boston in Philip's war; had son Samuel, bapt. 1676, and gone again to W., there had Ann, 1682; and Susanna, 1684. Prob. he was son but may have been nephew of preceding. He became deaf at 12 years, and almost lost speech, and his wife was deaf and dumb after 3 years.

PRATT, MICAH, Weymouth; had John, born 1691.

PRATT, PETER, Lyme; married 1679, Eliz., that daughter of Matthew Griswold who had been three years before divorced from John Rogers for his heresy; had Peter, and died 1688, and 1691, his widow married Matthew Beckwith. It is not known whose son he was, though sometimes it has been guessed that he was William's of which the probability is remote.

PRATT, PHINEAS, Plymouth; came in 1622, as one of Capt. Weston's men, planted at Weymouth, but soon after, as Gov. Winslow tells in *Young's Chron.* of the Pilgr. he went to P., had share in the division of land, as if he had come in the *Ann* with Joshua, who may have been a brother, and so may we excuse the error of Mitchell, 279, who says he came in the *Ann*, when it is plain he was here one year earlier; married, 1630, a daughter of Cuthbert Cuthbertson, it is said, removed after many years to Charlestown.

PRATT, RICHARD, Charlestown; born, it is said, youngest of nine children, to John, of Malden, in Co. Essex, and there bapt. 1615; by wife, Mary, had Mary, born 1643; Thomas, 1646; Mercy, 1650, died young; John, 1655; Eliz.; Martha, 1663; and Hannah. He lived in Malden Side, and died 1691.

PRATT, SAMUEL, Weymouth; a carpenter, freeman 1666; by wife, Hannah, perhaps daughter of John Rogers of the same, had Judah, born 1661; another child whose name is out, 1663; Hannah, 1665; Mary, 1668; Samuel, 1670; Experience, 1673; and perhaps Martha, 1675. He was engaged in settlement of Mendon, 1663.

PRATT, SAMUEL, Wickford, 1674.

PRATT, THOMAS, Watertown, freeman 1647, unless Barry overlooked one generation and it was not that free-man, but his son, who had, partly before and partly after, removed Framingham, after being of Sudbury; these eleven children, Thomas, 1656; John; Ebenezer; Joseph; Philip; David; Jabez; Nathaniel; Abial, fem. Ephraim; and Jonathan; in 1682 had land set to him at Sherborn, and died about 1692; at least, admin. that year was given to widow Susanna and son John. All these ten sons married and had families. It seems prob. that the father of these many children was he who swore fidelity in 1652, rather than the freeman of 1647, who may have been his father.

PRATT, THOMAS, Weymouth; had William, born 1659. A Serg. Pratt, of Weymouth, perhaps not this man, but Joseph, Matthew, or Samuel, was killed by the Indians in Philip's war, 1676.

PRATT, THOMAS, Malden, by wife, Sarah, had Sarah, bapt. 1661, died young; Eliz., 1662; John, 1665; Sarah, again, 1666; Robert, 1668, died young; Edmund, 1670; Hannah, 1672; William, 1674; Deborah, 1676; and Robert, again, 1684.

PRATT, WILLIAM, Hartford; an original propr. prob. brother of John, the second of the same, by wife, Eliz., daughter of John Clark of Milford, ad Eliz., born, 1642; John, 1645; removed that year to Saybrook; there had Joseph, 1648; Sarah, 1651; William, 1653; Samuel, 1655; Lydia, 1660; and Nathaniel, perhaps before the last, but not named in second, but by his father in a deed to him; was lieut. in 1661, rep. 1666, and eleven years more. His eldest daughter married William Backus of Norwich; Sarah, married, 1670, Isaac Waterhouse; and Lydia, married, 1679, John Kirtland of Saybrook.

PRATT, WILLIAM, Weymouth; freeman, 1651.

PRATT, WILLIAM, Weymouth; may have been son of first William of the same, or nephew, freeman 1680, by wife, Eliz., daughter of Richard Baker of Dorchester, had Thankful, 1683; and by wife, Experience, had Joanna, 1692; and William, 1695. He removed to Dorchester.

#### REFERENCES.

MASSACHUSETTS:—Barry's *Hist.* Framingham, 363-9; Barry's *Hist.* Hanover, 359; Bond's *Hist.* Watertown, 551; Chandler's *Hist.* Shirley, 605; Clark's *Hist.* Norton, 88; Davis's *Landmarks* Plymouth, 809; Deane's *Hist.* Scituate, 326; Eaton's *Hist.* Reading, 109; Kingman's *Hist.* N. Bridgewater, 623-5; Mitchell's *Hist.* Bridgewater, 275-9; Morse's *Gen.* Sherburn, 203; Paige's *Hist.* Cambridge, 628; Paige's *Hist.* Hardwick, 456; Pierce's *Hist.* Grafton, 546; Stearn's *Hist.* Ashburnham, 853; Ward's *Hist.* Shrewsbury, 392-9; Wyman's *Charlestown, Mass., Gens.*, 770-3.

NEW HAMPSHIRE:—Blood's *Hist.* of Temple, 242-5; Hayward's *Hist.* Hancock, 811; Kidder's *Hist.* New Ipswich, 419; Norton's *Hist.* Fitzwilliam, 679-84; Worcester's *Hist.* Hollis, 385.

CONNECTICUT:—Andrew's *Hist.* New Britain, 242-287; Gold's *Hist.* Cornwall, 267-72; Porter's *Hartford Settlers*, 17-9; Sedgwick's *Hist.* Sharon, 106; Timlow's *Hist.* Southington, 211-3.

OTHER PUBLICATIONS:—*Amer. Ancestry*, I, 62; II, 98; IV, 229; V, 3, 229; IX, 125; Austin's *R. I. Gen.*

Dict., 157; Barbour's My Wife and Mother App., 25; Bass' Hist. Braintree, Vt., 172-5; Buckingham Gen., 211-3; Chapman Gen., 256-62; Chapman's Pratt Gen. (1864); Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me.; Davis Gen., 159; Futhey's Hist. Chester Co., Pa., 689; Hollister's Hist. Pawlet, Vt., 226; Ketchum's Hist. Buffalo, N. Y., II., 174; Lapham's Hist. Paris, Me., 700-2; Loomis Gen. Female Branches, 668; Orford, N. H., Centen., 130-3; Paul's Hist. Wells, Vt., 142; Pompey, N. Y., Reunion, 341-7; Porter's Pratt Gen. (1860) 8 p.; (1864), 420 p.; (1890) 226 p.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 471-6; Spooner Gen., I, 762; Walker Gen., 54; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 407-9.

PRAY:—Elisha, Providence; swore alleg. 1682.

PRAY, EPHRAIM, Braintree; son, prob. eldest, of John of the same; married Eliz., daughter of John Hayden; had Ephraim, born 1681; John, 1683; Eliz., 1685; Hannah, 1607; Ruth, 1689; Samuel, 1692; Joseph, 1695; Mary, 1697, and Sarah, 1700.

PRAY, EPHRAIM, Providence, 1676; "who staid and went not away," says the record through the war. He married the widow of Benjamin Herenden.

PRAY, JOHN, Braintree; married 1657, Joanna Dowman; had John, 1658, who probably died before his father, beside Ephraim, Samuel, Joseph, and two daughters, Hannah Bell and Dorothy Furbush, to divide his estate 1699; but Savage knows not the husband.

PRAY, JOHN, Providence; swore alleg. 1671; another of those not frightened away in 1676.

PRAY, QUINTIN and RICHARD, says Lewis, were of Lynn 1645; the former is among debtors, 1655, to estate of Joshua Foote, and the latter by Farmer is put among first settlers of R. I., and in Philip's war refusing to quit Providence. He had sworn alleg. to the king 1668.

PRAY, WILLIAM, Providence; swore alleg. 1682.

REFERENCES:—Austin's R. I. Gen. Dict., 358; Dearborn's Hist. Parsonsfield, Me., 398; Paul's Hist. Wells, Vt., 143; Pope Gen.; Wentworth Gen., I, 468-70.

PREBLE:—Abraham, Scituate, 1637; married Judith, daughter of Nathaniel Tilden; had Abraham, born about 1642; Nathaniel, bapt. there 1648; though some years before he had removed to York, where he perhaps had Benjamin and others; was magistrate 1650; submitted soon to Massachusetts, and freeman 1652; treasurer of the Co., 1659; and died 1663, leaving wife Judith, and several children, of whom one daughter was married. Willis, I, 102.

PREBLE, JOHN, NATHANIEL and STEPHEN; who took oath of alleg. to his majesty at York 1680, were prob. sons of above.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, V, 143; VII, 100; Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me.; Journals of Smith and Dean, 251; N. E. Hist. Reg., XXII, 311; XXIV, 253; Preble Gens. (1850), 28 p.; (1868), 336 p.; Ruggle's Gen.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 477.

PRENCE:—Thomas, Plymouth; came in the *Fortune*, 1621; was son of Thomas of Lechlade; in Co. Gloucester, near Cricklade, in Wilts; mar. 1624, Patience, daughter of Elder William Brewster; had Thomas, Rebecca, Hannah, Mercy, and Sarah. His wife died 1634, and he removed to Duxbury; married 1635 Mary, daughter of William Collier, and was chosen Gov. that year, and for two or three years after an Assistant, and Gov. again in 1638, after an Assist. for many years. By this wife he had Jane, born 1637; and prob. Mary, Eliz. and Judith; in 1645 removed to Eastham, there again chosen Gov. 1658, and there his wife died. A third wife, Mary, in 1662, was widow of Samuel Freeman, Sen.; and he

removed again, 1663, to Plymouth; there died, 1673; leaving widow Mary. The son Thomas went to England; married and died young; leaving widow and daughter Susanna.

REFERENCES:—Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 477; Winsor's Hist. Duxbury, Mass., 293.

PRENTICE:—Henry, Cambridge, 1640; was an original propr. of Sudbury; freeman 1650; died 1654. His first wife Eliz. died 1643; and by second wife Joanna, he had Mary, born 1644; Solomon, 1646; Abiah, 1648; Samuel, 1650; Sarah, and Henry. His widow married, 1662, John Gibson; and Mary married, 1664, Nathaniel Hancock.

PRENTICE, JAMES, Cambridge, on that side which became Newton, may have been son of Robert of Roxbury; born in England by wife Susanna, daughter of famous Capt. Edward Johnson; had James, born 1656; Susanna, 1657; Hannah, 1659; Eliz., 1660; Sarah, 1662; and Rose; was freeman, 1690; selectman, 1694; and died 1710; aged 81.

PRENTICE, ROBERT, Roxbury; died 1666; and his inv. was given in by his brother, Capt. Thomas; but nothing is known of his coming, or whether he had wife or children.

PRENTICE, THOMAS, Cambridge, on S. side of the river, now Newton, brought from Eng. wife Grace, and daughter Grace; bapt. there; had here Thomas and Eliz., twins, born 1650; Mary; John, 1654, died next year; John, again, 1655; and Hannah, 1661; was freeman 1652; rep. 1672-4; in 1675, on the first day after Philip began hostile, went to the war in command of a troop of horse, and with great reputation served through it. His influence was great in obt. separation of Newton, in which his estate was. The wife died 1692; and he died 1710, in 89th year.

PRENTICE, THOMAS, Cambridge, in that part now Newton; prob. brother of James, possibly nephew of preceding; born in England; it is thought married Rebecca, daughter of Edward Jackson, Sen.; had Frances, Thomas, John, Edward, James, Ebenezer, Enos, Rebecca, and Sarah; was freeman 1680; selectman 1686, and sev. years afterward; and died 1724, at great age, perhaps above 90.

PRENTICE, VALENTINE, Roxbury; came in 1631; prob. with Eliot in the *Lion*, bringing wife, Alice, and son, John; having buried one child at sea; freeman 1632; perhaps had one child born here, and died prob. before end of next year; for town record has it that widow married, 1634, John Watson. One Alice P., who possibly was daughter of his, died at Concorn, 1644.

REFERENCES:—Allen's Worcester, 55; Amer. Ancestry, I, 63; II, 155; Bond's Hist. Watertown, Mass., 407; Caulkin's Hist. New London, Ct., 328-30; Cogswell's Hist. Nottingham, N. H., 765; Cothren's Hist. Woodbury, Ct., 672; Cutter's Hist. Arlington, Mass., 284-6; Fox's Hist. Dunstable, Mass., 248; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 812-4; Jackson's Hist. Newton, Mass., 389-95; Kidder's Hist. New Ipswich, N. H., 420; Leland Gen., 98-100; Morse's Gen. Sherborn, Mass., 204; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VII, 74; VIII, 333; Paige's Hist. Cambridge, Mass., 628-36; Pierce's Hist. Grafton, Mass., 547-52; Power's Hist. Sangamon Co., Ill., 579; Prentice Gen. (1852), 280 p., (1883), 446 p.; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 478-80; Stanton Gen., 74-7; Temple's Hist. Northfield, Mass., 520-2; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., II, 773-6.

PRESBURY:—John, Sandwich, 1643; was buried 1648.

PRESBURY, JOHN, Saco; in 1670 was constable there; died 1679, leaving only child, Nathaniel.

PRESCOTT:—James; by wife Mary, daughter of Nathaniel Boulter, had Joshua, born 1669; James, 1671; Rebecca, 1673; Jonathan, 1675; Mary, 1677; Abigail and Temperance, twins, 1679; John, 1681; and Nathaniel, 1683.

PRESCOTT, JOHN, Lancaster; blacksmith; came about 1640; as is said, with wife Mary Platts (a Yorkshire girl, while he was born in Lancashire, but lived in Sowerby in the parish of Halifax in the W. riding of Yorkshire), and several children, sat down first at Watertown, removed 1645 or 1646 to the foundation of a new sett. at L. Children were Mary, Sarah, Martha, and John, all supposed to have been born abroad; Lydia, born 1641; Jonathan and Jonas, 1648; the last prob. the only one at L. He took oath of alleg. 1652, but was not admitted freeman before 1669; was with his family removed shortly after the doleful day of Feb. 10, 1676, and the town was wholly abandoned for several years so that no white man lived between the towns on Conn. river and those on the Concord. In 1682 the number of families was not more than one-third as large as seven years before. But of these, Prescott's was one, and the year assigned for his death is 1683.

PRESCOTT, PETER, Salem; freeman, 1682; lived in the village that became Danvers, and had part in the trouble of Rev. Mr. Paris. He had married, 1679, Eliz. Redington.

REFERENCES:—Alden's American Epitaphs, II, 59; Amer. Ancestry, III, 219; IV, 111; Butler's Hist. Groton, Mass., 428; Chase's Hist. Chester, N. H., 575; Coggs-well's Nottingham, N. H., 437-44; Cutter's Hist. Jaffrey, N. H., 441-6; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 363; Greene's Early Groton, Mass., Settlers, 15-7; Greene's Groton, Mass., Epitaphs, 249-51; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 814; Hodgeman's Hist. Westford, Mass., 466-9; Keyes' W. Boylston, Mass., Gen. Reg., 34; Lancaster's Hist. Gilmanton, N. H., 283; Morrison's Windham, N. H., 740; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VI, 274; X, 297; XXII, 225; Norton's Hist. Fitzwilliam, N. H., 684-6; Palmer Gen. (1886), 41; Prescott Gen. (1870), 1653 pp.; Runnel's Hist. Sanbornton, N. H., II, 586-96; Savage's Gen. Dict., 480-2; Shattuck's Hist. Concord, Mass., 381; Thurston's Hist. Winthrop, Me., 191; Titcomb's Early New Eng. People, 133-43; Tuttle Gen., XXVII.

PRETIOUS, or PRETIOSE:—Charles; Boston; blacksmith or nailer; married, 1653, Rebecca Martin; had Mary, born 1654.

PRICE:—David, Dorchester; freeman 1636.

PRICE, JOSEPH, Salem; killed by the Indians, 1675, in the Narragansett fight, says Felt, II, 505; but whose son he was is not told; yet possibly of Walter.

PRICE, MATTHEW, Charlestown, 1654; of whom is only known that by wife, Elizabeth, he had Joseph, born 1656; and he was a householder in 1658. Perhaps he was of Salem, 1668, to sign memorial against impost with Walter and sons.

PRICE, RICHARD, Boston; artillery co., 1658; married 1659, Eliz. Cromwell, daughter of Thomas, the prosperous privateersman, had Thomas, born 1660; Jayliffe, 1662; Eliz., 1664; and Richard, 1667; was freeman with prefix of respect 1664.

PRICE, RICHARD, Boston; married 1662, Grace, daughter of Gamaliel Waite, had Ebenezer, born 1663; and Richard, 1664.

PRICE, ROBERT, Northampton; had Sarah, born 1678; Mary, 1681; Eliz., 1683; and John, 1689; removed to Deerfield, and thence, again, 1715.

PRICE, WALTER, Salem, 1641; merchant from Bristol

Eng., brought wife, Eliz., and they joined church next year; freeman, 1642; had Eliz., bapt., 1642; Theodore, 1643; John, 1646; Hannah, 1648; William, 1650; Samuel, 1654; and Walter, 1656; was highly esteemed represent. 1665; and died 1674, aged 61. Probably had other children.

PRICE, WILLIAM, Watertown; married, 1657, Mary Marplehead; had William, born 1658; Matthew, 1660; Mary, 1662; John, 1665; Sarah, 1667; Benjamin, 1670; Grace, 1672; James, 1675; Joseph, 1677; Eliz., 1680; and Hannah; and he died 1685. Sometimes his name appears Priest.

REFERENCES:—Ballou's Milford, Mass., 979; Bond and Price Gen. (1872), by D. P.; Cope Fam. of Pa., 82, 181; Embree and Price Biog. (1881), 67 p.; Greene's Kentucky Fams.; Hatfield's Elizabeth, N. J., 90; Lancaster's Hist. Gilmanton, N. H., 284; Meade's Old Fams. of Va.; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, Mass., 279; Penn. Mag. of Hist., XV, 125; Price Gen. (1864), 86 p.; Richmond, Va., Standard, III, 12; Rodman Gen., 163-6; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 484; Sullivan's Gen., 221.

PRICHARD, or PRITCHARD:—Benjamin; Milford, 1713; may have been son of Roger.

PRICHARD, HUGH, Gloucester, 1641-45; removed to Roxbury; freeman, 1642; had, by wife Elinor, Abigail, a daughter, according to town records, but church record says son Abiel, bapt. 1641; Zebediah, 1643, prob. died soon; Phebe, bapt. 1644; in church record very naturally called a daughter, but town records state a son, without a name; and a child without a name, buried 1649; was of artillery co. 1643; represent., 1643, 4 and 9; capt., 1647; and went home, prob. in 1650. In giving deed of his estate some years later, his attys. describe him as of Broughton, Denbighsh, which perhaps was the place of his nativity.

PRICHARD, RICHARD, Yarmouth, 1643; was with wife Ann, and daughter, Templar, adm. 1660 of the church at Charlestown; died 1669, at great age. His will names wife Margery, daughter Hannah, wife of Richard Templar, who was made extrix., and her children James, Samuel, and Deborah, grandchild Hannah, wife of Alexander Stewart; and her children James and John; besides Richard, son of Richard Taylor; perhaps another grandson, and possibly it was meant Templar.

PRICHARD, ROGER, Springfield, 1643; freeman, 1648. His wife Frances died 1651, and he removed, 1653, to Milford; married that year Eliz., widow of William Slough, daughter of James Prudden; removed thence to New Haven; there died 1671. Alice, perhaps his daughter at Salem, married, 1655, William Bradlee, of New Haven; and Joan, perhaps another daughter, married at N. H., 1647, John Lumbard of S.

PRICHARD, WILLIAM, Lynn, 1645; Ipswich in 1648; became one of the first settlers at Brookfield; was clerk of the writs; had William, John, Joseph, and Samuel; was serg. of the military; and with son Samuel, at the same time that Edward Hutchinson fell, was killed by the Indians 1675. Often the serg.'s name is called Joseph; it is not mentioned in Wheeler's narrative, and by Coffin, 389, in a list almost officially he is called John.

REFERENCES:—Bedford, N. H., Cent., 326; Bronson's Hist. Waterbury, Ct., 524-6; Kidder's Hist. New Ipswich, N. H., 424-8; McKeen's Hist. Bradford, Vt., 339-49; Bontecau Gen., 152-5; Orcutt's Hist. Derby, Ct., 753; Savage's Gen. Dict., III, 485; Wyman's Charlestown Mass., Gens., II, 777.

PRIDE:—John, Salem, 1637; there had a grant of land; was a brickmaker in 1641; died about 1647.

PRIDE, JOHN, Permaquid; who took oath of fidelity to Mass., 1674; may have been son of preceding.

PRIEST:—Degary, Plymouth, 1620; died in few days after landing from the *Mayflower*, Jan. 1, 1621; and his wife, who was, says Gov. Bradford, sister of Mr. Allerton, and their children came after. He was formerly thought the first married of any of the Leyden exiles, but the record there shows that his intent was pub. 1611, and the marriage with Sarah Vincent, widow of John of London, one month later, and we know that both Isaac Allerton and his sister had a few weeks earlier been married. Dutch record states that after hearing of the death of Priest so early at P. his widow married that same year one, who was, thinks Savage, the Cuthbert Cuthbertson, who brought her and the child in the *Ann*. He had been admitted a citizen of Leyden late in 1615, then called a hatter, no other of his friends except Bradford and Allerton having enjoyed that distinction.

PRIEST, EMANUEL, Marblehead, 1668; known only as Signer with John, perhaps his brother, against impost.

PRIEST, JAMES, Weymouth; freeman, 1643; and though twice inserted in the list, we may be confident as the same carelessness attaches to two other names, that only one man is intended; had James, born 1640; and by wife, Eliz., had Lydia, born 1658, died young; and Lydia, again, 1662; and he died at Salem 1664.

PRIEST, JOHN, Weymouth, 1657.

PRIEST, JOHN, Salem; married 1673, Eliz. Gray; had Eliz., born 1680.

PRIEST, JOHN, Woburn; had Eliz., born 1679; John, 1681; Daniel (Bond, 911, has Hannah), 1686; and perhaps others.

PRIEST, WILLIAM, Watertown, 1672; perhaps by wife Leah had William, who died 1688; and William, again, born 1689. But Bond leaves it in no doubt that the name was Price, whom see

REFERENCES:—Adams' Fairhaven, Vt., 449; Bond's Hist. Watertown, Mass., 408; Brown's W. Simsbury, Ct., Settlers, 118; Guild's Stiles Gen., 306; Hayward's Hist. Hancock, N. H., 815-21; Savage's Gen. Diet., III, 486; Stearns' Hist. Rindge, N. H., 645; Wood Gen., 137-43; Wyman's Charlestown Mass., II, 777.

PRIME:—James, Milford, about 1654; propound. for freeman, 1669; and died 1685, leaving widow, son James, daughter Sarah, wife of Thomas Prior, and Rebecca, who married 1677, Walter Smith. Among proprs. in 1713 was JAMES, son of preceding, who had son James and other children, and perhaps Ebenezer, Yale C., 1718, minister of Huntington, L. I., who died 1779, aged 79, was another.

PRIME, MARK, Rowley, 1643; by wife Ann had Samuel, born 1649.

REFERENCES:—Cothren's Woodbury, Ct., 674; Dowd Gen.; Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., XXIII, 145-7; N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec., XVII, 197-208; Orcutt's Hist. New Milford, Ct., 753; Prime Gen. (1887?) pamphlet, (1888), 118 p.; Prime's Autobiog., (1873); Queens Co., N. Y., Hist. (1882); Read's Hist. of Swansey, N. H., 423; Resseguie Gen., 71-3; Wetmore Gen., 62.

PRIMIDAYS:—See Pringrydays.

PRINCE:—John, was perhaps of Cambridge, or more prob. of Watertown when freeman, 1635; son of Rev. John, who had been bred at Oxford, and was minister of East Shefford, often called Little Shefford, a few miles from Newbury, in Co. Berks; prob. removed to H. before birth of any children, of which he had prob.

by wife Margaret, John, born 1638, died 1690; Eliz., 1640; Joseph, 1642; Martha, 1645; Job, 1647; Mary, 1649, says rec.; Samuel, at Boston, 1649, says tradit.; Sarah, 1651, died soon; Benjamin, 1652, who prob. died young; Isaac, 1655; Deborah, 1657; and Thomas; he took second wife, Ann, widow of William Barstow; was ruling elder; and died 1676, aged 66. His will of three months before, names only 8 children.

PRINCE, NATHANIEL, Salem; in 1664 was one of the selectmen.

PRINCE, RICHARD, Salem, 1639; a tailor; freeman, 1642; had there bapt. John, 1642; Joseph, 1643; Mary, 1648; Samuel, 1651; Richard, 1655; and Jonathan, 1657; perhaps by wife Mary, a member of the church, 1648; all except first two; was a deacon and died 1675, aged 61.

PRINCE, ROBERT, Salem; may have been brother of first Richard; and Felt says had grant of land 1649. He married, 1662, Sarah Warren; had James, born 1665, died soon; James, again, 1668; Eliz., 1670; and Joseph; and he died 1674. His estate was good.

PRINCE, THOMAS, Gloucester, 1649; by wife Margaret had Thomas, born 1650; John, 1653; Mary, 1658; and Isaac, 1663; Babson, 129, says his widow died 1706.

PRINCE, WILLIAM, Dover, 1671.

One MARY PRINCE, a Quaker, came in the *Speedwell*, 1656; but of her no more is known than Hutchinson, I, 197, tells of her denounc. judgm. of God from her window in the prison against Gov. Endicott as he went by on Sunday from the church.

REFERENCES:—Amer. Ancestry, V, 141, 229; Babson's Hist. Gloucester, Mass., 129; Benedict's Hist. Sutton, Mass., 702; Corliss' No. Yarmouth, Me., 51-78; Davis' Landmarks Plymouth, Mass., 209; Deane's Hist. Seitate, Mass., 327; Denny Gen., 215-7; Drake's Rev. Thos. Prince (1851), 12 p.; Dudley's Arch. and Gen. Coll. Plate 4; Eaton's Annals Warren, Me., 604; Eaton's Hist. Thomaston, Me., II, 364; Ely Gen., 194; Essex Inst. Coll., XIV, 249-57; XXVII, 171-82; Freeman's Hist. Cape Cod, Mass., I, 357; II, 363; Gage's Hist. Rawley, Mass., 453; Guild's Stiles Gen., 44-6; Hemenway, Vt., Gaz., V; Maine Genealogist, III, 103; Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, Mass., 384-6; Nealley and True Chart; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., V, 375, 383; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, Ct., 1273; Pickering Gen.; Poore Gen., 57-61; Pratt's Hist. Eastham, Mass., 12-4; Prince Gen. (1888), 32 pp.; Queens Co., N. Y., Hist., 124; Savage's Gen. Diet., III, 487; Secomb's Hist. Amherst, N. H., 731-7; Sullivant Gen., 223 8; Walworth's Hyde Gen., 936; Winsor's Hist. Duxbury, Mass., 293.

PRINDLE:—John, Milford, 1645; possibly name is same as following:

PRINGLE:—William, New Haven; married, 1655, Mary Desbraugh; had Phebe, born 1657; John, 1658; Mary, 1660; and perhaps others; was a propr. 1685; and so was Joseph, who may have been a son. This is now changed to Prindle, it is said.

PRINGRYDAY'S, or PRIMIDAYES, as given in General Reg., IX, 87, or PRIMRIDES, as by Rev. Mr. Russell in Coffin's Newbury, 390; Edmund, Springfield, married 1666, Mary, daughter of Miles Morgan; in the assault by the Indians when they burned the town, 1675, he was mortally wounded. The widow married Nicholas Rust.

PRIOR, or PRYOR:—Humpherey, Windsor; married, 1663, Ann, daughter of John Osborn; had John, born 1665; and Daniel, 1667; and his wife died before her father.









